Genesis
Chapter 1

[1] In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. [2] And the earth was without form and void, and darkness was upon the face of the deep; and the spirit of God was waving over the face of the waters. [3] And God said, Let there be light; and there was light. [4] And God saw the light that it was good; and God divided between the light and the darkness. [5] And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And it was evening and it was morning, the first day. [6] And God said, Let there be an expansion in the midst of the waters, and let it divide between waters and waters. [7] And God made the expansion, and divided between the waters which were under the expansion and the waters which were above the expansion: and it was so. [8] And God called the expansion Heaven. And it was evening and it was morning, the second day. [9] And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land be visible: and it was so. [10] And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters he called Seas: and God saw that it was good. [11] And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, herbs yielding seed, fruit-trees yielding fruit after their kind, in which its seed is upon the earth: and it was so. [12] And the earth brought forth grass, herbs yielding seed after their kind, and trees yielding fruit, in which its seed is after their kind: and God saw that it was good. [13] And it was evening and it was morning, the third day. [14] And God said, Let there be lights in the expansion of the heaven to divide between the day and the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years; [15] And let them be for lights in the expansion of the heaven, to give light upon the earth: and it was so. [16] And God made the two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night; and the stars. [17] And God set them in the expansion of the heaven to give light upon the earth, [18] And to rule by day and by night, and to divide between the light and the darkness: and God saw that it was good. [19] And it was evening and it was morning, the fourth day. [20] And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly moving creatures that have life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open expansion of the heaven. [21] And God created the great sea-monsters, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly after their kind, and every winged fowl after its kind: and God saw that it was good. [22] And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let the fowl multiply on the earth. [23] And it was evening and it was morning, the fifth day. [24] And God said, Let the earth bring forth living creatures after their kind, cattle, and creeping things, and beasts of the earth after their kind: and it was so. [25] And God made the beasts of the earth after their kind, and the cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after its kind: and God saw that it was good. [26] And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and they shall have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the heaven, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. [27] And God created man in his image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. [28] And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the heaven, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. [29] And God said, Behold I have given unto you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree on which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for food. [30] And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the heaven, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, *I have given* every green herb for food: and it was so. [31] And God saw every thing that he had made, and behold, it was very good. And it was evening and it was morning, the sixth day.

Genesis
Chapter 2

[1] Thus were finished the heavens and the earth, and all their host. [2] And God had finished on the seventh day his work which he had made, and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. [3] And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it; because thereon he had rested from all his work which God had created in making it. [4] These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, on the day that the Lord God made earth and heaven. [5] And every plant of the field was not yet on the earth, and every herb of the field had not yet grown; for the Lord God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and man was not yet there to till the ground. [6] But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. [7] And the Lord God formed the man of dust from the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and the man became a living being. [8] And the Lord God planted a garden in Eden to the eastward, and he put there the man whom he had formed. [9] And the Lord God caused to grow out of the ground every tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food; and the tree of life in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. [10] And a river went out of Eden to water the garden, and from there it was parted, and became four principal streams. [11] The name of the first is Pishon, the same which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold. [12] And the gold of that land is good; there is the bdellium and the onyx stone. [13] And the name of the second river is Gihon, the same which compasseth the whole land of Cush. [14] And the name of the third river is Hiddekel, the same which floweth towards the east of Assyria; and the fourth river is the Euphrates. [15] And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, to till it, and to keep it. [16] And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat; [17] But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it; for on the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. [18] And the Lord God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him a help suitable for him. [19] And the Lord God had formed out of the ground every beast of the field, and every fowl of the heaven, and he brought them unto the man to see what he would call them; and whatsoever the man would call every living creature, that should be its name. [20] And the man gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the heaven, and to every beast of the field; but for man there was not found a help suitable for him. [21] And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof. [22] And the Lord God formed the rib which he had taken from the man into a woman, and brought her unto the man. [23] And the man said, This time it is bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh; this shall be called Woman, [Ishah,] because out of Man [Ishi] was this one taken. [24] Therefore doth a man leave his father and his mother, and cleave unto his wife, and they become one flesh. [25] And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Genesis
Chapter 3

[1] Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made; and he said unto the woman, Hath God indeed said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? [2] And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden; [3] But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God

hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. [4] And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye will surely not die; [5] For God doth know, that, on the day ye eat thereof, your eyes will be opened, and ye will be as God, knowing good and evil. [6] And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and the tree was desirable to make one wise, she took of its fruit, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat. [7] And the eyes of both of them were opened, and they felt that they were naked; and they sewed fig-leaves together, and made themselves aprons. [8] And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day; and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden. [9] And the Lord God called unto the man, and said unto him, Where art thou? [10] And he said, Thy voice I heard in the garden; and I was afraid, because I am naked; and I hid myself. [11] And he said, Who told thee that thou art naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? [12] And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. [13] And the Lord God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. [14] And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, be thou cursed above all the cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: [15] And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; he shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt wound his heel. [16] Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy pain and *the suffering of* thy conception; in pain shalt thou bring forth children; and for thy husband shall be thy desire, but he shall rule over thee. [17] And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it; cursed be the ground for thy sake; in pain shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. [18] And thorns and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herbs of the field. [19] In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground, for out of it wast thou taken; for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. [20] And the man called his wife's name Eve [Chavvah] ; because she was the mother of all living [Chay]. [21] And the Lord God made unto Adam and to his wife coats of skins, and clothed them. [22] And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil; and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever— [23] Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from which he was taken. [24] So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden the Cherubim, and the flaming sword which revolveth, to guard the way to the tree of life.

Genesis
Chapter 4

[1] And the man knew Eve his wife: and she conceived, and bore Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the Lord. [2] And she bore again, his brother, Abel; and Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. [3] And it came to pass in process of time, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground and offering unto the Lord. [4] And Abel—he also brought of the firstlings of his flock, and of the fattest thereof; and the Lord had respect unto Abel and to his offering; [5] But unto Cain and to his offering he had no respect; and it was very displeasing to Cain, and his countenance fell. [6] And the Lord said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? [7] If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door; and unto thee is its desire, but thou canst rule over it. [8] And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. [9] And the Lord said unto Cain, Where is Abel they brother? and he said, I know not; am I my brother's keeper? [10] And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me

from the ground. [11] And now be thou cursed from the ground, which hath opened its mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand: [12] When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield its strength unto thee; fugitive and vagabond shalt thou be on the earth. [13] And Cain said unto the Lord, My punishment is greater than I can bear. [14] Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the ground; and from thy face shall I be hid; and if I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond on the earth, it will come to pass, that every one that findeth me will slay me. [15] And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold. And the Lord set a sign unto Cain, that any one finding him should not kill him. [16] And Cain went out from the presence of the Lord, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden. [17] And Cain knew his wife, and she conceived, and bore Enoch; and he built a city, and called the name of the city after the name of his son Enoch. [18] And unto Enoch was born Irad; and Irad begat Mechujael: and Mechujael begat Methushael; and Methushael begat Lemech. [19] And Lemech took unto himself two wives, the name of one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. [20] And Adah bore Jabal; he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and have cattle. [21] And his brother's name was Jubal; he was the father of all such as play on the harp and guitar. [22] And Zillah, she also bore Tubal-cain, an artificer in every article of copper and iron; and the sister of Tubal-cain was Naamah. [23] And Lemech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, hear my voice; ye wives of Lemech, hearken unto my speech; for I have slain a man to my own wounding, and a young-man to my hurt. [24] If Cain shall be avenged seven-fold, truly Lemech seventy and seven-fold. [25] And Adam knew his wife again, and she bore a son, and called his name Sheth [Seth] ; for God *said she* hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew. [26] And to Sheth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enosh: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord.

Genesis
Chapter 5

[1] This is the book of the generations of Adam. On the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him: [2] Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, on the day when they were created. [3] And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his likeness, after his image; and called his name Sheth. [4] And the days of Adam after he had begotten Sheth were eight hundred years; and he begat sons and daughters. [5] And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years; and he died. [6] And Sheth lived a hundred and five years, and begat Enosh. [7] And Sheth lived after he had begotten Enosh eight hundred and seven years; and he begat sons and daughters. [8] And all the days of Sheth were nine hundred and twelve years; and he died. [9] And Enosh lived ninety years, and begat Kenan. [10] And Enosh lived after he had begotten Kenan eight hundred and fifteen years; and he begat sons and daughters. [11] And all the days of Enosh were nine hundred and five years; and he died. [12] And Kenan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalalel. [13] And Kenan lived after he had begotten Mahalalel eight hundred and forty years; and he begat sons and daughters [14] And all the days of Kenan were nine hundred and ten years; and he died. [15] And Mahalalel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared. [16] And Mahalalel lived after he had begotten Jared eight hundred and thirty years; and he begat sons and daughters. [17] And all the days of Mahalalel were eight hundred ninety and five years; and he died. [18] And Jared lived a hundred sixty and two years, and begat Enoch. [19] And Jared lived after he had begotten Enoch eight hundred years; and he begat sons and daughters. [20] And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years; and he died. [21] And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methushelah. [22] And Enoch walked with God after he had begotten Methushelah three hundred years; and begat sons and daughters. [23] And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years. [24] And Enoch walked with God,

and he was no more; for God had taken him. [25] And Methushelah lived a hundred eighty and seven years and begat Lemech. [26] And Methushelah lived after he had begotten Lemech seven hundred eighty and two years; and he begat sons and daughters. [27] And all the days of Methushelah were nine hundred sixty and nine years; and he died. [28] And Lemech lived a hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son. [29] And he called his name Noach, [Noah,] saying, This one shall comfort us concerning our work and the toil of our hands, because of the ground which the Lord hath cursed. [30] And Lemech lived after he had begotten Noah five hundred ninety and five years; and begat sons and daughters. [31] And all the days of Lemech were seven hundred seventy and seven years; and he died. [32] And Noah was five hundred years old, and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Genesis
Chapter 6

[1] And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, [2] That the sons of God saw the daughters of men, that they were fair; and they took themselves wives of all whom they chose. [3] And the Lord said, My Spirit shall not always strive for the sake of man, for that he is but flesh; yet his days *of grace* shall be a hundred and twenty years. [4] The giants were on the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bore children to them; these became the mighty men, who were of old the men of renown. [5] And God saw that the wickedness of man was great on the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. [6] And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. [7] And the Lord said, I will destroy the man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man and beast, and the creeping things and the fowls of the heaven; for it repenteth me that I have made them. [8] But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord. [9] These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just, perfect man in his generation; Noah walked with God. [10] And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. [11] And the earth was corrupt before God; and the earth was filled with violence. [12] And God looked upon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt, for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. [13] And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them, and I will destroy them with the earth. [14] Make thee an ark of gopher-wood, rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. [15] And this is the manner in which thou shalt make it: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. [16] A window shalt thou make to the ark, and thou shalt finish it above, to be one cubit broad, and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. [17] And as regards myself, behold, I will bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under the heavens; every thing that is on the earth shall perish. [18] But I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. [19] And of every living thing, of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee: male and female shall they be. [20] Of the fowls after their kind, and of the cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after its kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. [21] And thou, for thy part, take unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be unto thee, and unto them for food. [22] Thus did Noah; according to all that God had commanded him, so he did.

Genesis
Chapter 7

[1] And the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy household into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. [2] Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee seven pairs of each, the male and his female; and of beasts that are not clean two, the male and his female. [3] Also of the fowls of the heaven, seven pairs of each, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. [4] For after only seven days more, I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights: and I will blot out every living substance that I have made from off the face of the earth. [5] And Noah did all just as the Lord had commanded him. [6] And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. [7] And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. [8] Of the clean beasts, and of the beasts that are not clean, and of the fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth, [9] One pair of each went in unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. [10] And it came to pass, after the seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. [11] In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, on the seventeenth day of the month, on this same day, were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. [12] And the rain fell upon the earth forty days and forty nights. [13] On that self-same day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; [14] They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after its kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird, every thing that hath wings. [15] And they went in unto Noah into the ark, one pair of each, of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life. [16] And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and then the Lord shut him in. [17] And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bore up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth. [18] And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark floated along upon the face of the waters. [19] And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high mountains that are under the whole heavens were covered. [20] Fifteen cubits above them did the waters prevail; and the mountains were *thus* covered. [21] And all flesh perished that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man. [22] All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that were on the dry land, died. [23] And it swept off every living substance which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and fowls of the heaven; and they were swept from the earth; and Noah only was left, together with those that were with him in the ark. [24] And the waters prevailed upon the earth one hundred and fifty days.

Genesis
Chapter 8

[1] And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that were with him in the ark: and God caused a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters were assuaged; [2] The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven were stopped; and the rain from heaven was restrained. [3] And the waters returned from off the earth, gradually returning; and the waters were abated after the end of the hundred and fifty days. [4] And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat. [5] And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month; in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen; [6] And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made; [7] And he sent forth a raven which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth. [8] He then sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground. [9] But the dove found no resting-place for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him unto the ark; for there was water on the face of the whole earth; then he put forth his hand, and took her, and brought her into the ark. [10] And he stayed yet another seven days, and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark. [11] And the dove came in to him at the time of the evening; and, lo, an olive-leaf plucked off was in her mouth; so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. [12] And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove; but she returned not again unto him any more. [13] And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, on the first day of the month, that the waters were dried up from off the earth; and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry. [14] And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth perfectly dried up. [15] And God spoke unto Noah, saying, [16] Go forth from the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. [17] Every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, bring forth with thee; that they may breed abundantly on the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. [18] And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him. [19] Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their families, went forth out of the ark. [20] And Noah built an altar unto the Lord, and he took of every clean cattle, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings on the altar. [21] And the Lord smelled the sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for the sake of man; although the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth: neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. [22] All the while the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night, shall not cease.

Genesis
Chapter 9

[1] And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. [2] And the fear of you, and the dread of you, shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the heaven; whatever is that moveth upon the earth, and all the fishes of the sea, are delivered into your hand. [3] Every moving thing that liveth shall be yours for food; even as the green herbs have I given you all things. [4] But flesh in which its life is, which is its blood, shall ye not eat. [5] Your blood, however, on which your lives depend, will I require: at the hand of every beast will I require it; and at the hand of man, at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. [6] Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God made he man. [7] And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly on the earth, and multiply thereon. [8] And God spoke unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, [9] And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; [10] And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you, from all those that go

out of the ark, for every beast of the earth. [11] And I will establish my covenant with you; and all flesh shall not be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there be any more a flood to destroy the earth. [12] And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you, and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations. [13] My bow I do set in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of the covenant between me and the earth. [14] And it shall come to pass, that, when I bring a cloud over the earth, and the bow shall be seen in the cloud, [15] I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. [16] And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature, of all flesh, that is upon the earth. [17] And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth. [18] And the sons of Noah that went forth from the ark, were Shem, Ham and Japheth; and Ham was the father of Canaan. [19] These three were the sons of Noah, and of them was the whole earth overspread. [20] And Noah, who was a husbandman, began his work, and he planted a vineyard. [21] And he drank of the wine, and became drunken; and he uncovered himself within his tent. [22] And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told it his two brothers without. [23] And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon the shoulders of both of them, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were turned backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. [24] And Noah awoke from his wine, and discovered what his younger son had done unto him. [25] And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. [26] And he said, Blessed be the Lord, the God of Shem; and Canaan shall be a servant unto them. [27] May God enlarge the boundaries of Japheth, and may he dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be a servant unto them. [28] And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. [29] And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years; and he died.

Genesis
Chapter 10

[1] Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah: Shem, Ham, and Japheth; and unto them were sons born after the flood. [2] The sons of Japheth: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tirass. [3] And the sons of Gomer: Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah. [4] And Javan's sons: Elishah, Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. [5] From these were separated the isles of the nations in their lands, every one after his tongue: after their families, in their nations. [6] And the sons of Ham: Cush and Mizrayim, Put and Canaan. [7] And the sons of Cush: Seba and Havilah, Sabtah and Raamah, and Sabtecha; and the sons of Raamah: Sheba and Dedan. [8] And Cush begat Nimrod; he began to be a mighty man on the earth. [9] He was a mighty hunter before the Lord: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod, a mighty hunter before the Lord. [10] And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. [11] Out of that land went forth Asshur, and built Nineveh, and the city of Rechoboth, and Calach. [12] And Ressen between Nineveh and Calach: the same is the great city. [13] And Mizrayim begat the Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuchim. [14] And the Pethrussim, and Casluchin, *out of whom came the Pelishtim,* and the Caphtorim. [15] And Canaan begat Sidon his first-born, and Heth, [16] And the Jebusite, and the Emorite, and the Girgashite, [17] And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, [18] And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite; and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad. [19] And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gazzah; as thou goest unto Sodom and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboyim, even unto Lesha. [20] These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, in their nations. [21] But unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder,

were children born. [22] The sons of Shem: Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram. [23] And the children of Aram: Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. [24] And Arpachshad begat Shelach; and Shelach begat Eber. [25] And unto Eber were born two sons; the name of one was Peleg, for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan. [26] And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerach, [27] And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah, [28] And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba. [29] And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab; all these were the sons of Joktan. [30] And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar, the mount of the east. [31] These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations. [32] These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations; and from these were the nations separated on the earth after the flood.

Genesis
Chapter 11

[1] And the whole earth was of one language, and of one kind of words. [2] And it came to pass, as they journeyed toward the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar, and they dwelt there. [3] And they said to one another, Go to, let us make bricks, and burn them thoroughly. And thus the brick served them for stone, and slime served them for mortar. [4] And they said, Go to, let us build ourselves a city, and a tower, the top of which may reach unto heaven; and let us make ourselves a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. [5] And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of man were building. [6] And the Lord said, Behold, it is one people, and they have all one language, and this is the first thing they undertake to do; and now shall they not be restrained in all which they have imagined to do? [7] Go to, let us go down, and confound there their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. [8] So the Lord scattered them abroad from there over the face of all the earth; and they left off to build the city. [9] Therefore is the name of it called Babel, because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth; and from there did the Lord scatter them abroad over the face of all the earth. [10] These are the generations of Shem: Shem, when a hundred years old, begat Arpachshad, two years after the flood. [11] And Shem lived after he had begotten Arpachshad five hundred years; and begat sons and daughters. [12] And Arpachshad lived five and thirty years, and begat Shelach. [13] And Arpachshad lived after he had begotten Shelach four hundred and three years; and begat sons and daughters. [14] And Shelach lived thirty years, and begat Eber. [15] And Shelach lived after he had begotten Eber four hundred and three years; and begat sons and daughters. [16] And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg. [17] And Eber lived after he had begotten Peleg four hundred and thirty years; and begat sons and daughters. [18] And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu. [19] And Peleg lived after he had begotten Reu two hundred and nine years; and begat sons and daughters. [20] And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug. [21] And Reu lived after he had begotten Serug two hundred and seven years; and begat sons and daughters. [22] And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nachor. [23] And Serug lived after he had begotten Nachor two hundred years; and begat sons and daughters. [24] And Nachor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terach. [25] And Nachor lived after he had begotten Terach a hundred and nineteen years; and begat sons and daughters. [26] And Terach lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nachor, and Haran. [27] Now these are the generations of Terach: Terach begat Abram, Nachor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot. [28] And Haran died before his father Terach in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. [29] And Abram and Nachor took themselves wives; the name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nachor's wife was Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Yiscah. [30] But Sarai was barren; she had no child. [31] And Terach took Abram his son, and Lot, the son of Haran, his son's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, the wife of his son Abram; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of

Canaan; and they came unto Charan, and dwelt there. 32 And the days of Terach were two hundred and five years; and Terach died in Charan.

Genesis
Chapter 12

1 Now the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and out of thy birthplace, and from thy father's house, unto the land that I will show thee. 2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing: 3 And I will bless those that bless thee, and him that curseth thee, will I curse; and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. 4 So Abram departed, as the Lord had spoken unto him, and Lot went with him; and Abram was seventy and five years old at his departure out of Charan. 5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had acquired, and the persons that they had obtained in Charan; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and they came into the land of Canaan. 6 And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Shechem, unto the plain of Moreh; and the Canaanite was then in the land. 7 And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land. And he built there an altar unto the Lord, who had appeared unto him. 8 And he removed from there unto the mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and 'Ai on the east; and he built there an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the Lord. 9 And Abram journeyed farther, still going on toward the south. 10 And there arose a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land. 11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a woman of handsome appearance: 12 And it may come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they will say, This is his wife; and they may kill me, but thee they will save alive. 13 Say then, I pray thee, thou art my sister, that it may go well with me for thy sake, and my soul live because of thee. 14 And it came to pass, when Abram was come into Egypt, that the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair. 15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her to Pharaoh; and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. 16 And he did well to Abram for her sake; and he received sheep, and oxen, and he-asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and she-asses, and camels. 17 But the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai, Abram's wife. 18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this thou hast done unto me? Why didst thou not tell me that she is thy wife? 19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? and so I took her to me for a wife; now, therefore, behold, here is thy wife, take her, and go thy way. 20 And Pharaoh commanded some men concerning him, who accompanied him and his wife, and all that he had.

Genesis
Chapter 13

[1] And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south. [2] And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold. [3] And he went on his journeys from the south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and ‘Ai; [4] Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first; and Abram called there on the name of the Lord. [5] And Lot also, who went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents. [6] And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together; for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together. [7] And there arose a strife between the herdmen of Abram’s cattle, and the herdmen of Lot’s cattle; and the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land. [8] And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we are near relatives. [9] Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right, then I will go to the left. [10] And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered everywhere; before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, *it was* like the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, till thou comest unto Zoar. [11] Then Lot chose himself all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east; and they separated themselves the one from the other. [12] Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan; and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tents, till close to Sodom. [13] But the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the Lord exceedingly. [14] And the Lord said unto Abram, after Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thy eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward; [15] For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed forever. [16] And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth; so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered. [17] Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for unto thee will I give it. [18] Then Abram pitched his tent, and came and dwelt in the grove of Mamre, which is in Hebron; and he built there an altar unto the Lord.

Genesis
Chapter 14

[1] And it came to pass, in the day of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Kedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of Goyim; [2] That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboyim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar. [3] All these joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is now the salt sea. [4] Twelve years had they served Kedorlaomer, but in the thirteenth year they rebelled. [5] And in the fourteenth year came Kedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and they smote the Rephaim in Ashteroth-karnayim, and the Zuzim in Ham, and the Emim in Shaveh-kiriathayim, [6] And the Horites in their mountain Seir, unto El-paran, which is by the wilderness. [7] And they returned and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Emorites, that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar. [8] And then went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboyim, and the king of Bela, *the same is Zoar;* and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim; [9] With Kedorlaomer king of Elam, and with Tidal king of Goyim, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with five. [10] And the vale of Siddim was full of slime-pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell therein; and they that remained fled to the mountain. [11] And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way. [12] And they took Lot, Abram’s brother’s son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed. [13] And there came one that had escaped, and told it to Abram the Hebrew; but he dwelt in the grove of Mamre the Emorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner, and these were confederates of Abram. [14] And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants; born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them into Dan. [15] And

he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus. [16] And he brought back all the goods; and he also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and also the women, and the people. [17] And the king of Sodom went out to meet him *after his return from smiting Kedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him* at the valley of Shaveh, which is the kings' dale. [18] And Malkizidek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine; and he was a priest of the most high God. [19] And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth. [20] And blessed he the most high God, who hath delivered thy enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all. [21] And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and the goods take to thyself. [22] And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lifted up my hand unto the Lord, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth, [23] That I will not take from a thread even to a shoe-latchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine; lest thou shouldst say, I have made Abram rich: [24] Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men who went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre—these may take their portion.

Genesis
Chapter 15

[1] After these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not Abram; I am thy shield, thy reward shall be exceedingly great. [2] And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is Eliezer of Damascus? [3] And Abram said, Behold to me thou hast given no seed; and lo, one born in my house will be my heir. [4] And behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This one shall not be thy heir; but he that shall come forth out of thy own bowels shall be thy heir. [5] And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward the heaven, and count the stars, if thou be able to count them; and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. [6] And he believed in the Lord; and he accounted it to him for righteousness. [7] And he said unto him, I am the Lord that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give unto thee this land, to inherit it. [8] And he said, Lord God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? [9] And he said unto him, Take me a heifer of three years old, and a she-goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon. [10] And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one opposite the other; but the birds he did not divide. [11] And the birds of prey came down upon the carcasses; but Abram drove them away. [12] And when the sun was about going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and lo, a horror, dark and great, fell upon him. [13] And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land which is not theirs, and they will make them serve, and they will afflict them four hundred years. [14] And also that nation whom they shall serve, will I judge; and afterward shall they go out with great substance. [15] But thou shalt come to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. [16] Yet the fourth generation shall come hither again; for the iniquity of the Emorites will not be full until then. [17] And it came to pass, when the sun had gone down, and it was dark, that behold a smoking furnace, and a burning flame, which passed between those pieces. [18] On the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates; [19] The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites, [20] And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaim, [21] And the Emorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

Genesis
Chapter 16

1 Now Sarai, Abram's wife, bore him no children; and she had an Egyptian handmaid, whose name was Hagar. 2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Lord hath restrained me from bearing: go in, I pray thee, unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. 3 And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar, the Egyptian, her maid, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife. 4 And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived; and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress became of little esteem in her eyes. 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, I suffer wrong through thee; I have placed my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I became of little esteem in her eyes; may the Lord judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face. 7 And an angel of the Lord found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain on the way to Shur. 8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, From the face of my mistress Sarai I am fleeing. 9 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 11 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and wilt bear a son, and thou shalt call his name Ishmael; because the Lord hath heard thy affliction. 12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and in the presence of all his brethren shall he dwell. 13 And she called the name of the Lord that spoke unto her, Thou art an all-seeing God; for she said, Have I not also seen here a vision after he appeared to me? 14 Wherefore the well was called Beerlachai-roi: behold, it is between Kadesh and Bared. 15 And Hagar bore Abram a son; and Abram called the name of his son, whom Hagar bore, Ishmael. 16 And Abram was eighty and six years old, when Hagar bore Ishmael to Abram.

Genesis
Chapter 17

1 And when Abram was ninety and nine years old, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God: walk before me, and be thou perfect. 2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and I will multiply thee exceedingly. 3 And Abram fell on his face, and God spoke with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt become the father of a multitude of nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for the father of a multitude of nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceedingly fruitful, and I will cause thee to become nations; and kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will establish my

covenant between me and thee and between thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant: to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou sojournest, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. 9 And God said unto Abraham, But thou, for thy part, shalt keep my covenant, thou and thy seed after thee, in their generations. 10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and between you, and between thy seed after thee: Every man-child among you shall be circumcised. 11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and this shall serve as the token of the covenant between me and you. 12 And at eight days old shall every man-child in your generations be circumcised among you, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, who is not of thy seed. 13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised; and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And any uncircumcised male, who circumciseth not the flesh of his foreskin, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant. 15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be. 16 And I will bless her, and give thee also a son of her; yea I will bless her, and she shall become a mother of nations; kings of people shall spring from her. 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed; and he said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, who is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee! 19 And God said, Truly, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son; and thou shalt call his name Isaac; and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, for his seed after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make of him a great nation. 21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year. 22 And when he had left off talking with him, God went up from Abraham. 23 And Abraham now took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and he circumcised the flesh of their foreskin on the selfsame day, as God had spoken unto him. 24 And Abraham was ninety and nine years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son, was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 On the self-same day was Abraham circumcised, with Ishmael his son. 27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

Genesis
Chapter 18

1 And the Lord appeared unto him in the grove of Mamre; while he was sitting at the door of the tent in the heat of the day. 2 And he lifted up his eyes and looked, and lo, three men stood near him; and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the door of the tent, and bowed himself to the ground; 3 And he said, My Lord, if now I have found favor in thy eyes, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant. 4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree. 5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your heart, after that ye may pass on; since ye have once passed by your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast spoken. 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes. 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man, and he hastened to dress it. 8 And he took cream and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife! And he said, Behold, in the tent. 10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee at this time next year: and lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son.

And Sarah heard it at the door of the tent, which was behind him. [11] Now Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in years; it had ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. [12] Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord also being old! [13] And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, since I am old? [14] Is anything too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, at this time next year, and Sarah shall have a son. [15] Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid; but he said, Nay; indeed thou didst laugh. [16] And the men rose up from there and looked toward Sodom; and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. [17] And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham what I am about doing? [18] Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him? [19] For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, that they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do righteousness and justice; in order that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken concerning him. [20] And the Lord said, Because the cry against Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous: [21] I will go down now, and see if they have done according to the cry against them, which is come unto me, destruction *shall come upon them*; and if not, I will know it. [22] And the men turned their faces from there, and went toward Sodom; but Abraham stood yet before the Lord. [23] And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou then destroy the righteous also with the wicked? [24] Peradventure there are fifty righteous within the city; wilt thou then also destroy and not spare the place for the sake of the fifty righteous that are therein? [25] Far be it from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, and that the righteous should be as the wicked; far be this from thee; shall the Judge of all the earth not exercise justice? [26] And the Lord said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then will I spare all of the place for their sake. [27] And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, although I am but dust and ashes: [28] Peradventure there will lack five of the fifty righteous; wilt thou then destroy all the city for the *lack of* these five? And he said, I will not destroy, if I find there forty and five. [29] And he spoke yet again unto him, and said, Peradventure there will be found there forty. And he said, I will not do it for the sake of the forty. [30] And he said, Oh, let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there will be found there thirty. And he said, I will not do it, if I find there thirty. [31] And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there will be found there twenty. And he said, I will not destroy for the sake of the twenty. [32] And he said, Oh, let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure there will be found there ten. And he said, I will not destroy, for the sake of the ten. [33] And the Lord went away, when he had finished speaking with Abraham; and Abraham returned unto his place.

Genesis
Chapter 19

[1] And the two angels came to Sodom in the evening, and Lot was sitting in the gate of Sodom; and when Lot saw them he rose up to meet them, and he bowed himself with his face to the ground. [2] And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye can rise up early, and go on your way. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. [3] And he pressed upon them greatly, and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and baked unleavened bread, and they did eat. [4] But before they had lain down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter: [5] And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men who came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them. [6] And Lot went out unto them, at the entrance *of the house*, and shut the door after him. [7] And he said, I pray you, my brethren, do not act wickedly. [8] Behold

now, I have two daughters who have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes, only unto these men do nothing, since they have once come under the shadow of my roof. [9] And they said, Stand back. And they said, This one man came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge; now will we deal worse with thee than with them. And they pressed sorely upon the man Lot, and they came near to break the door. [10] But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot to them into the house, and the door they locked. [11] And the men that were at the entrance of the house they smote with blindness, both small and great, so that they wearied themselves to find the entrance. [12] And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? a son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring out of this place. [13] For we will destroy this place, because the cry against them is waxed great before the face of the Lord; and the Lord hath sent us to destroy it. [14] And Lot went out and spoke unto his sons-in-law, who were to marry his daughters, and said, Arise, get yourselves out of this place, for the Lord will destroy this city; but he seemed as one that jesteth in the eyes of his sons-in-law. [15] And as the morning dawn arose, the angels urged Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters that are here, lest thou be consumed for the iniquity of the city. [16] And while he yet lingered, the men laid hold of his hand, and of the hand of his wife, and of the hand of his two daughters, because the Lord desired to spare him; and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. [17] And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life, look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. [18] And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my lord! [19] Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy eyes, and thou hast magnified thy kindness, which thou hast showed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest the evil overtake me, and I die. [20] Behold now, this city is near to flee thereunto, and it is little; oh, let me, I pray thee, escape thither, *as it is but little,* that my life may be saved. [21] And he said unto him, See, I have favored thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, of which thou hast spoken. [22] Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou hast come thither. Therefore was the name of the city called Zoar. [23] The sun rose over the earth, when Lot entered into Zoar. [24] And the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire, from the Lord, out of heaven; [25] And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. [26] But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. [27] And Abraham got up early in the morning to the place where he had stood before the Lord: [28] And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, smoke went up from the earth as the smoke of a furnace. [29] And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot away out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in which Lot had dwelt. [30] And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him, for he feared to dwell in Zoar; and he dwelt in a cave, he, and his two daughters. [31] And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the country to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: [32] Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. [33] And they made their father drink wine that night; and the first-born went in, and lay with her father, and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. [34] And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father; let us make him drink wine this night also, and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. [35] And they made their father drink wine that night also; and the younger arose, and lay with him, and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. [36] And both the daughters of Lot became with child by their father. [37] And the first-born bore a son, and called his name Moab; the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. [38] And the younger, she also bore a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

Genesis

Chapter 20

1 And Abraham journeyed from there toward the south country, and dwelt between Kadesh and Shur and sojourned in Gerar. 2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister; and Abimelech the king of Gerar sent and took Sarah. 3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou shalt die for the sake of the woman whom thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife. 4 But Abimelech had not come near to her; and he said, Lord, wilt thou then slay also a righteous nation? 5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself, said, He is my brother; in the integrity of my heart and the innocency of my hands have I done this. 6 And God said unto him in the dream, Yea, I also well know that thou hast done this in the integrity of thy heart; therefore did I also withhold thee from sinning against me; for this cause I suffered thee not to touch her. 7 And now restore the man's wife, for he is a prophet, and he will pray for thee, that thou mayest live; and if thou restore her not, know thou, that thou shalt surety die, thou and all that are thine. 8 And Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their hearing; and the men were greatly afraid. 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and in what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? deeds that ought not to be done thou hast done unto me. 10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou didst this thing? 11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely there is no fear of God in this place, and they will slay me for the sake of my wife. 12 And yet indeed she is my sister, the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife. 13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt show unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother. 14 And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored to him Sarah his wife. 15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it is pleasing in thy eyes. 16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, this is to thee a covering of the eyes unto all that are with thee; and with all others thou canst thus justify thyself. 17 And Abraham prayed unto God; and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants, so that they could bear children. 18 For the Lord had fast closed up every womb of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

Genesis
Chapter 21

1 And the Lord visited Sarah as he had said, and the Lord did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 2 And Sarah conceived, and bore unto Abraham a son in his old age, at the appointed time of which God had spoken to him. 3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bore to him, Isaac. 4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac, at eight days old, as God had commanded him. 5 And Abraham was a hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him. 6 And Sarah said, God hath made me joy, whoever heareth it will laugh concerning me. 7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarai should have given children suck? yet I have born a son in his old age. 8 And the child grew, and was weaned; and Abraham made a great feast on the day that Isaac was weaned. 9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, whom she had born unto Abraham, mocking. 10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bond-woman and her son; for the son of this bond-woman shall not be heir with my son, with Isaac. 11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's eyes, because of his son. 12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it

not be grievous in thy eyes because of the lad, and because of thy bond-woman; in all that Sarah may say unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. 13 And also of the son of the bond-woman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed. 14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it onto her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away; and she departed, and wandered astray in the wilderness of Beer-sheba. 15 And the water was spent from the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. 16 And she went, and seated herself down at some distance, a good way off, about a bow-shot; for she said, I cannot look on when the child dieth; so she sat at a distance, and lifted up her voice, and wept. 17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and an angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? Fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad, there where he is. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and lay hold on him with thy hand; for I will make of him a great nation. 19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water: and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. 20 And God was with the lad; and he grew up, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer. 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran; and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt. 22 And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, spoke unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest: 23 Now therefore swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son; *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, shalt thou do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. 24 And Abraham said, I will swear. 25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away. 26 And Abimelech said, I know not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me; nor have I heard of it except this day. 27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made a covenant. 28 And Abraham set seven ewe-lambs of the flock, by themselves. 29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham; What mean these seven ewe-lambs which thou hast set by themselves? 30 And he said, For these seven ewe-lambs shalt thou take from my hand, that they may be a witness unto me that I have dug this well. 31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba; because there they swore, both of them. 32 Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba; then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. 33 And Abraham planted an orchard in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of the Lord, the God of everlasting. 34 And Abraham sojourned in the land of the Philistines many days.

Genesis
Chapter 22

1 And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and he said unto him, Abraham, and he said, Behold, here am I. 2 And he said: Take now thy son, thy only one, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; and he clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and arose, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 On the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, abide ye here with the ass, and I and the lad will go yonder, and we will worship, and then come again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood for the burnt-offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took in his hand the fire and the knife; and they went both of them together. 7 And Isaac spoke unto Abraham his father, and said, My father; and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold, here is the fire and the wood; but where is the lamb for a burnt-offering? 8 And Abraham said, God will provide himself the lamb for a burnt-offering, my son; so they went both of them together. 9 And they came to the place

which God had told him of; and Abraham built there an altar, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar above the wood. [10] And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. [11] But the angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham; and he said, Here am I. [12] And he said, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou the least unto him; for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing that thou hast not withheld thy son, thy only one, from me. [13] And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, there was a ram that was afterward caught in a thicket by his horns; and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son. [14] And Abraham called the name of that place, Adonai-yireh: as it is said to this day, On the mount of the Lord it shall be seen. [15] And the angel of the Lord called unto Abraham the second time out of heaven, [16] And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, since, because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thy only one: [17] That I will greatly bless thee, and I will exceedingly multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; [18] And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because that thou hast obeyed my voice. [19] And Abraham returned unto his young men; and they rose up, and went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt in Beer-sheba. [20] And it came to pass after these things, that it was told to Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she also, hath born children unto Nachor thy brother; [21] ‘Uz his first born, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram, [22] And Kesed, and Chazo, and Pildash, and Yidlaph, and Bethuel. [23] And Bethuel begat Rebekah; these eight did Milcah bear to Nachor, Abraham’s brother. [24] And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she also bore Tebach, and Gacham, and Thachash, and Maachah.

Genesis
Chapter 23

[1] And the lifetime of Sarah was a hundred and twenty-seven years; *these* were the years of the life of Sarah. [2] And Sarah died in Kiryath-arba, the same in Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. [3] And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spoke unto the sons of Heth, saying, [4] A stranger and a sojourner I am with you; give me a possession for a burying-place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight. [5] And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him: [6] Hear us, my lord; a prince of God thou art among us; in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, so that thou mayest bury thy dead. [7] And Abraham stood up and bowed himself to the people of the land, to the children of Heth. [8] And he spoke with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, and intercede for me with Ephron the son of Zochar, [9] That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which is his, which is at the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me, for a possession as a burying-place amongst you. [10] And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth; and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the hearing of the children of Heth, and of all those that went in at the gate of his city, saying, [11] Nay, my lord, hear me: the field I give to thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it to thee; in the presence of the sons of my people do I give it to thee; bury thy dead. [12] And Abraham bowed himself down before the people of the land. [13] And he spoke to Ephron in the hearing of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wouldst only hear me; I will give the money for the field, take it off me, and I will bury my dead there. [14] And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, [15] My lord, hearken unto me: a piece of land worth four hundred shekels of silver, what is that between me and thee? only bury thy dead. [16] And Abraham understood the meaning of Ephron; and Abraham weighed out to Ephron the silver which he had named in the hearing of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current with the merchant. [17] And the field of Ephron, which was in

Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all its borders round about, were made sure [18] Unto Abraham for a bought possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. [19] And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre, which is Hebron, in the land of Canaan. [20] And the field, with the cave that is therein, was made sure unto Abraham for a possession as a burying-place by the sons of Heth.

Genesis
Chapter 24

[1] And Abraham was old, well stricken in years; and the Lord had blessed Abraham in all things. [2] And Abraham said unto his servant, the eldest of his house, who ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: [3] And I will make thee swear by the Lord, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son from the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell. [4] But unto my country, and to my birthplace shalt thou go, and take a wife unto my son, unto Isaac. [5] And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I then bring thy son again unto the land from which thou camest? [6] And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou, that thou bring not my son thither again. [7] The Lord, the God of heaven, who took me from my father's house, and from the land of my birth, and who spoke unto me, and who swore unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land: he will send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from there. [8] But if the woman should not be willing to follow thee, then shalt, thou be clear from this my oath: only my son thou shalt not bring thither again. [9] And the put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and swore to him concerning this matter. [10] And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed, with all kinds of precious things of his master in his hand; and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nachor. [11] And he made the camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, at the time that the women go out to draw water. [12] And he said, O Lord, the God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and deal kindly with my master Abraham. [13] Behold, I stand by the well of water: and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water. [14] And let it come to pass that the maiden to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and to thy camels also will I give drink, be the one thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shown kindness unto my master. [15] And it came to pass, before he had yet finished speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, the son of Milcah, the wife of Nachor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. [16] And the maiden was of a very handsome appearance, a virgin, neither had any man known her; and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. [17] And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water out of thy pitcher. [18] And she said, Drink, my lord; and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him to drink. [19] And when she had finished giving him drink, she said, Also for thy camels will I draw water, until they have finished drinking. [20] And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels. [21] And the man was wondering at her; remaining silent, to discover whether the Lord had made his journey prosperous or not. [22] And it came to pass, as the camels had finished drinking, that the man took a golden earring, half a shekel in weight, and two bracelets for her hands, ten gold shekels in weight; [23] And he said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee; is there room in thy father's house for us to stay this night in? [24] And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, whom she bore unto Nachor. [25] She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender in plenty, as also room to lodge in. [26] And the man bowed down his head, and

prostrated himself before the Lord. [27] And he said, Blessed be the Lord, the God of my master Abraham, who hath not withdrawn his mercy and his truth from my master; I being on the way, which the Lord hath led me, to the house of the brethren of my master. [28] And the maiden ran, and told at her mother's house these things. [29] And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban; and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well. [30] And this came to pass, when he saw the earring and the bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spoke the man unto me; and he came unto the man; and, behold, he was standing by the camels at the well. [31] And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the Lord; wherefore standest thou without? while I have prepared the house and room for the camels. [32] And the man came into the house, and he ungirded the camels; and he gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the feet of the men that were with him. [33] And there was set food before him to eat; but he said, I will not eat, until I have spoken my words. And he said, Speak on. [34] And he said, I am Abraham's servant. [35] And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asses. [36] And Sarah my master's wife bore a son to my master after she was become old: and he hath given unto him all that he hath. [37] And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife for my son from the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: [38] But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son. [39] And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. [40] And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I have walked will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; that thou mayest take a wife for my son from my kindred, and from my father's house. [41] Then shalt thou be clear from my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they do not give thee one, *then* shalt thou be clear from my oath. [42] And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord, the God of my master Abraham, if thou wouldst but prosper my way on which I am going. [43] Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall be the young woman who cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water out of thy pitcher to drink; [44] And she say to me, Both drink thou, and also for thy camels will I draw: this shall be the wife whom the Lord hath destined for my master's son. [45] And before I had yet finished speaking to my own heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water; and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. [46] And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and also to thy camels I will give drink; and I drank, and she made the camels drink also. [47] And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nachor's son, whom Milcah bore unto him: and I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands. [48] And I bowed down my head, and prostrated myself before the Lord; and I blessed the Lord, the God of my master Abraham, who had led me in the right way to take the daughter of my master's brother for his son. [49] And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me, that I may turn to the right, or to the left. [50] Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing hath proceeded from the Lord; we cannot speak unto thee bad or good. [51] Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be the wife of thy master's son, as the Lord hath spoken. [52] And it came to pass, when Abraham's servant heard their words, that he prostrated himself to the earth unto the Lord. [53] And the servant brought forth vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and gave them to Rebekah; and precious things he gave to her brother and to her mother. [54] And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried the night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master. [55] And her brother and her mother said, Let the maiden abide with us, a year or ten months; after that she shall go. [56] And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the Lord hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. [57] And they said, We will call the maiden, and inquire her own decision. [58] And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. [59] And thereupon they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. [60] And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Our sister, be thou the mother of thousands of myriads, and let thy seed possess the gate of those who hate them. [61] And Rebekah arose with her maidens, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man; and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way. [62] And Isaac came from a walk to the well Lachai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country; [63] And Isaac was gone out to meditate in the field toward evening; and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, camels were coming. [64] And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and she saw Isaac; and she alighted off the camel. [65] And she said unto the servant, Who is yonder man that walketh in the field toward us? And the servant said, This is my master; therefore she took a vail, and covered herself. [66] And the servant told Isaac all the things that he had done. [67] And Isaac brought her into the tent of Sarah his mother, and took

Rebekah, and she became his wife, and he loved her; and Isaac was comforted after his mother’s death.

Genesis
Chapter 25

1 Then Abraham took again a wife, and her name was Keturah. 2 And she bore him Zimran, and Yokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Yishbak, and Shuach. 3 And Yokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim. 4 And the sons of Midian: Ephah, and Epher, and Chanoch, and Abida’, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah. 5 And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac. 6 But unto the sons of the concubines that Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts; and he sent them away from Isaac his son, while he was yet living, eastward, unto the east country. 7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham’s life which he lived, one hundred seventy and five years. 8 Then Abraham departed this life, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years, and was gathered to his people. 9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zochar the Hittite, which is before Mamre; 10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, with Sarah his wife. 11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed Isaac his son; and Isaac dwelt by the well Lachai-roi. 12 Now theses are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham’s son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah’s handmaid, bore unto Abraham. 13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the first-born of Ishmael, Nebayoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, 14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, 15 Chadad, and Tema, Yetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. 16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations. 17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, one hundred and thirty and seven years: and he departed this life and died; and was gathered unto his people. 18 And they dwelt from Chavilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: he dwelt in the presence of all his brethren. 19 And these are the generations of Isaac, the son of Abraham: Abraham begat Isaac. 20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian, of Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the Syrian, to himself as wife. 21 And Isaac entreated the Lord in behalf of his wife, because she was barren: and the Lord was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. 22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why did I desire this? And she went to inquire of the Lord. 23 And the Lord said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger. 24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25 And the first came out red, all over like a hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. 26 And after that came his brother out, his hand holding on to Esau’s heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was sixty years old when she bore them. 27 And the boys grew up: and Esau was an expert hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents. 28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison; but Rebekah loved Jacob. 29 And Jacob at one time boiled pottage, and Esau came from the field, and he was faint. 30 And Esau said to Jacob, Let me swallow down, I pray thee, some of that yonder red pottage, for I am faint; therefore was his name called Edom. 31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy right of first-born. 32 And Esau said, Behold, I am going to die; and what profit then can the right of first-born be to me? 33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him, and he sold his right of first-born unto Jacob. 34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles, and he did eat and drink, and he rose up, and went his way; thus Esau despised the birthright.

Genesis
Chapter 26

[1] And there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was in the days of Abraham; and Isaac went unto Abimelech, the king of the Philistines, unto Gerar. [2] And the Lord appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of. [3] Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, will I give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father; [4] And I will cause thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and I will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth bless themselves. [5] Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. [6] And Isaac dwelt in Gerar. [7] And the men of the place asked *him* concerning his wife; and he said, She is my sister; for he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, *said he,* the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah, because she is of a handsome appearance. [8] And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech, the king of the Philistines, looked out at a window, and saw, and behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. [9] And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I thought, Perhaps I may die for her. [10] And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? How easily might one of the people have lain with thy wife, and thou wouldst have brought guiltiness upon us. [11] And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death. [12] Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year a hundred-fold: so the Lord blessed him. [13] And the man became great, and went forward and grew, until he became very great; [14] And he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants; and the Philistines envied him. [15] And all the wells which his father's servants had dug in the days of Abraham his father, these the Philistines stopped, and filled them with earth. [16] And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go away from us; for thou hast become much mightier than we. [17] And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. [18] And Isaac dug again the wells of water, which they had dug in the days of Abraham his father, and which the Philistines had stopped after the death of Abraham; and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. [19] And the servants of Isaac dug in the valley, and found there a well of springing water. [20] And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the well Essek; because they strove with him. [21] And they dug another well, and they strove for that also: and he called the name of it Sitnah. [22] And he removed from there, and dug another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it Rechoboth, and he said, For now the Lord hath made room for us, and we shall increase in the land. [23] And he went up from there to Beer-sheba. [24] And the Lord appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father; fear not, for I am with thee, and I will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for the sake of Abraham my servant. [25] And he built there an altar, and called upon the name of the Lord, and pitched there his tent: and the servants of Isaac dug there a well. [26] Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Achuzzath his friend, and Phichol the chief captain of his army. [27] And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing that ye do hate me, and have sent me away from you? [28] And they said, We saw clearly that the Lord was with thee; and we said, Let there be now an oath between us and thee; and we will make a covenant with thee; [29] That thou shalt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now one blessed of the Lord. [30] And he made them a feast, and they ate and drank. [31] And they rose up betimes in the morning, and they swore one to the other; and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. [32] And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had dug, and they said unto him, We have found water. [33] And he called it Shibah: therefore is the name of the city Beer-sheba unto this day. [34] And

when Esau was forty years old he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri, the Hittite, and Bahsemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite. 35 And they were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

Genesis
Chapter 27

1 And it came to pass, when Isaac was old, and his eyes were too dim to see, that he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I. 2 And he said, Behold now, I am grown old, I know not the day of my death: 3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and hunt for me some venison; 4 And make me savory food, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die. 5 And Rebekah heard as Isaac was speaking to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 6 And Rebekah spoke unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me savory food, that I may eat and bless thee before the Lord before my death. 8 And now, my son, obey my voice in that which I command thee. 9 Go, I pray thee, to the flock, and fetch me from there two good kids; and I will make them savory food for thy father, such as he loveth: 10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat; for the sake that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man: 12 Peradventure my father will feel me, and I shall then seem to him as a deceiver; and I would bring upon me a curse, and not a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son; only obey my voice, and go fetch them to me. 14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savory food, such as his father loved. 15 And Rebekah took the goodly garments of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and clothed therewith Jacob her younger son; 16 And the skins of the kids she put upon his hands, and upon the smooth part of his neck; 17 And she gave the savory food and bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of Jacob her son. 18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou my son? 19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy first-born; I have done as thou didst speak to me: arise I pray thee, sit here and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Lord thy God brought it before me. 21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be truly my son Esau or not. 22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father, and he felt him; and he said, The voice is the voice of Jacob, but the hands are the hands of Esau. 23 And he recognized him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him. 24 And he said, Art thou indeed my son Esau? and he said I am. 25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat, and he brought him wine, and he drank. 26 And Isaac his father said unto him, Come near, I pray thee, and kiss me, my son. 27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his garments and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is the smell of the field which the Lord hath blessed. 28 And may God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine; 29 Nations shall serve thee, and people bow down to thee; be lord over thy brethren, and thy mother's sons shall bow down to thee; cursed be they that curse thee, and blessed be they that bless thee. 30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarcely gone out from the presence of his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. 31 And he also made savory food, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, in order that thy soul may bless me. 32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy first-born, Esau. 33 And Isaac trembled greatly,

exceedingly, and said, Who was it? where is he that had hunted venison, and brought it me, and I ate of all before thou camest, and blessed him? yea, he shall also remain blessed. [34] When Esau heard the words of his father, he uttered a great and exceedingly bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, also me, my father. [35] And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and took away thy blessing. [36] And he said, Hath he been therefore named Jacob, because he hath supplanted me these two times? my right of first-born he took away; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing: and he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me. [37] And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I endowed him: and what can I do now for thee, my son. [38] And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou then but one blessing, my father? bless me, also me, my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept. [39] And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and *blessed* by the dew of heaven from above; [40] And by thy sword shalt thou live, and thy brother shalt thou serve; and it shall come to pass, that when thou shalt have the dominion, thou canst break his yoke from off thy neck. [41] And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father had blessed him; and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father will be at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob. [42] And Rebekah was informed of the words of Esau her elder son: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau doth comfort himself, with regard to thee, purposing to kill thee. [43] Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother, to Charan; [44] And tarry with him a short time, until thy brother's fury turn away; [45] Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then will I send, and fetch thee from there; why should I be deprived of both of you at once in one day? [46] And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth; if Jacob take a wife from the daughters of Heth, such as these, from the daughters of the land, what good will life do me?

Genesis
Chapter 28

[1] And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife from the daughters of Canaan. [2] Arise, go to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thyself from there a wife of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother. [3] And God, the Almighty, bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest become a multitude of people; [4] And may he give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land of thy sojourn, which God gave unto Abraham. [5] And Isaac sent away Jacob, and he went to Padan-aram, unto Laban, the son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, the mother of Jacob and Esau. [6] And when Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take himself from there a wife; and in blessing him had given him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan; [7] And that Jacob had obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padan-aram: [8] Then saw Esau that the daughters of Canaan were evil in the eyes of Isaac his father; [9] And Esau went unto Ishmael, and took Machalath the daughter of Ishmael, Abraham's son, the sister of Nebayoth in addition to his wives, to himself as wife. [10] And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Charan. [11] And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took one of the stones of the place, and put it for his pillow, and laid himself down in that place. [12] And he dreamed, and behold a ladder was set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven; and behold, angels of God were ascending and descending on it. [13] And, behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the Lord, the God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed; [14] And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread

abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north and to the south; and in thee and thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. 15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee whithersoever thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done what I have spoken to thee of. 16 And Jacob awakened out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the Lord is present in this place; and I knew it not. 17 And he was afraid, and said, How fearful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. 18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillow, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it. 19 And he called the name of that place Beth-el; but Luz was the name of that city in former times. 20 And Jacob made a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me on this way which I am going, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, 21 And I come again in peace to my father's house: then shall the Lord be my God; 22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house; and of all that thou wilt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

Genesis
Chapter 29

1 Then Jacob lifted up his feet and went unto the land of the children of the east. 2 And he looked, and behold there was a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and the stone upon the mouth of the well was great. 3 And there all the flocks were wont to assemble; and they rolled then the stone from the mouth of the well, and watered the sheep; and they put the stone again upon the mouth of the well in its place. 4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence are ye? And they said, Of Charan are we. 5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nachor? And they said, We know him. 6 And he said unto them, Is he well? And they said, He is well; and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. 7 And he said, Lo, the day is yet long, it is not time that the cattle should be driven home; water ye the sheep, and go and feed them. 8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, then do they roll the stone from the mouth of the well; and we water the sheep. 9 And while he was yet speaking with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep; for she was a shepherdess. 10 And it came to pass when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the mouth of the well, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. 11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. 12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father. 13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. 14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month. 15 And Laban then said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for naught? tell me, what shall thy wages be? 16 And Laban had two daughters; the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. 17 And the eyes of Leah were tender; but Rachel was of handsome form and handsome appearance. 18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and he said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man; abide with me. 20 And Jacob served for Rachel seven years; and they seemed unto him but a few days, through the love he had to her. 21 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. 22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast. 23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. 24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid for a handmaid. 25 And it came to pass that in the morning, behold,

it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did I not serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou deceived me? [26] And Laban said, It is not done so in our place, to give in marriage the younger before the first-born. [27] Fulfill the week of this, and we will give thee this one also, for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. [28] And Jacob did so, and fulfilled the week of the first; and he gave him Rachel his daughter for a wife. [29] And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his hand-maid to be her maid. [30] And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah; and he served with him yet seven other years. [31] And when the Lord saw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb; but Rachel was barren. [32] And Leah conceived, and bore a son, and she called his name Reuben; for she said, Surely, the Lord hath looked upon my affliction, because now my husband will love me. [33] And she conceived again and bore a son; and she said, Because the Lord heard that I was hated, he hath given me this one also; and she called his name Simeon. [34] And she conceived again, and bore a son; and she said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons; therefore was his name called Levi. [35] And she conceived again, and bore a son; and she said, This time will I praise the Lord; therefore she called his name Judah: and she left off bearing.

Genesis
Chapter 30

[1] And when Rachel saw that she bore Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and she said unto Jacob, Give me children, and if not, I die. [2] And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? [3] And she said, Behold, *here is* my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her. [4] And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid for wife, and Jacob went in unto her. [5] And Bilhah conceived, and bore Jacob a son. [6] And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan. [7] And Bilhah, Rachel's maid, conceived again, and bore Jacob a second son. [8] And Rachel said, Contests of God have I contended with my sister, I have also prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali. [9] When Leah now saw that she had left off bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her to Jacob for wife. [10] And Zilpah Leah's maid bore Jacob a son. [11] And Leah said, Good luck hath come: and she called his name Gad. [12] And Zilpah Leah's maid bore a second son unto Jacob. [13] And Leah said, To my happiness; for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher. [14] And Reuben went in the days of the wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and he brought them unto Leah his mother; then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, *some* of thy son's mandrakes. [15] And she said unto her, Is it not enough that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldst thou also take away my son's mandrakes? And Rachel said, Therefore shall he be with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes. [16] And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Unto me thou must come in; for surely I have obtained thee as a reward with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. [17] And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived and bore Jacob a fifth son. [18] And Leah said, God hath given me my reward, because I have given my maid to my husband: and she called his name Issachar. [19] And Leah conceived again, and bore a sixth son unto Jacob. [20] And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons; and she called his name Zebulun. [21] And afterward she bore a daughter, and she called her name Dinah. [22] And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb. [23] And she conceived, and bore a son; and she said, God hath taken away my reproach. [24] And she called his name Joseph, saying, The Lord shall add to me another son. [25] And it came to pass, when Rachel had borne Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto my own place,

and to my country. [26] Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go; for thou knowest my service with which I have served thee. [27] And Laban said unto him, If I could but find favor in thy eyes; I have learned by experience that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake: [28] And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give them. [29] And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and what thy cattle hath become with me. [30] For it was a little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased into a multitude; and the Lord hath blessed thee since my coming; and now when shall I provide also for my own house? [31] And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me the least; if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock: [32] I will pass through all thy flock today, removing from there every speckled and spotted lamb, and every brown lamb among the sheep, and whatever is spotted and speckled among the goats; and such shall be after this my reward. [33] And my righteousness shall testify for me in time to come, when it shall come with my reward before thy face: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me. [34] And Laban said, Well, let it be according to thy word. [35] And he removed on that day the he-goats that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, every one that had some white on it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons. [36] And he put a space of three days' journey between himself and Jacob; and Jacob fed the flocks of Laban that were left. [37] And Jacob took himself rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chestnut tree; and peeled thereon white streaks, laying bare the white which was on the rods. [38] And he set the rods which he had peeled in the gutters in the watering troughs, where the flocks came to drink, just before the flocks, and where they conceived, when they came to drink. [39] And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted. [40] And these lambs did Jacob separate, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ring-streaked, and whatever was brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not with Laban's cattle. [41] And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods. [42] But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in; so the feebler belonged to Laban, and the stronger to Jacob. [43] And the man increased exceedingly, and he had many flocks, and maid-servants, and men-servants, and camels, and asses.

Genesis
Chapter 31

[1] And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's, and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this wealth. [2] And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before. [3] And the Lord said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy birthplace; and I will be with thee. [4] And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock. [5] And he said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father hath been with me. [6] And ye know well that with all my power I have served your father. [7] And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times: but God suffered him not to do me evil. [8] If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages: then bore all the flocks speckled: and if he said thus, The ring-streaked shall be thy reward; then bore all the flocks ring-streaked. [9] Thus God took away the cattle of your father, and gave them to me. [10] And it came to pass at the time that the flocks conceived, that I lifted up my eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the flocks were ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled. [11] And an angel of God spoke unto me in the dream, Jacob: and I said, Here am I. [12] And he said, Lift up now thy eyes and see, all the rams which leap upon the flocks are ring-streaked, speckled, and

grizzled; for I have seen all that Laban doth unto thee. [13] I am the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst a pillar, where thou madest unto me a vow: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy birth. [14] And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? [15] Were we not counted of him as strangers? for he hath sold us; and he hath quite consumed also our money. [16] For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is ours, and our children's; now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do. [17] Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels; [18] And he led away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his acquiring, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, to go to Isaac his father into the land of Canaan. [19] And Laban was gone to shear his sheep; and Rachel stole the images that were her father's. [20] And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, by not letting him know that he was going to flee. [21] And he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount Gilead. [22] And it was told to Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled. [23] And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him a seven days' journey; and he overtook him at the mount of Gilead. [24] And God came to Laban, the Syrian, in a dream of the night, and said unto him, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. [25] Then Laban overtook Jacob; now Jacob had pitched his tent on the mount, and Laban with his brethren pitched on the mount of Gilead. [26] And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and led away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword. [27] Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and why didst thou not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp? [28] And *why* hast thou not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? now thou hast acted foolishly in so doing. [29] It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt; but the God of your father spoke unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. [30] And now, thou wouldst needs be gone, because thou greatly longedst after thy father's house; *yet* wherefore hast thou stolen my gods. [31] And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid, for I said, Peradventure thou wouldst take by force thy daughters from me. [32] With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live; before our brethren seek out thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee; but Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them. [33] And Laban went into the tent of Jacob, and into the tent of Leah, and into the tent of the two maid-servants; but he found nothing; he then went out of the tent of Leah, and entered into Rachel's tent. [34] Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the saddle-cushion of the camel, and sat upon them; and Laban searched all the tent, and found nothing. [35] And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me; and thus he searched, but found not the images. [36] Now Jacob became wroth, and quarrelled with Laban; and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me? [37] Although thou hast searched all my goods, what hast thou found of all the articles of thy household? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge between us both. [38] These twenty years have I been with thee: thy ewes and thy she-goats have not cast their young; and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten. [39] That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I had to bear the loss of it, of my hand didst thou require it, whatever was stolen by day, or stolen by night. [40] *Where* I was in the day the heat consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from my eyes. [41] These twenty years have I been in thy house; I have served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy flocks: and thou hast changed my wages ten times. [42] Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the Fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst now sent me away empty; my affliction and the labor of my hands God hath seen, and decided yesternight. [43] And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, The daughters are my daughters, and the children are my children, and the flocks are my flocks, and all that thou seest is mine; but as to my daughters, what can I do unto them this day, or unto their children whom they have born? [44] And now, come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee. [45] And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. [46] And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made a heap; and they ate there upon the heap. [47] And Laban called it Yegar-sahadutha; but Jacob called it Galed. [48] And Laban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day; therefore called he its name Galed; [49] And Mitzpah; for he said, The Lord shall watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from the other; [50] If thou shouldst afflict my daughters, or if thou shouldst take other wives besides my daughters, when there is no man with us: see, God is witness between me and thee. [51] And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast up between me and thee; [52] Witness be this heap and witness be this pillar, that I will not pass by this heap, and that thou shalt not pass unto me by this heap and this pillar,

for evil. [53] The God of Abraham and the God of Nachor shall judge between us, the God of their father; but Jacob swore by the Fear of his father Isaac. [54] Then Jacob slew some cattle upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread; and they did eat bread, and tarried all night on the mount. [55] And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters and blessed them; and Laban departed, and returned unto his own place.

Genesis
Chapter 32

[1] And Jacob went on his way, and there met him angels of God. [2] And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is a host of God; and he called the name of that place Machanayim. [3] And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of Seir, the country of Edom. [4] And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord, to Esau, Thus hath said thy servant Jacob, With Laban have I sojourned, and stayed until now. [5] And I have acquired oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants; and I send now to tell my lord, to find grace in thy eyes. [6] And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother, to Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. [7] Then Jacob was greatly afraid, and he felt distressed; and he divided the people that were with him, and the flocks, and the herds, and the camels, into two bands. [8] And he said, If Esau should come to the one band and smite it, then the other band which is left may escape. [9] And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the Lord who saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy birthplace, and I will deal well with thee: [10] I am not worthy of all the kindness, and of all the truth, which thou hast shown unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands. [11] Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau; for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, the mother with the children. [12] And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. [13] And he lodged there that same night; and he took of that which he carried with him a present for Esau his brother: [14] Two hundred she-goats, and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams. [15] Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty cows, and ten bulls, twenty she-asses, and ten foals. [16] And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by itself; and he said unto his servants, Pass on before me, and put a space between drove and drove. [17] And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother should meet thee, and ask thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither art thou going? and for whom are these before thee? [18] Then shalt thou say, They belong to thy servant, to Jacob; it is a present sent unto my lord, to Esau; and, behold, also, he is himself behind us. [19] And so he commanded also the second, also the third, as also all that followed the droves, saying, After this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him. [20] And say ye moreover, Behold, also thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will receive me kindly. [21] The present went thus on before him; and he lodged himself that night in the camp. [22] And he rose up that night, and he took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford of the Yabbok. [23] And he took them, and sent them over the stream and sent over what he had. [24] And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. [25] And when he saw that he could net prevail against him, he struck against the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob’s thigh was put out of joint, as he was wrestling with him. [26] And he said, Let me go, for the day hath dawned. And he said, I will not let thee go until thou hast blessed me. [27] And he said unto him, What is thy name? and he said, Jacob. [28] And he said, Not Jacob shall any more be called thy name, but Israel; for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. [29] And Jacob asked him, and said, tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost

ask after my name? And he blessed him there. [30] And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen an angel of God face to face, and my life hath been preserved. [31] And the sun rose unto him as he passed by Penuel, and he halted upon his thigh. [32] Therefore do the children of Israel not eat the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day; because he struck against the hollow of Jacob's thigh on the sinew that shrank.

Genesis
Chapter 33

[1] And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids. [2] And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost. [3] And he himself passed on before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother. [4] And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him; and they wept. [5] And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are these with thee? And he said, The children whom God hath graciously given thy servant. [6] Then came the handmaids near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. [7] And Leah also with her children came near, and they bowed themselves; and after that came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. [8] And he said, What meanest thou by all this drove which I have met? And he said, To find grace in the eyes of my lord. [9] And Esau said, I have enough, my brother, keep unto thyself what thou hast. [10] And Jacob said, This must not be, I pray thee; if I have but found grace in thy eyes, then do thou receive my present at my hand; since I have seen thy face, it is as though I had seen the face of an angel, and because thou hast received me kindly. [11] Take, I pray thee, my present that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have a plenty of all. And he urged him, and he took it. [12] And he said, Let us depart, and move farther, and I will travel near thee. [13] And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are a charge on me: and if they should overdrive them one day, all the flock would die. [14] Let my lord, I pray thee, pass on before his servant: and I will lead on slowly, according to the cattle that goeth before me and the children may be able to travel, until I come unto my lord unto Seir. [15] And Esau said, Let me, I pray thee, leave with thee some of the people that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me only final grace in the eyes of my lord. [16] So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir. [17] And Jacob journeyed to Succoth and built himself a house, and for his cattle he made booths; therefore he called the name of the place Succoth. [18] And Jacob came in good health to the city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram; and he encamped before the city. [19] And he bought the parcel of the field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Chamor, the father of Shechem, for a hundred kessitah. [20] And he erected there an altar, and called it, El-Elohe-Yisrael.

Genesis

Chapter 34

1 And Dinah the daughter of Leah, whom she had born unto Jacob, went out to look about among the daughters of the land. 2 And Shechem the son of Chamor the Hivite, the prince of the country, saw her; and he took her, and lay with her, and did her violence. 3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the maiden, and spoke kindly unto the maiden. 4 And Shechem spoke unto Chamor his father, saying, Get me this girl for wife. 5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter; but his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they were come. 6 And Chamor the father of Shechem went out unto to Jacob to speak with him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came from the field when they heard it, and the men were grieved, and it excited their anger greatly; because he had wrought a disgraceful thing in Israel to lie with the daughter of Jacob, and this ought not to be done. 8 And Chamor spoke with them, saying, The soul of Shechem my son longeth for your daughter; give her, I pray you, unto him for wife. 9 And intermarry with us; your daughters ye shall give unto us, and our daughters ye may take unto yourselves. 10 And with us shall ye dwell; and the land shall be open before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and acquire possessions therein. 11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brother, Let me but find grace in your eyes, and whatever ye may say unto me, I will give. 12 Ask of me ever so much dowry and gift, and I will give, just as ye may say unto me; but give me the maiden for wife. 13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Chamor his father with cunning, and spoke; because he had defiled Dinah their sister. 14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that would be a reproach unto us. 15 But on this condition will we consent unto you; if ye will become as we are, that every male of you be circumcised: 16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters unto us; and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised, then will we take our daughter, and go our way. 18 And their words were pleasing in the eyes of Chamor, and in the eyes of Shechem, the son of Chamor. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter; and he was the most honored of all the house of his father. 20 And Chamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and spoke with the men of their city, saying, 21 These men are peaceably inclined with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; and the land, behold, it is large enough on all sides before them; their daughters we will take unto us for wives, and our daughters we will give unto them. 22 Only with this condition will the men consent unto us to dwell with us, to become one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised. 23 Their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs will they not be ours? only let us consent unto them, that they may dwell with us. 24 And unto Chamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and all the males were circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brothers, took each his sword, and came upon the city unresisted and slew all the males. 26 And they slew Chamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword; and they took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out. 27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their sheep and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field. 29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives they took captive, and spoiled; and all that was in the house. 30 And Jacob said unto Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me, to cause me to be hated among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: and as I am but few in number, they may gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I would be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with a harlot?

Genesis
Chapter 35

1 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-el, and dwell there; and make there an altar unto the God that
appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. 2 Then said Jacob unto his household, and to
all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and cleanse yourselves, and change your
garments. 3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el: and I will make there an altar unto the God who answered me on the
day of my distress, and was with me on the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which
were in their hand, and the earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which was near
Shechem. 5 And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did
not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Beth-el, he and all
the people that were with him. 7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el: because there God
appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 And Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was
buried beneath Beth-el under an oak: and he called its named Allon-bachuth. 9 And God appeared unto Jacob again,
when he came from Padan-aram, and blessed him. 10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob; thy name shall not
be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him, I am
God the Almighty; be fruitful and multiply; a nation and an assemblage of nations shall spring from thee, and kings shall
come out of thy loins. 12 And the land which I gave to Abraham and to Isaac, to thee will I give it; and to thy seed after
thee will I give the land. 13 And God went up from him on the place where he had spoken with him. 14 And Jacob set up
a pillar at the place where he had spoken with him, a pillar of stone; and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he
poured oil thereon. 15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God had spoken with him, Beth-el. 16 And they
journeyed from Beth-el: and there was yet some distance to come to Ephrath, when Rachel travailed, and she had hard
labor. 17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labor, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; for this child also is
a son for thee. 18 And it came to pass, as her soul was departing, *for she died* that she called his name Ben-oni; but his
father called him Benjamin. 19 And so Rachel died, and was buried on the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lechem. 20
And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: this is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day. 21 And Israel journeyed, and
spread his tent beyond the tower of flocks *Eder*. 22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben
went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine; and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve. 23 The sons of
Leah, Jacob's first-born, Reuben, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun. 24 The sons of Rachel,
Joseph, and Benjamin. 25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid, Dan, and Naphtali. 26 And the sons of Zilpah,
Leah's handmaid, Gad, and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, that were born to him in Padan-aram. 27 And Jacob
came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, the city of Arba', which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac had sojourned. 28
And the days of Isaac were one hundred and eighty years. 29 And Isaac departed this life, and died, and was gathered
unto his people, old and full of days; and Esau and Jacob his sons buried him.

Genesis
Chapter 36

1 Now these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom. 2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the

daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite; [3] And Bahsemath Ishmael's daughter, the sister of Nebayoth. [4] And Adah bore to Esau Eliphaz; and Bahsemath bore Reuel; [5] And Aholibamah bore Yeush, and Ya'lam, and Korach: these are the sons of Esau, that were born unto him in the land Canaan. [6] And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had gotten in the land of Canaan; and went into another country from the face of his brother Jacob. [7] For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land of their sojourning could not bear them, because of their cattle. [8] Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom. [9] And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edom in mount Seir. [10] These are the names of Esau's sons: Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bahsemath the wife of Esau. [11] And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Ga'tam, and Kenaz. [12] And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son: and she bore to Eliphaz Amalek; these were the sons of Adah, Esau's wife. [13] And these are the sons of Reuel: Nachath, and Zerach, Shammah, and Mizzah; these were the sons of Bahsemath, Esau's wife. [14] And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bore to Esau Yeush, and Ya'lam, and Korach. [15] These are the dukes of the sons of Esau; the sons of Eliphaz the first-born of Esau: duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, [16] Duke Korach, duke Ga'tam, duke Amalek; these are the dukes of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Adah. [17] And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son: duke Nachath, duke Zerach, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah; these are the dukes of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Bahsemath, Esau's wife. [18] And these are the sons of Aholibamah, Esau's wife: duke Yeush, duke Ya'lam, duke Korach; these are the dukes of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife. [19] These are the sons of Esau, and these are their dukes; this is Edom. [20] These are the sons of Seir the Chorite, who inhabited the land: Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, [21] And Dishon, and Etzer, and Dishan; these are the dukes of the Chorites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom. [22] And the children of Lotan were Chori and Heman; and Lotan's sister was Timna. [23] And these were the children of Shobal: Alvan, and Manachath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam. [24] And these are the children of Zibeon: both Ajah, and Anah; this was that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father. [25] And these are the children of Anah: Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah. [26] And these are the children of Dishan: Chemdan, and Eshban, and Yithran, and Cheran. [27] These are the children of Etzer: Bilhan, Zaavan, and Akan. [28] These are the children of Dishan: Uz, and Aran. [29] These are the dukes of the Chorites: duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah; [30] Duke Dishon, duke Etzer, duke Dishan; these are the dukes of the Chorites, after their dukes in the land of Seir. [31] And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel. [32] And there reigned in Edom Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city was Dinhabah. [33] And Bela died, and there reigned in his stead Yobab the son of Zerach of Bozrah. [34] And Yobab died, and there reigned in his stead Chusham of the land of Teman. [35] And Chusham died, and there reigned in his stead Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab; and the name of his city was Avith. [36] And Hadad died, and there reigned in his stead Samlah of Masrekah. [37] And Samlah died, and there reigned in his stead Shaul of Rechoboth by the river. [38] And Shaul died, and there reigned in his stead Baal-chanan the son of Achbor. [39] And Baal-chanan the son of Achbor died, and there reigned in his stead Hadar, and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-zahab. [40] And these are the names of the dukes of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names: duke Timna, duke Alvah, duke Yetheth, [41] Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon. [42] Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar, [43] Duke Magdiel, duke Iram; these are the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: this is Esau the father of the Edom.

Genesis

Chapter 37

[1] And Jacob dwelt in the land of his father’s sojourning, in the land of Canaan. [2] These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brothers; and he was as a lad with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father’s wives; and Joseph brought evil reports of them unto his father. [3] Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age; and he made him a coat of many colors. [4] And when his brothers saw that their father loved him more than all his brothers, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. [5] And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it to his brothers: and they hated him yet the more. [6] And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed. [7] And, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also remained standing upright; and, behold, your sheaves placed themselves round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. [8] And his brothers said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. [9] And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it to his brothers; and he said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and eleven stars made obeisance to me. [10] And he told it to his father, and to his brothers; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall we indeed come, I and thy mother, and thy brothers, to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth. [11] And his brothers envied him; but his father noted the matter *in his mind*. [12] And his brothers went to feed their father’s flocks in Shechem. [13] And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brothers feed *the flocks* in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I. [14] And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brothers, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him from the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem. [15] And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering astray in the field; and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? [16] And he said, I seek my brothers; tell me, I pray thee, where they are feeding their flocks? [17] And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brothers, and found them in Dothan. [18] And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him. [19] And they said one to another, Behold, here comes this man of dreams. [20] And now, come and let us slay him, and cast him into one of the pits, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. [21] And when Reuben heard it, he delivered him out of their hand; and he said, Let us not put him to death. [22] And Reuben said unto them, Do not shed blood; but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, but do not lay hand upon him; —in order that he might deliver him out of their hand, to bring him back again to his father. [23] And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brothers, that they stript Joseph of his coat, the coat of many colors that was on him; [24] And they took him, and cast him into the pit; and the pit was empty; there was no water in it. [25] And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of Ishmaelites was coming from Gilead; and their camels were bearing spicery, and balm, and lotus, going to carry it down to Egypt. [26] And Judah said unto his brothers, What profit will it be if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood? [27] Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, but let our hand not be upon him; for he is our brother, our flesh. And his brothers hearkened to him. [28] And when the Midianitish men, merchants, passed by, they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt. [29] And when Reuben returned unto the pit, and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit, he rent his clothes. [30] And he returned unto his brothers, and said, The child is not there; and I, whither shall I go? [31] And they took Joseph’s coat, and killed a he-goat, and dipped the coat in the blood; [32] And they sent the coat of many colors, and they brought it to their father, and said, This have we found: acknowledge, we pray thee, whether it be thy son’s coat or not. [33] And he recognized it, and said, it is my son’s coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is surely torn in pieces. [34] And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. [35] And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I must go down unto my son, mourning, into the grave; thus his father wept for him. [36] And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh’s, the captain of the guards.

Genesis
Chapter 38

1 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brothers, and he pitched his tent with a certain Adullamite whose name was Chirah. 2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shua; and he took her, and went in unto her. 3 And she conceived, and bore a son; and he called his name ‘Er. 4 And she conceived again, and bore a son; and she called his name Onan. 5 And she again bore another son; and she called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bore him. 6 And Judah took a wife for ‘Er his first-born, whose name was Tamar. 7 And ‘Er, Judah’s first-born, was displeasing in the eyes of the Lord; and the Lord slew him. 8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother’s wife, and take her, as her brother-in-law, and raise up seed to thy brother. 9 Onan thus knew that the seed should not be his, and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother’s wife, that he spilled it on the ground, so as not to give seed unto his brother. 10 And the thing which he did was displeasing in the eyes of the Lord: wherefore he slew him also. 11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter-in-law, Remain a widow at thy father’s house, till Shelah my son be grown; for he thought, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brothers have done. And Tamar went and dwelt in her father’s house. 12 And many days had elapsed when the daughter of Shua, Judah’s wife, died; and after Judah was comforted, he went up unto his sheep-shearers, he and his friend Chirah the Adullamite, to Timnah. 13 And it was told unto Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnah to shear his sheep. 14 And she put her widow’s garments off from her, and covered herself with a vail, and concealed her face, and seated herself at the cross-road, which is by the way to Timnah; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him for wife. 15 And Judah saw her and thought her to be a harlot; because she had covered her face. 16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; *for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law.* And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? 17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, If thou wilt give me a pledge, till thou send it. 18 And he said, What is the pledge which I shall give thee? And she said, Thy signet, and thy scarf, and thy staff that is in thy hand. And he gave them unto her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. 19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. 20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to take the pledge out of the woman’s hand; but he found her not. 21 Then he asked the men of her place, saying, Where is the harlot, that was at the cross-road on the highway? And they said, There hath been no harlot in this neighborhood. 22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place have said, There hath been no harlot in this place. 23 And Judah said, Let her keep it, lest we be put to shame; behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her. 24 And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told to Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by prostitution. And Judah said, Lead her forth, and let her be burnt. 25 When she was led forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Acknowledge, I pray thee, to whom belong these, the signet, the scarf, and staff. 26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her not again any more. 27 And it came to pass at the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. 28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first. 29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold his brother came out; and she said, How hast thou broken forth! this breach is upon thee: therefore his name was called Perez. 30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zerach.

Genesis
Chapter 39

1 And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, the captain of the guards, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Ishmaelites, who had brought him down thither. 2 And the Lord was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was thus in the house of his master the Egyptian. 3 And when his master saw that the Lord was with him, and that the Lord caused all that he did to prosper in his hand: 4 Joseph found grace in his eyes, and he served him; and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand. 5 And it came to pass from the time he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Lord blessed the Egyptian's house for the sake of Joseph; and the blessing of the Lord was upon all that he had, in the house and in the field. 6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he troubled himself not about aught he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was handsome in form and handsome in appearance. 7 And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me. 8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, Thy master troubleth himself not about what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath into my hand; 9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great evil, and sin against God? 10 And it came to pass, as she spoke to Joseph day by day, and he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her; 11 That it came to pass one particular day, that he went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within. 12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me; and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and ran out into the street. 13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, 14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spoke unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in unto us a Hebrew man to have his sport with us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice: 15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and ran out into the street. 16 And she laid up his garment by her until his lord came home. 17 And she spoke unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant whom thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to have his sport with me. 18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled forth. 19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spoke unto him, saying, After this manner hath thy servant done to me; that his wrath was kindled. 20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, the place where the king's prisoners were imprisoned: and he was there in the prison. 21 But the Lord was with Joseph, and caused him to find kindness, and gave him favor in the eyes of the superintendent of the prison. 22 And the superintendent of the prison committed into Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, was done through him. 23 The superintendent of the prison looked not after the least that was under his hand, because the Lord was with him; and that which he did, the Lord made to prosper.

Genesis

Chapter 40

[1] And it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and the baker committed an offense, against their lord the king of Egypt. [2] And Pharaoh was wroth against his two officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. [3] And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guards, into the prison, the place where Joseph was confined. [4] And the captain of the guards charged Joseph with them, and he served them; and they continued a season in ward. [5] And they dreamed a dream, both of them, each his dream in one night, each in accordance with the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, who were confined in the prison. [6] And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked at them, and, behold, they were sad. [7] And he asked the officers of Pharaoh that were with him in ward in his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadly today? [8] And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is none to interpret it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations belong to God? tell it to me, I pray you. [9] The chief of the butlers then told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me; [10] And on the vine were three branches; and it was as though it budded, shot forth its blossoms, and on its clusters the grapes became ripe: [11] And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand; and I took the grapes, and pressed them out into Pharaoh's cup, and I placed the cup into Pharaoh's hand. [12] And Joseph said unto him, This is its interpretation: The three branches are three days; [13] Within yet three days will Pharaoh lift up thy head, and restore thee unto thy office; and thou shalt place Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. [14] Therefore if thou thinkest on me when it shall be well with thee, then show kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house; [15] For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews; and here also have I not done the least that they should put me into the dungeon. [16] And when the chief of the bakers saw that he had well interpreted, he said unto Joseph, I also *saw* in my dream, and, behold, I had three baskets with fine bread on my head: [17] And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bakemeats, used as food for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket from my head. [18] And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation: The three baskets are three days; [19] Within yet three days will Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and will hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee. [20] And it came to pass on the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief of the butlers and the head of the chief of the bakers among his servants. [21] And he restored the chief of the butlers unto his butlership; and he placed the cup in Pharaoh's hand; [22] But the chief of the bakers he hanged, as Joseph had interpreted to them. [23] Yet the chief of the butlers did not remember Joseph, and forgot him.

Genesis

Chapter 41

[1] And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river. [2] And, behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, of good appearance and fat in flesh; and they fed in the meadow. [3] And, behold, seven other cows came up after them out of the river, ill-favored and lean in flesh; and they stood by the other cows upon the brink of the river. [4] And the ill-favored and lean-fleshed cows did eat up the seven well-favored and fat cows. And Pharaoh awoke. [5] And he slept and dreamed a second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up on one stalk, rank and good. [6] And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them. [7] And the

seven thin ears swallowed up the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream. 8 And it
came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all
the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret the same unto
Pharaoh. 9 Then spoke the chief of the butlers unto Pharaoh, saying, My faults I must call to remembrance this day: 10
Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the house of the captain of the guards, me and the chief of
the bakers; 11 And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each in accordance with the interpretation
of his dream. 12 And there was with us a Hebrew lad, a servant to the captain of the guards; and we told him, and he
interpreted to us our dreams; to each according to his dream did he interpret. 13 And it came to pass, just as he had
interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto my office, and him he hanged. 14 Then Pharaoh sent and had Joseph
called, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his garments, and came
in unto Pharaoh. 15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it:
and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it. 16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh,
saying, It is not in me; God will give an answer for the peace of Pharaoh. 17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my
dream, behold, I stood upon the brink of the river; 18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, fat in flesh
and good in shape; and they fed in the meadow; 19 And, behold, seven other cows came up after them, poor and very
ill-shaped and lean in flesh; I never saw any like these in all the land of Egypt for ugliness; 20 And the lean and the
ill-favored cows did eat up the first seven fat cows; 21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that
they had eaten them; but their appearance was still as bad as at the beginning. And I awoke. 22 And I saw in my dream,
and, behold, seven ears came up on one stalk, full and good; 23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, blasted with
the east wind, sprung up after them; 24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told this unto the
magicians; but there was none that could tell it to me. 25 And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, the dream of Pharaoh is one,
that which God is about to do, he hath told to Pharaoh. 26 The seven good cows are seven years; and the seven good
ears are seven years; the dream is one. 27 And the seven thin and ill-favored cows that came up after them are seven
years; and the seven empty ears, blasted with the east wind, shall be seven years of famine. 28 This is the thing which I
have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he hath shown unto Pharaoh. 29 Behold, there are coming seven
years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: 30 And there shall arise seven years of famine after them, when
all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land; 31 And the plenty shall not
be known in the land by reason of that famine following it; for it shall be very grievous. 32 And as it respecteth that the
dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice, it is because the thing is firmly resolved on by God, and God hasteneth to
bring it to pass. 33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt. 34
Let Pharaoh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part *of the produce* of the land of
Egypt in the seven years of plenty. 35 And let them gather up all the food of those good years that are coming, and lay
up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, as food in the cities, and keep the same. 36 And that food shall be for a store to the
land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land be not cut off through the
famine. 37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants. 38 And Pharaoh said unto
his servants, Can we find such a one as this, a man in whom the spirit of God is? 39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph,
Inasmuch as God hath caused thee to know all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou: 40 Thou shalt be over
my house, and according to thy word shall all my people be ruled, only in regard to the throne will I be greater than
thou. 41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt. 42 And Pharaoh took off his ring
from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a golden chain about
his neck; 43 And he caused him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bend the knee:
and he placed him *thus* over all the land of Egypt. 44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh; but without thee
shall no man lift up his hand or his foot in all the land of Egypt. 45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphenath-
pa'neach; and he gave him Assenath the daughter of Poti-phera', the priest of On, for wife. And Joseph went out over
all the land of Egypt. 46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh the king of Egypt; and Joseph
went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt. 47 And the earth brought forth in the
seven years of plenty by handfuls. 48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of
Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field of the city, which was round about it, laid he up in the
same. 49 And Joseph heaped up corn as the sand of the sea, very much; until he left off numbering, for it was without

number. [50] And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, whom Assenath the daughter of Poti-phera' the priest of On, bore unto him. [51] And Joseph called the name of the first-born Menasseh: For God *said he* hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house. [52] And the name of the second he called Ephraim; For God *said he* hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction. [53] And the seven years of plenty, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended. [54] And the seven years of famine began to come, just as Joseph had said; and there was famine in all the countries, but in all the land of Egypt there was bread. [55] And when all the land of Egypt also felt hunger, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do. [56] And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the store-houses, wherein corn was, and sold unto the Egyptians; for the famine grew strong in the land of Egypt. [57] And all the countries came into Egypt to buy corn of Joseph; because the famine was sore in all the countries.

Genesis
Chapter 42

[1] And when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look at one another? [2] And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt; get you down thither, and buy for us provision from there, that we may live, and not die. [3] And ten brothers of Joseph went down to buy corn in Egypt, [4] But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brothers; for he said, Lest mischief befall him. [5] And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came; for the famine was in the land of Canaan. [6] And Joseph—he was the governor over the land, it was he that sold corn to all the people of the land; and Joseph's brothers came, and bowed themselves down before him with the face to the earth. [7] And Joseph saw his brothers, and he recognized them; but made himself strange unto them and spoke roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food. [8] And Joseph recognized his brothers, but they recognized not him. [9] And Joseph remembered the dreams which he had dreamed concerning them, and he said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land are ye come. [10] And they said unto him, No, my lord, thy servants are only come to buy food. [11] We are all sons of one man; we are true men; thy servants have never been spies. [12] And he said unto them, No! but to see the nakedness of the land are ye come. [13] And they said, We, thy servants, are twelve brothers, sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is no more. [14] And Joseph said unto them, It is as I have spoken unto you, saying, Ye are spies; [15] Hereby shall ye be proved: By the life of Pharaoh, ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither. [16] Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether the truth be with you; and if not, by the life of Pharaoh, ye are surely spies. [17] And he put them together into ward three days. [18] And Joseph said unto them on the third day, This do, and live; I fear God. [19] If ye be true men, let one of your brothers remain imprisoned in the house of your confinement; but ye, go, carry home what you have bought for the want of your household. [20] But your youngest brother bring unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. [21] And they said to one another, Truly we are guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us. [22] And Reuben answered them, saying, Did I not say unto you, thus, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? and behold, his blood also is now required. [23] And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spoke unto them by an interpreter. [24] And he turned himself away from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and spoke with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes. [25] And Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them

provision for the way; and he did unto them thus. [26] And they loaded their asses with their corn, and departed thence. [27] And one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn: when he espied his money, for, behold, it was in the mouth of his sack. [28] And he said unto his brothers, My money hath been restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us? [29] And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and they told him all that had befallen them; saying, [30] The man, the lord of the land, spoke roughly to us, and took us as though we were espying the country. [31] And we said unto him, We are true men; we have never been spies: [32] We are twelve brothers, sons of our father; the one is no more, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan. [33] And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men: leave one of your brothers here with me, and *the food for* the want of your households take ye and be gone; [34] And bring your youngest brother unto me; then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men; your brother I will give up to you, and in the land ye shall be allowed to traffic. [35] And it came to pass as they were emptying their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when they saw the bundles of their money, they and their father, they were afraid. [36] And Jacob their father said unto them, Me ye have bereaved of my children: Joseph is gone, and Simeon is gone, and Benjamin ye will take away; all these things are against me. [37] And Reuben said unto his father, thus, Two of my sons shalt thou slay, if I bring him not to thee; deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him back to thee. [38] And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he alone is left: and if mischief befall him by the way in which ye go, then will ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

Genesis
Chapter 43

[1] And the famine was sore in the land. [2] And it came to pass, when they had completely eaten up the provisions which they had brought out of Egypt, that their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. [3] And Judah said unto him, thus, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. [4] If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food; [5] But if thou sendest him not, we will not go down; for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. [6] And Israel said, Wherefore have ye dealt so ill with me, as to tell the man that ye have yet another brother? [7] And they said, The man inquired particularly concerning us, and our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we possibly know that he would say, Bring down your brother? [8] And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, as also our little ones. [9] I will be surety for him; from my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then shall I have sinned against thee all the days. [10] For, if we had not lingered, surely we had now returned the second time. [11] And their father Israel said unto them, If it must be so now, do this: take of the best products of the land in your vessels, and carry down to the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices and lotus, pistachio-nuts and almonds; [12] And twofold money take in your hand; and the money that was put back in the mouth of your sacks, you must carry back in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight; [13] Also your brother take along, and arise, go again unto the man. [14] And may God the Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away to you your other brother, and Benjamin. And I, if I am to be bereaved, let me be bereaved. [15] And the men took that present; and twofold money they took in their hand, as also Benjamin; and they rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph. [16] And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the superintendent of his

house, Bring these men into the house, and slay, and make ready; for with me shall these men dine at noon. [17] And the man did as Joseph had said; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house. [18] And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house: and they said, Because of the money that came back in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, together with our asses. [19] And they came near to the man who was appointed over Joseph's house, and they spoke with him at the door of the house. [20] And they said, Pardon, my lord, we came down at the first time to buy food: [21] And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in its full weight; and we have brought it back in our hand. [22] And other money have we brought down in our hand to buy food; we know not who hath put our money in our sacks. [23] And he said, Peace be to you, fear not; your God, and the God of your father, hath given you a treasure in your sacks; your money hath come to me. And he brought Simeon out unto them. [24] And the man brought the men into Joseph's house; and he gave them water, and they washed their feet, and he gave provender to their asses. [25] And they made ready the present before Joseph came home at noon; for they had heard that they should eat bread there. [26] And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth. [27] And he asked them after their welfare, and said, Is your old father well, of whom ye spoke? is he yet alive? [28] And they answered, Thy servant, our father, is in good health, he is yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and prostrated themselves. [29] And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your youngest brother, of whom ye spoke unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. [30] And Joseph hastened away, for his affection toward his brother became enkindled, and he sought to weep; and he entered into his chamber and wept there. [31] And he washed his face, and came out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on the bread. [32] And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves; and for the Egyptians, who did eat with him, by themselves; because the Egyptians may not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians. [33] And they sat before him, the first-born according to his prior birth, and the youngest according to his youth; and the men marveled one at the other. [34] And he sent portions unto them from before him; but Benjamin's portion exceeded the portions of all of them fivefold. And they drank, and were merry with him.

Genesis
Chapter 44

[1] And he commanded the superintendent of his house, saying, Fill the sacks of these men with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in the mouth of his sack. [2] And my cup, the silver cup, thou shalt put in the mouth of the sack of the youngest, and the money for his corn. And he did according to the word of Joseph which he had spoken. [3] As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. [4] They were gone out of the city, not yet far off, when Joseph said unto the superintendent of his house, Up, follow after the men; and when thou hast overtaken them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye returned evil for good? [5] Is not this out of which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he divineth? ye have done evil in so doing. [6] And he overtook them, and he spoke unto them these same words. [7] And they said unto him, Wherefore will my lord speak such words as these? God forbid that thy servants should do any thing like this. [8] Behold the money, which we found in the mouth of our sacks, we brought back unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? [9] With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, let him die; and we also will be bondmen unto thy lord. [10] And he said, Now also let it be according to your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; but ye shall be blameless. [11] And

they made haste, and every one of them took down his sack to the ground, and every one opened his sack. [12] And he searched, at the eldest he began, and at the youngest he left off; and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. [13] Then they rent their clothes, and every one loaded his ass, and they returned to the city. [14] And Judah and his brothers came into Joseph's house, and he was yet there; and they fell down before him on the ground. [15] And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? knew ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine? [16] And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we justify ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold we are servants unto my lord, both we, as also he in whose hand the cup was found. [17] And he said, God forbid that I should do this: the man in whose hand the cup was found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, go you up in peace unto your father. [18] Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Pardon, my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thy anger burn against thy servant; for thou art even as Pharaoh. [19] My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother. [20] And we said unto my lord, We have an old father, and a little child born in his old age; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him. [21] And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set my eye upon him. [22] And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father; for if he should leave his father, he would die. [23] And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall not see my face any more. [24] And it came to pass, when we came up unto thy servant my father, that we told him the words of my lord. [25] And our father said, Go back and buy us a little food. [26] And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down; for we cannot see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us. [27] And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bore me two sons; [28] And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he hath been torn to pieces; and I have not seen him up to this time. [29] And if ye take this one also from me, and mischief befall him, ye will bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. [30] And now, when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life; [31] It will come to pass, that when he seeth that the lad is not with us, he will die: and thy servants would thus bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave. [32] For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then shall I have sinned against my father all the days. [33] Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad as bond-man to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brothers. [34] For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? I should perhaps be compelled to witness the evil which would come on my father.

Genesis
Chapter 45

[1] Then could Joseph not refrain himself before all those that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there remained no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brothers. [2] And he raised his voice in weeping; and the Egyptians heard it, and the house of Pharaoh heard it. [3] And Joseph said unto his brothers, I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brothers could not answer him; for they were terrified at his presence. [4] And Joseph said unto his brothers, Come near to me, I pray you; and they came near; and he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt. [5] But now be not grieved, nor be angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither; for in order to preserve life did God send me before you. [6] For these two years hath the famine been already in the land; and there are yet five years, in which there will be neither ploughing nor harvesting. [7] And God hath thus sent me before you to prepare for you a permanence on the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance. [8] So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God; and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and a lord for all his house, and a

ruler throughout all the land of Egypt. [9] Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus hath said thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come down unto me, tarry not. [10] And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that is thine. [11] And I will maintain thee there; for there are yet five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty. [12] And, behold, your own eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaketh unto you. [13] And ye shall tell my father of all my honor in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall hasten and bring down my father hither. [14] And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. [15] And he kissed all his brothers, and wept upon them; and after that his brothers spoke with him. [16] And the report thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brothers are come; and it was pleasing in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants. [17] And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brothers, This do ye; load your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan; [18] And take your father and your households, and come unto me; and I will give you the best of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. [19] And thou art commanded, This do ye, take unto yourselves out of the land of Egypt wagons for your little ones, and for your wives, and take up your father, and come. [20] And do ye feel no concern on account of your household goods; for the best of all the land of Egypt is yours. [21] And the children of Israel did so; and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the command of Pharaoh; and he gave them provision for the way. [22] To all of them he gave to each changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment. [23] And to his father he sent after this manner: ten asses laden with the best things of Egypt, and ten she-asses laden with corn and bread and other food for his father, for the journey. [24] And he accompanied his brothers on the way, and they departed: and he said unto them, Do not fall out by the way. [25] And they went out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan, unto Jacob their father. [26] And they told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive; and that he is governor over all the land of Egypt. But his heart remained cold, for he believed them not. [27] But when they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them; and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him: the spirit of Jacob their father revived. [28] And Israel said, Enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

Genesis
Chapter 46

[1] And Israel commenced his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac. [2] And God spoke unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. [3] And he said, I am God, the God of thy father; fear not to go down into Egypt; for a great nation will I make of thee there: [4] I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again; and Joseph shall put his hand upon thy eyes. [5] And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. [6] And they took their cattle and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt; Jacob, and all his seed with him: [7] His sons, and his son's sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed he brought with him into Egypt. [8] And these are the names of the children of Israel, that came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: the first-born of Jacob, Reuben. [9] And the sons of Reuben: Chanoch, and Pallu, and Chezron, and Carmi. [10] And the sons of Simeon: Yemuel, and Yamin, and Ohad, and Yachin, and Zochar, and Shaul the son of the Canaanitish woman. [11] And the sons of Levi: Gershon, Kehath, and Merari. [12] And the sons of Judah: 'Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Perez, and Zerach; but 'Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan, and the sons of Perez were Chezron and Chamul. [13] And the sons of Issachar:

Tola, and Puvah, and Yob, and Shimron. [14] And the sons of Zebulun: Sered, and Elon, and Yachleel. [15] These are the sons of Leah, whom she bore unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with Dinah his daughter: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. [16] And the sons of Gad: Ziphyon, and Chaggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, ‘Eri, and Arodi, and Areli. [17] And the sons of Asher: Yimnah, and Yishvah, and Yishvi, and Beriah, and Serach their sister; and the sons of Beriah: Cheber, and Malkiel. [18] These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and she bore these unto Jacob, sixteen souls. [19] The sons of Rachel, Jacob’s wife: Joseph and Benjamin. [20] And there were born unto Joseph in the land of Egypt Menasseh and Ephraim, whom Assenath the daughter of Poti-phera’, the priest of On, bore unto him. [21] And the sons of Benjamin: Bela’, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Echi, and Rosh, Muppim and Chuppim, and Ard. [22] These are the sons of Rachel, that were born to Jacob: in all fourteen souls. [23] And the son of Dan: Chushim. [24] And the sons of Naphtali: Yachzeel, and Guni, and Yezer, and Shillem. [25] These are the sons of Bilhah, whom Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bore these unto Jacob, in all seven souls. [26] All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, that came out of his loins, besides the wives of Jacob’s sons, were in all sixty and six souls. [27] And the sons of Joseph, who were born him in Egypt, were two souls; all the souls of the house of Jacob, that came into Egypt, were seventy. [28] And Judah he sent before him unto Joseph, to direct him beforehand unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen. [29] And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen; and when he obtained sight of him, he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. [30] And Israel said unto Joseph, Let me die now, since I have seen thy face, that thou art yet alive. [31] And Joseph said unto his brothers, and unto his father’s house, I will go up, and tell Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brothers and my father’s house, who were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; [32] And the men are shepherds, for they have been owners of cattle; and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, they have brought along. [33] And it shall come to pass, if Pharaoh should have you called, and say, What is your occupation? [34] That ye shall say, Owners of cattle have thy servants been from our youth even until now, both we, as also our fathers; in order that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

Genesis
Chapter 47

[1] Then came Joseph and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brothers, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Goshen. [2] And he took some of his brothers, five men, and presented them before Pharaoh. [3] And Pharaoh said unto his brothers, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are shepherds, both we, as also our fathers. [4] They said moreover unto Pharaoh, To sojourn in the land are we come; because there is no pasture for the flocks of thy servants, for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan; and now let thy servants dwell, we pray thee, in the land of Goshen. [5] And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, thus, Thy father and thy brothers are come unto thee: [6] The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land let thy father and brothers dwell; let them dwell in the land of Goshen; and if thou knowest that there are among them men of activity, then appoint them rulers over my cattle. [7] And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and placed him before Pharaoh; and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. [8] And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old art thou? [9] And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are one hundred and thirty years: few and evil have been the days of the years of my life, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage. [10] And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh. [11] And Joseph assigned places of residence for his father and his brothers, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the

best of the land, in the land of Ra'meses, as Pharaoh had commanded. 12 And Joseph supplied his father, and his brothers, and all his father's household, with bread, in proportion to their families. 13 And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very sore; and the land of Egypt and the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. 14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought; and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house. 15 And when the money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread, for why should we die in thy presence, since the money is all gone? 16 And Joseph said, Give up your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if the money be all gone. 17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph; and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks of sheep, and for the herds of cattle, and for the asses; and he supplied them with bread for all their cattle for that year. 18 And when that year was ended, they came unto him in the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money with our herds of cattle hath entirely passed into the possession of my lord; there is naught left in sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our land. 19 Wherefore shall we die before thy eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread; and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh; and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, and that the land be not rendered desolate. 20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's. 21 And as for the people, he removed them to the cities, from one end of the borders of Egypt to the other end thereof. 22 Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them by Pharaoh, and they ate their portion which Pharaoh gave them: therefore they did not sell their land. 23 Then said Joseph unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and sow ye the land. 24 And it shall come to pass in the harvest times, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh; and four parts shall be your own, for the seed of the field, and for your food, and for those belonging to your households, and for food for your little ones. 25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us but find grace in the eyes of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants. 26 And Joseph made it a statute unto this day over the land of Egypt, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests alone became not Pharaoh's. 27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and were fruitful, and multiplied exceedingly. 28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: and the days of Jacob, the years of his life, were one hundred forty and seven years. 29 And when the time of Israel drew near that he was to die, he sent to call his son Joseph, and said unto him, if now I have found grace in thy eyes, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh; and deal with me in kindness and truth; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt. 30 But when I shall lie with my fathers, thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burying-place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said. 31 And he said, Swear unto me; and he swore unto him; and Israel bowed himself upon the head of the bed.

Genesis
Chapter 48

1 And it came to pass after these things, that some one said to Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick; and he took his two sons with him, Menasseh and Ephraim. 2 And some one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph is coming unto thee; and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. 3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God, the Almighty, appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, 4 And he said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and I will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession. 5 And now thy two sons, who were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto

thee into Egypt, shall be mine; Ephraim and Menasseh shall be unto me as Reuben and Simeon. [6] And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, after the name of their brothers shall they be called in their inheritance. [7] And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan on the way, when yet there was some distance to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there on the way of Ephrath, the same is Beth-lechem. [8] And Israel perceived the sons of Joseph, and said, Who are these? [9] And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them. [10] Now the eyes of Israel were dim through age, he could not see; and he brought them near unto him, and he kissed them, and embraced them. [11] And Israel said unto Joseph, To see thy face I had not hoped; and lo, God hath shown me also thy seed. [12] And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. [13] And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left, and Menasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right, and brought them near unto him. [14] And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Menasseh's head; he laid his hands wittingly; although Menasseh was the first-born. [15] And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God who fed me from my first being unto this day, [16] The angel who redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be called on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. [17] And when Joseph saw that his father would lay his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he took hold of his father's hand, to remove it from the head of Ephraim unto the head of Menasseh. [18] And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father; for this is the first-born, put thy right hand upon his head. [19] And his father refused, and said, I know, my son, I know, he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations. [20] And he blessed them that day, saying, With thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and Menasseh: and so he set Ephraim before Menasseh. [21] And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die; but God will be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers [22] Moreover I have given unto thee one portion above thy brothers, which I took out of the hand of the Emorite with my sword and with my bow.

Genesis
Chapter 49

[1] And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days. [2] Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father. [3] Reuben, thou art my first-born, my might, and the beginning of my strength; the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power *should be thine*. [4] Unstable as water, thou shalt not have the excellence; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou the one who ascended my couch. [5] Simeon and Levi are brethren; weapons of violence are their swords. [6] Into their secret shall my soul not come; unto their assembly my spirit shall not be united; for in their anger they slew the man, and in their self-will they lamed the ox. [7] Cursed be their anger, for it is fierce; and their wrath, for it is cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel. [8] Judah, thou art the one thy brothers shall praise, thy hand shall be on the neck of thy enemies; thy father's children shall bow down unto thee. [9] Like a lion's whelp, O Judah, from the prey, my son, thou risest: he stoopeth down, he croucheth as a lion, and as a lioness, who shall rouse him up? [10] The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet; until Shiloh come, and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. [11] He bindeth unto the vine his foal, and to the vine-branch his ass's colt; he washeth his garments in wine, and in the blood of grapes his clothes; [12] His eyes shall be red from wine, and his teeth

white from milk. [13] Zebulun shall dwell at the margin of the seas; and he shall be at the haven of ships; and his border shall be near to Zidon. [14] Issachar is a strong-boned ass, couching down between the stables. [15] And when he saw the resting-place that it was good, and the land that it was pleasant, he bent his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute. [16] Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel. [17] Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder on the path, that biteth the horse in the heels, so that his rider falleth backward. [18] For thy salvation, I hope, O Lord. [19] Gad, troops will band against him; but he shall wound their heel. [20] Out of Asher cometh fat bread, and he shall yield royal dainties. [21] Naphtali is *like* a fleet hind; he bringeth pleasant words. [22] Joseph is a fruitful bough, a fruitful bough by a spring; the branches of which run over the wall. [23] And they embittered his life, and they shot at him, and they hated him, the men of the arrows. [24] But his bow abode in strength, and his arm and his hands remained firm; from the hands of the mighty God of Jacob, from there thou becamest the shepherd, the stone of Israel. [25] From the God of thy father, who will help thee; and from the Almighty, who will bless thee, with blessings of heaven above, with blessings of the deep that coucheth beneath, with blessings of the breasts, and of the womb; [26] With the blessings of thy father that have excelled the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: these shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separated from his brothers. [27] Benjamin shall be as a wolf that rendeth: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at evening he shall divide the spoil. [28] All these are the tribes of Israel, twelve in number; and this is what their father spoke unto them, and wherewith he blessed them; every one according to his proper blessing blessed he them. [29] And he charged them and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people; bury me near my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, [30] In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which field Abraham bought of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession as a burying-place, [31] (There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah,) [32] Purchasing the field and the cave that is therein from the children of Heth. [33] And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed; and he departed this life, and was gathered unto his people.

Genesis
Chapter 50

[1] And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him. [2] And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. [3] And they fulfilled for him forty days: for so they fulfill the days of those that are embalmed; and the Egyptians wept for him seventy days. [4] And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spoke unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, [5] My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die; in my grave, which I have dug for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me: now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and I will bury my father, and return again. [6] And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, as he hath made thee swear. [7] And Joseph went up to bury his father, and there went up with him all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, [8] And all the house of Joseph, and his brothers, and his father's house; only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left behind in the land of Goshen. [9] And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen; and the encampment was very great. [10] And they came to the thrashing-floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and they held there a great and very sore lamentation; and he made for his father a mourning of seven days. [11] And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning at the thrashing-floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians; wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizrayim, which is beyond the Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he had commanded them; 13 And his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which field Abraham bought for a possession, as a burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre. 14 And Joseph returned unto Egypt, he, and his brothers, and all that were gone up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father. 15 And when Joseph's brothers saw that their father was dead, they said, Peradventure Joseph may now hate us: and then he would certainly requite us all the evil which we have done unto him. 16 And they sent word unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before his death, saying, 17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, O forgive, I pray thee, the trespass of thy brothers, and their sin; for evil have they done unto thee: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father; and Joseph wept when they spoke unto him. 18 And his brothers also went and fell down before him; and they said, Behold, we will be thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not; for am I in the place of God? 20 But as for you, though ye thought evil against me, God meant it unto good; in order to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save alive a numerous people. 21 Now therefore fear ye not, I will support you, and your little ones; and he comforted them, and spoke kindly unto them. 22 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house; and Joseph lived one hundred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw of Ephraim children of the third generation; the children also of Machir the son of Menasseh were brought up upon Joseph's knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brothers, I shall die; but God will surely visit you, and bring you up out of this land unto the land which he hath sworn to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 25 And Joseph caused the children of Israel to swear, saying, God will surely visit you, and then shall ye carry up my bones from here. 26 So Joseph died, being one hundred and ten years old; and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Exodus
Chapter 1

1 Now these are the names of the children of Israel, that came into Egypt with Jacob, every man and his household they came. 2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls; together with Joseph who was already in Egypt. 6 And Joseph died, and all his brothers, and all that generation. 7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceedingly mighty; and the land was filled with them. 8 Now there rose up a new king over Egypt, who knew not Joseph. 9 And he said unto his people: Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more numerous and mightier than we. 10 Come, let us deal wisely with them lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there happen to be a war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and depart out of the land. 11 And they set over taskmasters, to afflict them with their burdensome labors; and they built treasure cities, for Pharaoh, Pithom and Raamses. 12 But in the measure that they afflicted them, so they multiplied and so they spread out; and they felt abhorrence because of the children of Israel. 13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to labor with rigor: 14 And they made their lives bitter with hard labor, in mortar, and in bricks, and in all manner of labor in the field; in all their service, wherein they made them labor with rigor. 15 And the king of Egypt said to the Hebrew midwives, of whom the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah; 16 And he said: When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, ye shall look upon the birth; if it be a son, then shall ye kill him; but if it be a daughter, then may she live. 17 But the midwives feared God, and they did not as the king of Egypt had commanded them, but saved the men-children alive. 18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and he said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men-children alive? 19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively; ere the midwife cometh in unto them

they are delivered. [20] And God dealt well with the midwives; and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty. [21] And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses. [22] And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

Exodus
Chapter 2

[1] And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took a daughter of Levi. [2] And the woman conceived, and bore a son; and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months. [3] And when she could no longer hide him, she took for him a box of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch; and she put the child therein, and laid it amidst the flags by the brink of the river. [4] And his sister placed herself afar off, to ascertain what would be done to him. [5] And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the side of the river; and when she saw the box among the flags, she sent her maid and fetched it. [6] And she opened it, and saw the child, and, behold, it was a weeping boy; and she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children. [7] Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse for thee the child? [8] And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go; and the maiden went and called the mother of the child. [9] And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take away this child, and nurse him for me, and I will give thee thy wages; and the woman took the child, and nursed him. [10] And the child grew up, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became to her as a son; and she called his name Moses; and she said, Because out of the water have I drawn him. [11] And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown up, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdensome labors; and he saw an Egyptian man smiting a Hebrew man, one of his brethren. [12] And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no one by, he smote the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. [13] And when he went out the second day, behold, two Hebrew men were striving together; and he said unto him that was in the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow? [14] And he said, Who made thee a chief and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou hast killed the Egyptian! And Moses feared, and said, Surely the thing is become known. [15] And Pharaoh heard this thing, and he sought to slay Moses; but Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and tarried in the land of Midian, and he sat down by a well. [16] Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters; and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock. [17] And the shepherds came and drove them away; but Moses arose and helped them, and watered their flock. [18] And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, Wherefore are ye come home so soon today? [19] And they said, An Egyptian man delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds; and he also drew water for us, and watered the flock. [20] And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? wherefore have ye left the man? call him, that he may eat bread. [21] And Moses was content to dwell with the man; and he gave Zipporah his daughter to Moses. [22] And she bore a son, and he called his name Gershom; for he said, I have been a stranger in a foreign land. [23] And it came to pass in this long time, that the king of Egypt died; and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried; and their complaint came up unto God by reason of the bondage. [24] And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. [25] And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God took cognizance of them.

Exodus
Chapter 3

[1] And Moses was keeping the flock of Jithro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian; and he led the flock far away into the desert, and came to the mountain of God, to Choreb. [2] And an angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a thorn-bush; and he looked, and, behold, the thorn-bush was burning with fire, but the thorn-bush was not consumed. [3] And Moses said, I must turn aside, and see this great sight, why the thorn-bush is not burnt. [4] And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see God called unto him out of the midst of the thorn-bush, and said, Moses, Moses; and he said, Here am I. [5] And he said, Draw not nigh hither; put off thy shoes from off thy feet; for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. [6] And he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; and Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look up to God. [7] And the Lord said, I have truly seen the affliction of my people that is in Egypt, and have heard its cry by reason of its taskmasters; yea, I know its sorrows; [8] And I am come down to deliver it out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring it up out of that land unto a land, good and large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Emorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. [9] Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. [10] And now then go, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, and thou shalt bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. [11] And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? [12] And he said, Because I will be with thee; and this shall be unto thee the token, that I have sent thee: when thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. [13] And Moses said unto God, Behold, if I come unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they then say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? [14] And God said unto Moses, I will be that I will be: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I will be hath sent me unto you. [15] And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Everlasting One, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. [16] Go, and assemble the elders of Israel, and say unto them, The Everlasting One, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, hath appeared unto me, saying, I have surely taken cognizance of you and of that which is done to you in Egypt: [17] And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt, unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Emorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. [18] And they will hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The Everlasting One, the God of the Hebrews hath met with us; and now let us go, we beseech thee, a three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord our God. [19] But I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, unless it happen through a mighty hand. [20] And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof; and after that he will let you go. [21] And I will give this people favor in the eyes of the Egyptians; and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty: [22] But every woman shall ask of her neighbor, and of her that sojourneth in her house, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments; and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall empty out Egypt.

Exodus
Chapter 4

[1] And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice; for they will say, The Lord hath not appeared unto thee. [2] And the Lord said unto him, What is that in thy hand? and he said, A staff. [3] And he said, Cast it on the ground; and he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it. [4] And the Lord said unto Moses, Put forth thy hand, and grasp it by the tail; and he put forth his hand, and laid hold of it, and it became a staff in his hand. [5] In order that they may believe that there hath appeared unto thee the Everlasting One, the God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. [6] And the Lord said farthermore unto him, Do put thy hand into thy bosom: and he put his hand into his bosom; and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous, white as snow. [7] And he said, Put thy hand again into thy bosom: and he put his hand again into his bosom; and when he pulled it out of his bosom, behold, it was turned again as his other flesh. [8] And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. [9] And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, and will not hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou shalt take out of the river shall become blood upon the dry land. [10] And Moses said unto the Lord, Pardon, O Lord, I am not a man of words, neither yesterday, nor the day before, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant; for I am heavy of speech, and heavy of tongue. [11] And the Lord said unto him, Who hath given a mouth to man? or who maketh him dumb, or deaf, or seeing, or blind? is it not I the Lord? [12] Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and I will teach thee what thou shalt speak. [13] And he said, Pardon, O Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wouldst send. [14] And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is there not Aaron, thy brother, the Levite? I know that he can speak well; and also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee; and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart. [15] And thou shalt speak unto him, and put the words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and I will teach you what ye shall do. [16] And he shall speak for thee unto the people; and he shall be, yea he shall be to thee as a mouth, and thou shalt be to him as a God. [17] And this staff shalt thou take in thy hand, wherewith thou shalt do the signs. [18] And Moses went and returned to Jether his father-in-law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren that are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive; and Jithro said to Moses, Go in peace. [19] And the Lord said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt; for all the men are dead who sought thy life. [20] And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt; and Moses took the staff of God in his hand. [21] And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, regard well all the wonders which I have put in thy hand, and do them before Pharaoh; but I will harden his heart, and he will not let the people go. [22] And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus hath said the Lord, My son, my first-born, is Israel. [23] And I said unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me; and thou refusest to let him go; so, behold, I will slay thy son, thy first-born. [24] And as he was on the journey in the inn, the Lord met him, and sought to kill him. [25] Then took Zipporah a sharp instrument, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody relative art thou to me. [26] And then he withdrew from him; when she said, A bloody relative, but only in respect of the circumcision. [27] And the Lord said to Aaron, Go to meet Moses, into the wilderness; and he went and met him by the mount of God, and kissed him. [28] And Moses told Aaron all the words of the Lord wherewith he had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him. [29] And Moses and Aaron went and assembled all the elders of the children of Israel: [30] And Aaron spoke all the words which the Lord had spoken unto Moses; and he did the signs before the eyes of the people. [31] And the people believed: and when they heard that the Lord had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped.

Exodus
Chapter 5

[1] And after that Moses and Aaron went in, and said unto Pharaoh, Thus hath said the Everlasting One, the God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness. [2] And Pharaoh said, Who is the Everlasting, whose voice I am to obey, to let Israel go? I know not the Everlasting, nor will I let Israel go. [3] And they said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, a three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the Lord our God; lest he fall upon us with the pestilence, or with the sword. [4] And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, hinder the people from their works? get you unto your own affairs. [5] And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye disturb them in the pursuit of their labors. [6] And Pharaoh commanded on the same day the taskmasters of the people, and its officers, saying, [7] Ye shall no more give the people straw to make the bricks, as yesterday and the day before; they themselves shall go and gather themselves straw. [8] And the number of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall impose upon them, ye shall not diminish aught thereof; for they are idle: therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God. [9] Let the work be made to lie heavily upon the men, that they may have enough to do therein; and that they may not pay attention to false words. [10] And the taskmasters of the people and its officers went out, and they said to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you any straw. [11] Go ye, get yourselves straw from wherever ye can find it; yet not the least shall be taken off from your work. [12] And the people scattered themselves abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw. [13] And the taskmasters were urgent, saying, Fulfill your works, every day its due portion, just as when there was straw. [14] And the officers of the children of Israel, whom the taskmasters of Pharaoh had set over them, were beaten, as these said, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick as heretofore, both yesterday and today? [15] And the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants? [16] Straw is not given unto thy servants, and, Make bricks, say they to us: and, behold, thy servants are beaten, and thy people are treated as sinners. [17] But he said, Idle are ye, idle; therefore say ye, Let us go and sacrifice to the Lord. [18] And now go, work, and straw shall not be given you; yet the required number of bricks shall ye deliver. [19] And the officers of the children of Israel saw themselves in the evil necessity to say, Ye shall not diminish aught from your bricks, every day of its task. [20] And they met Moses and Aaron, standing in their way, as they came forth from Pharaoh. [21] And they said unto them, May the Lord look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savor to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us. [22] And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou let so much evil come upon this people? why is it that thou hast sent me? [23] For, since I came unto Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done more evil to this people; but thou hast in nowise delivered thy people.

Exodus
Chapter 6

1 Then said the Lord unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh; for with a strong hand shall he send
them away, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land. 2 And God spoke unto Moses, and said unto
him, I am the Lord: 3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God, the Almighty, but
by my name The Eternal was I not made known to them. 4 And as I did also establish my covenant with them, to give
unto them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they sojourned: 5 So have I also heard the groaning
of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians compel to labor; and I have remembered my covenant. 6 Therefore say
unto the children of Israel, I am the Eternal, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will
release you from their bondage, and I will redeem you with an outstretched arm, and with great judgments: 7 And I will
take you to me for a people, and I will be to you for a God; and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, who bringeth
you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. 8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning which I did lift up
my hand to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for a heritage: I am the Lord. 9 And Moses
spoke thus unto the children of Israel; but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.
10 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, that he shall let the children
of Israel go out of his land. 12 And Moses spoke before the Lord, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not
hearkened unto me: how then shall Pharaoh hear me, whereas I am of uncircumcised lips? 13 And the Lord spoke unto
Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh, the king of Egypt, to
bring forth the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt. 14 These are the heads of their family divisions: The sons of
Reuben the first-born of Israel: Chanoch, and Pallu, Chezron, and Carmi; these are the families of Reuben. 15 And the
sons of Simeon: Yemuel, and Yamin, and Ohad, and Yachin, and Zochar, and Shaul the son of the Canaanitish woman;
these are the families of Simeon. 16 And these are the names of the sons of Levi according to their generations:
Gershon, and Kehath, and Merari; and the years of the life of Levi were one hundred and thirty and seven years. 17 The
sons of Gershon: Libni, and Shimi, according to their families. 18 And the sons of Kehath: Amram, and Yizhar, and
Chebron, and ‘Uzziel; and the years of the life of Kehath were one hundred and thirty and three years. 19 And the sons
of Merari: Machli and Mushi; these are the families of Levi according to their generations. 20 And Amram took himself
Yochebed his aunt for wife; and she bore unto him Aaron and Moses; and the years of the life of Amram were one
hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 And the sons of Yizhar: Korach, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 22 And the sons of
‘Uzziah Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Sithri, 23 And Aaron took himself Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of
Nachshon, for wife; and she bore unto him Nadab, and Abihu, Elazar, and Ithamar. 24 And the sons of Korach: Assir,
and Elkanah, and Abiassaph; these are the families of the Korchites. 25 And Elazar the son of Aaron took himself one
of the daughters of Putiel for wife; and she bore unto him Phinehas: these are the heads of the divisions of the Levites
according to their families. 26 These are Aaron and Moses, to whom the Lord said, Bring forth the children of Israel out
of the land of Egypt according to their armies. 27 These are they that spoke to Pharaoh the king of Egypt, to bring forth
the children of Israel out of Egypt: these are Moses and Aaron. 28 And it came to pass on the day when the Lord spoke
unto Moses in the land of Egypt. 29 Then spoke the Lord unto Moses, saying, I am the Lord; speak thou unto Pharaoh
the king of Egypt all that I speak unto thee. 30 And Moses said before the Lord, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and
how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

Exodus
Chapter 7

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh; and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. 2

Thou shalt speak all that I shall command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send away the children of Israel out of his land. 3 And I will harden the heart of Pharaoh, and I will multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 And Pharaoh will not hearken unto you, and I will lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth my armies, my people, the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by means of great judgments. 5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth my hand over Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from the midst of them. 6 And Moses and Aaron did so; as the Lord commanded them, so did they. 7 And Moses was eighty years old, and Aaron eighty and three years old, when they spoke unto Pharaoh. 8 And the Lord said unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 9 If Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Show a miracle for yourselves: then shalt thou say unto Aaron, Take thy staff and cast it down before Pharaoh; it shall become a serpent. 10 And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so, as the Lord had commanded; and Aaron cast down his staff before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also called for the wise men and the sorcerers; and they also, the magicians of Egypt, did with their secret arts in like manner. 12 And they cast down every man his staff, and they became serpents; but Aaron's staff swallowed up their staves. 13 But the heart of Pharaoh was hard, and he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had spoken. 14 And the Lord said unto Moses, The heart of Pharaoh is obdurate, he refuseth to let the people go. 15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt place thyself opposite to him by the brink of the river; and the staff which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thy hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, The Eternal, the God of the Hebrews, hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, thou wouldst not hear, up to this time. 17 Thus hath said the Lord, By this thou shalt know that I am the Lord: behold, I will smite with the staff that is in my hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood. 18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loath to drink water from the river. 19 And the Lord said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy staff, and stretch out thy hand over the waters of Egypt, over their streams, over their rivers, and over their ponds, and over all their pools of water, that they become blood; and there shall be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, also in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone. 20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the Lord had commanded; and he lifted up *his hand* with the staff, and smote the waters that were in the river, before the eyes of Pharaoh, and before the eyes of his servants; and all the waters that were in the river were turned to blood. 21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink water from the river; and the blood was throughout all the land of Egypt. 22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their secret arts: and the heart of Pharaoh remained hardened, and he did not hearken unto them; as the Lord had spoken. 23 And Pharaoh turned away and went into his house, and he did not set his heart to this thing also. 24 And all the Egyptians dug in the neighborhood of the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river. 25 And full seven days elapsed, after that the Lord had smitten the river. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus hath said the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me. And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs: And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, and they shall go up and come into thy house, and into thy sleeping-chamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and among thy people, and into thy ovens, and into thy kneading-troughs; And upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants, shall the frogs come up.

Exodus
Chapter 8

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thy hand with thy staff over the streams, over the rivers,

and over the ponds, and cause the frogs to come up over the land of Egypt. [2] And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. [3] And the magicians did so with their secret arts, and brought up the frogs over the land of Egypt. [4] Then did Pharaoh call for Moses and Aaron, and said, Entreat the Lord, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may sacrifice unto the Lord. [5] And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Arrogate thyself glory over me: for what time shall I entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and from thy houses, that they may remain in the river only? [6] And he said, For tomorrow; and he said, Be it according to thy word; in order that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the Lord our God. [7] And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; only in the river shall they remain. [8] And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh; and Moses cried unto the Lord on account of the frogs which he had inflicted on Pharaoh. [9] And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the courts, and out of the fields. [10] And they gathered them together in many heaps; and the land stank. [11] But when Pharaoh saw that there was a respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had spoken. [12] And the Lord said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy staff, and smite the dust of the earth, and it shall become lice throughout all the land of Egypt. [13] And they did so; and Aaron stretched out his hand with his staff, and smote the dust of the earth, and the lice were thus on man, and on beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. [14] And the magicians did so with their secret arts to bring forth the lice, but they could not; so were the lice upon man and upon beast. [15] Then said the magicians unto Pharaoh, This is a finger of God; but Pharaoh's heart remained hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had spoken. [16] And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and place thyself before Pharaoh; lo, he goeth forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus hath said the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me. [17] For if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send against thee, and against thy servants, and against thy people, and into thy houses various wild beasts: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of the wild beasts, and also the ground whereon they dwell. [18] And I will distinguish on that day the land of Goshen, in which my people abideth, so that no wild beasts shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the Lord in the midst of the earth. [19] And I will put a distinction between my people and thy people; tomorrow shall this sign be. [20] And the Lord did so; and there came a grievous multitude of beasts into the house of Pharaoh, and into the house of his servants; and in all the land of Egypt, the land was laid waste by reason of the wild beasts. [21] And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land. [22] And Moses said, It is not proper to do so; for the abomination of the Egyptians must we sacrifice to the Eternal our God: lo, if we should sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, would they not stone us? [23] A three days' journey will we go into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the Lord our God, just as he may say unto us. [24] And Pharaoh said, I will surely let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the Eternal your God in the wilderness; only do not go very far away: entreat for me. [25] And Moses said, Behold, I am going out from thee, and I will entreat the Lord, and the wild beasts shall depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, tomorrow; only let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more, so as not to let the people go to sacrifice to the Lord. [26] And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the Lord. [27] And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the wild beasts from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one. [28-32] But Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, and he did not let the people go.

Exodus
Chapter 9

[1] And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and speak to him, Thus hath said the Eternal, the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. [2] For if thou refusest to let them go, and still holdest on to them, [3] Behold, the hand of the Lord will be sent against thy cattle which is in the field, against the horses, against the asses, against the camels, against the oxen, and against the sheep; —a very grievous pestilence. [4] And the Lord will distinguish between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt; and not one head shall die of all that belongeth to the children of Israel. [5] And the Lord appointed a set time, saying, Tomorrow will the Lord do this thing in the land. [6] And the Lord did this thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died; but of the cattle of the children of Israel there died not one. [7] And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there had not died of the cattle of the Israelites even one; but the heart of Pharaoh remained hardened, and he did not let the people go. [8] And the Lord said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take unto yourselves your hands full of soot of the furnace, and let Moses throw it heavenward before the eyes of Pharaoh. [9] And it shall become small dust over all the land of Egypt, and shall become upon man and beast an inflammation, producing boils, throughout all the land of Egypt. [10] And they took the soot of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses threw it up heavenward; and it became an inflammation, producing boils, upon man, and upon beast. [11] And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the inflammation; for the inflammation was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. [12] And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had spoken unto Moses. [13] And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and place thyself before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus hath said the Eternal, the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. [14] For at this time I send all my plagues against thy heart, and against thy servants, and against thy people; in order that thou mayest know that there is none like me on all the earth. [15] For even now I might have stretched out my hand, and I might have smitten thee and thy people with the pestilence; and thou wouldst have been cut off from the earth; [16] But for this cause have I allowed thee to remain, in order to show thee my power; and in order that they may proclaim my name throughout all the earth. [17] If thou dost yet wantonly oppress my people, so as not to let them go: [18] Behold, then will I let rain, about this time tomorrow, a very grievous hail, the like of which hath not been in Egypt since the day of its foundation even until now. [19] And now send, and bring under shelter thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; *for* every man and beast that shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought into the house, upon them shall the hail come down, and they shall die. [20] He that feared the word of the Lord among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses; [21] And he that regarded not the word of the Lord left his servants and his cattle in the field. [22] And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch forth thy hand toward heaven, and there shall be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, in the land of Egypt. [23] And Moses stretched forth his staff toward heaven; and the Lord sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran down to the ground; and the Lord rained hail upon the land of Egypt. [24] And there was hail, and fire was flaming up amidst the hail, very grievous, the like of which had not been in all the land of Egypt, since it had become a nation. [25] And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and every herb of the field did the hail smite, and every tree of the field did it break. [26] Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, there was no hail. [27] And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and he said unto them, I have sinned this time; the Eternal is the righteous, and I and my people are the wicked. [28] Entreat the Lord that there may be no more of the thunders of God, and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall no longer stay here. [29] And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread out my hands unto the Lord: the thunders shall cease, and the hail shall not be any more; in order that thou mayest know how that to the Lord belongeth the earth. [30] But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye are not yet afraid before the Lord God. [31] And the flax and the barley were smitten; for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled. [32] But the wheat and the millet were not smitten; for they are late-ripening. [33] And Moses went away from Pharaoh out of the city, and spread out his hands unto the Lord: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured out upon the earth. [34] And when Pharaoh saw that the rain, and the hail, and the thunders had ceased, he sinned yet farther, and hardened his heart, he and his servants. [35] And the heart of Pharaoh remained hardened, and he did not let the children of Israel go; as the Lord had spoken by the hand of Moses.

Exodus
Chapter 10

[1] And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh; for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, in order that I might display these my signs in the midst of them: [2] And in order that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, the wonders which I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have shown among them; and ye shall know now that I am the Lord. [3] And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the Eternal, the God of the Hebrews, How long yet wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me. [4] For, if thou refusest to let my people go, behold, I will bring tomorrow locusts into thy boundary. [5] And they shall cover the face of the earth, so that one shall not be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which escaped, which hath been left unto you from the hail, and they shall eat off every tree which groweth for you out of the field: [6] And thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians shall be full of them; such as neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day of their being upon the earth, until this day; and he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh. [7] And the servants of Pharaoh said unto him, How long shall this man be unto us for a snare? let the men go, that they may serve the Lord their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed? [8] And Moses was brought back with Aaron unto Pharaoh; and he said unto them, Go ye, serve the Lord your God; who all are they that shall go? [9] And Moses said, With our young and with our old will we go; with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we are to hold a feast unto the Lord. [10] And he said unto them, So be the Lord with you, as I will let you go, together with your little ones: look, surely your intentions are evil. [11] Not so; go now ye men, and serve the Lord, for this you desire: and they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence. [12] And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thy hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, and they shall come up over the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the earth, all that the hail hath left. [13] And Moses stretched forth his staff over the land of Egypt, and the Lord urged an east wind over the land all that day, and all the night; when it was morning, the east wind bore along the locusts. [14] And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the boundaries of Egypt; in very large masses; before them there were no such locusts as they, and after them there will not be any such. [15] And they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the earth was darkened; and they ate every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there was not left any green thing on the trees, or on the herbs of the field, throughout all the land of Egypt. [16] Then made Pharaoh haste to call for Moses and Aaron; and he said, I have sinned against the Lord your God, and against you. [17] And now forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the Lord your God, that he may take away from me only this death. [18] And he went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the Lord. [19] And the Lord turned a very strong west wind, which bore away the locusts, and cast them into the Red Sea; there was not left one locust in all the boundary of Egypt. [20] But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he did not let the children of Israel go. [21] And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thy hand toward heaven, and there shall be darkness over the land of Egypt, and it shall be a darkness of the night. [22] And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days: [23] They saw not one another, neither did they rise, any one from his place, for three days; but for all the children of Israel there was light in their dwellings. [24] And Pharaoh called for Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the Lord; only your flocks and your herds shall remain behind: also your little ones may go with you. [25] And Moses said, Even thou also must give into our hand sacrifices and burnt-offerings, that we may sacrifice *them* unto the Eternal, our God. [26] And also our cattle must go with us, there shall not be left behind a single hoof, for thereof must we take to serve the Lord our God; and we cannot know with what we must serve the Lord, until we come thither. [27] But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. [28] And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee away from me; take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for on the day thou seest my face thou shalt die. [29] And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will not see thy face again any more.

Exodus
Chapter 11

[1] And the Lord said unto Moses, Yet one plague more will I bring upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; after that he will let you go hence: when he doth let you go, he shall surely thrust you out altogether from here. [2] Speak now in the ears of the people, and let them ask every man of his neighbor, and every woman of her neighbor, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold. [3] And the Lord gave the people favor in the eyes of the Egyptians; also the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the eyes of Pharaoh's servants, and in the eyes of the people. [4] And Moses said, Thus hath said the Lord, About midnight will I go out in the midst of Egypt: [5] And there shall die every first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoh that is to sit upon his throne, even unto the first-born of the maid-servant that is behind the mill; and every first-born of cattle. [6] And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, the like of which hath never been, and the like of which will not be any more. [7] But against any of the children of Israel not a dog shall move his tongue, neither against man nor beast; in order that ye may know how that the Lord doth distinguish between the Egyptians and Israel. [8] And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow themselves down unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that followeth thee; and after that I will go out: and he went out from Pharaoh in a burning anger. [9] And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharaoh will not hearken unto you; in order that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. [10] And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh; and the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he did not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

Exodus
Chapter 12

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, [2] This month shall be unto you the chief of months: the first shall it be unto you of the months of the year. [3] Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, On the tenth day of this month they shall take to themselves every man a lamb for every family, a lamb for every house: [4] And if the household be too small for a lamb, then shall he take it with his neighbor who is next unto his house, according to the number of the souls; every man according to what he eateth shall ye make a count for the lamb. [5] A lamb without blemish, a male of the first year shall ye have; from the sheep, or from the goats may ye take it. [6] And ye shall have it in keeping until the fourteenth day of the same month; and then the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it toward evening. [7] And they shall take of the blood, and put it on the two side-posts and on the upper door-post, in the houses, wherein they shall eat it. [8] And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roasted by the fire, with unleavened bread; together with bitter herbs shall they eat it. [9] You shall not eat of it raw, nor in any wise sodden with water; but roasted by the fire; its head with its legs, and with its entrails. [10] And ye shall not let any thing of it remain

until morning; and that which remaineth of it until morning ye shall burn with fire. [11] And thus shall ye eat it, With your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste, it is passover unto the Lord. [12] And I will pass through the land of Egypt in this night, and I will smite every first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt will I execute judgments: I am the Lord. [13] And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are; and when I see the blood, I will pass over you; and there shall be no plague against you to destroy, when I smite *others* in the land of Egypt. [14] And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall celebrate it as a feast unto the Lord; throughout your generations, as an ordinance for ever shall ye celebrate it. [15] Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; but on the first day ye shall have put away leaven out of your houses; for whosoever eateth leavened bread, that soul shall be cut off from Israel, from the first day until the seventh day. [16] And on the first day there shall be a holy convocation, and on the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done on them, save what is eaten by every man, that only may be prepared by you. [17] And ye shall observe the unleavened bread; for on this selfsame day have I brought forth your armies out of the land of Egypt; therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations as an ordinance for ever. [18] In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, at evening, shall ye eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at evening. [19] Seven days no leaven shall be found in your houses; for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or one born in the land. [20] Nothing that is leavened shall ye eat; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. [21] And Moses called for the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take for yourselves lambs according to your families, and kill the passover sacrifice. [22] And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out frown the door of his house until the morning. [23] And the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite. [24] And ye shall observe this thing, as an ordinance for thee and for thy sons for ever. [25] And it shall come to pass, when ye be come into the land which the Lord will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. [26] And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? [27] That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the passover unto the Lord, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and our houses he spared; and the people bent the head and bowed themselves. [28] And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. [29] And it came to pass at midnight, that the Lord smote every first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoh that was to sit on his throne unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the first-born of cattle. [30] And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not some one dead. [31] And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the Eternal, as ye have spoken. [32] Also your flocks and your herds take, as ye have spoken, and be gone; and bless me also. [33] And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, to make haste to send them away out of the land; for they said, We are all dying. [34] And the people took up their dough before it was yet leavened, their kneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. [35] And the children of Israel had done according to the word of Moses; and they had asked of the Egyptians vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments. [36] And the Lord had given the people favor in the eyes of the Egyptians, so that they gave unto them what they required; and they emptied out Egypt. [37] And the children of Israel journeyed from Ra'meses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand men on foot, beside children. [38] And a mixed multitude also went up with them; and flocks, and herds, a very large amount of cattle. [39] And they baked of the dough, which they had brought forth out of Egypt, unleavened cakes, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared any provisions for themselves. [40] Now the time of the residence of the children of Israel, which they dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years. [41] And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, and it happened even on the selfsame day, that all the armies of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt. [42] A night to be observed was this unto the Lord to bring them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night holy to the Lord, to be observed by all the children of Israel in their generations. [43] And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: No stranger shall eat thereof. [44] But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then

shall he eat thereof. [45] A resident foreigner and a hired servant shall not eat thereof. [46] In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house; and no bone shall ye break in it. [47] All the congregation of Israel shall prepare it. [48] And when a stranger sojourneth with thee, and will prepare the passover to the Lord, let his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and prepare it, and he shall be as one that is born in the land; but no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. [49] One law shall be to him that is home-born, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you. [50] And all the children of Israel did so; as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. [51] And it came to pass on the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring forth the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

Exodus
Chapter 13

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine. [3] And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, on which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of slavery; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from here: and no leavened bread shall be eaten. [4] This day go ye out, in the month of Abib. [5] And it shall be, when the Lord doth bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Emorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he hath sworn unto thy fathers to give unto thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt perform this service in this month. [6] Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lord. [7] Unleavened bread shall be eaten these seven days; and there shall not be seen with thee any leavened bread, neither shall there be seen with thee any leaven in all thy boundaries. [8] And thou shalt tell thy son on that day, saying, This is done for the sake of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. [9] And it shall be unto thee for a sign upon thy hand, and for a memorial between thy eyes, in order that the law of the Lord may be in thy mouth; for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee forth out of Egypt. [10] And thou shalt keep this ordinance in its season, from year to year. [11] And it shall be, when the Lord doth bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he hath sworn unto thee and to thy fathers, and giveth it to thee, [12] That thou shalt set apart all that openeth the womb unto the Lord; and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou shalt have, the males, shall belong to the Lord. [13] And every firstling of an ass shalt thou redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then shalt thou break its neck: and all the first-born of man among thy children shalt thou redeem. [14] And it shall be, when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt, out of the house of slavery; [15] And it came to pass, when Pharaoh obstinately refused to let us go, that the Lord slew all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both the first-born of man, and the first-born of beast; therefore do I sacrifice to the Lord all that openeth the womb, being males; but all the first-born of my children must I redeem. [16] And it shall be for a sign upon thy hand, and for frontlets between thy eyes; that by strength of hand the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt. [17] And it came to pass, when Pharaoh let the people go, that God did not lead them the way through the land of the Philistines, because it was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and return to Egypt. [18] But God led the people about, by the way of the wilderness to the Red Sea: and the children of Israel went up armed out of the land of Egypt. [19] And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him; for he had caused the children of Israel to swear, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall then carry up my bones away hence with you. [20] And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, at the edge of the wilderness. [21] And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give light to them; that they might

go by day and by night: 22 He took not away the pillar of cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

Exodus
Chapter 14

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn back and encamp before Pi-hachiroth, between Migdol and the sea; in front of Baal-zephon; opposite to this shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 And Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in. 4 And I will harden the heart of Pharaoh, that he shall follow after them; and I will get myself honor on Pharaoh, and on all his host; and the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord; and they did so. 5 And it was told to the king of Egypt that the people had fled; and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was changed with respect to the people, and they said, What is this which we have done, that we have let Israel go from serving us? 6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him. 7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them. 8 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh, the king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel; and the children of Israel went out with a high hand. 9 And the Egyptians pursued after them, and they overtook them encamping by the sea, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, beside Pi-hachiroth, before Baal-zephon. 10 And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians were marching after them, and they were greatly afraid; and the children of Israel cried out unto the Lord. 11 And they said unto Moses, Is it because there were no graves in Egypt, that thou hast taken us away to die in the wilderness? what is this which thou hast done to us, to bring us forth out of Egypt? 12 Is not this the word that we spoke unto thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? for it is better for us to serve the Egyptians than that we should die in the wilderness. 13 And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will do for you today; for as ye have seen the Egyptians today, ye shall not see them again any more for ever. 14 The Lord will fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. 15 And the Lord said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward; 16 But do thou lift up thy staff, and stretch out thy hand over the sea, and divide it; and the children of Israel shall go through the midst of the sea on dry ground. 17 And I, behold, I will harden the heart of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will get myself honor on Pharaoh, and on all his host, on his chariots, and on his horsemen. 18 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I have got myself honor on Pharaoh, on his chariots, and on his horsemen. 19 And the angel of God, that went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of cloud removed from before them, and stood behind them; 20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness *to the first*, but it gave light by night *to these*: and the one came not near unto the other all the night. 21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord drove back the sea with a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. 22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them, on their right hand, and on their left. 23 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them, all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen, to the midst of the sea. 24 And it came to pass in the morning watch, that the Lord looked unto the camp of the Egyptians with the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and brought into confusion the camp of the Egyptians; 25 And he took off the wheels of their chariots, and caused them to move onward with difficulty; and the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the Lord fighteth for them against the Egyptians. 26 And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thy hand over the sea, and the waters shall

return over the Egyptians, over their chariots, and over their horsemen. 27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned, when the morning appeared, to its strength; while the Egyptians were fleeing against it; and the Lord overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. 28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen with all the host of Pharaoh that came after them into the sea: there remained of them not even one. 29 But the children of Israel walked upon dry ground in the midst of the sea; and the waters were unto them a wall on their right hand, and on their left. 30 Thus the Lord saved Israel on that day out of the land of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the shore of the sea. 31 And Israel saw that great power which the Lord had shown on the Egyptians: and the people feared the Lord, and then believed in the Lord, and in Moses his servant.

Exodus
Chapter 15

1 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord, and thus did they say, I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. 2 My strength and song is the Lord, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will declare his praise, the God of my father, and I will exalt him. 3 The Eternal is the Lord of war; the Eternal is his name. 4 The chariots of Pharaoh and his host hath he hurled into the sea; and the chosen of his captains are sunk in the Red Sea. 5 The depths have covered them; they went down to the bottom as a stone. 6 Thy right hand, O Lord, is become glorious in power; thy right hand, O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy. 7 And in the greatness of thy excellency hast thou overthrown those that rose up against thee; thou didst send forth thy wrath, it consumed them as stubble. 8 And with the breath of thy nostrils the waters were heaped up together, the floods stood upright as a wall; congealed were the depths in the heart of the sea. 9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my desire shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them. 10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sunk as lead in mighty waters. 11 Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the mighty? who is like unto thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? 12 Thou didst stretch out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them. 13 Thou leadest forth in thy kindness the people thou hast redeemed; thou guidest it in thy strength unto the habitation of thy holiness. 14 Nations hear it and tremble: sorrow seizeth the inhabitants of Palestine. 15 Then were troubled the dukes of Edom; the mighty men of Moab, trembling seizeth them; faint-hearted become all the inhabitants of Canaan. I 16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thy arm they shall be still as a stone: till thy people pass over, O Lord, till this people pass over, which thou hast purchased. 17 Thou wilt bring them, and plant them on the mountain of thy inheritance, the place, O Lord, which thou hast wrought for thy residence, the sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established. 18 The Lord will reign for ever and ever. 19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Lord brought again upon them the waters of the sea; but the children of Israel went on dry ground through the midst of the sea. 20 Then took Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. 21 And Miriam began her song to them, Sing ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. 22 And Moses caused Israel to depart from the Red Sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water. 23 And they came to Marah; but they could not drink the waters of Marah, for they were bitter; therefore they called its name Marah. 24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink? 25 And he cried unto the Lord; and the Lord showed him a tree, which he cast into the waters, and the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them. 26 And he said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to

the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his eyes, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and wilt keep all his statutes: I will put none of those diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians; for I the Lord am thy physician. 27 And they came to Elim, and there were twelve wells of water, and seventy palm-trees: and they encamped there by the water.

Exodus
Chapter 16

1 And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt. 2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness: 3 And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God that we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh-pot, when we ate bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger. 4 Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold, I will let rain for you bread from heaven; and the people shall go out and gather a certain portion every day, in order that I may prove it, whether it will walk in my law, or not. 5 And it shall come to pass, on the sixth day, when they prepare what they shall have brought in, that it shall be twice as much as they shall gather daily. 6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At evening, then shall ye know that it is the Lord who hath brought you out from the land of Egypt: 7 And in the morning, then shall ye see the glory of the Lord; since he heareth your murmurings against the Lord; and what are we, that ye should murmur against us? 8 And Moses said, When the Lord giveth you in the evening flesh to eat, and bread in the morning to the full; since the Lord heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him:—what are we then? not against us are your murmurings, but against the Lord. 9 And Moses said unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the Lord; for he hath heard your murmurings. 10 And it came to pass, as Aaron was speaking unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they turned round toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the Lord appeared in the cloud. 11 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, Toward evening ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the Eternal your God. 13 And it came to pass, that at evening the quails came up, and covered the camp; and in the morning there was a layer of dew round about the camp. 14 And when the layer of dew was gone up, behold, there was upon the face of the wilderness something fine in grains, small as the hoar-frost, on the ground. 15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna, for they knew not what it was; and Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat. 16 This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating: an omer for every head, according to the number of your persons that every man hath in his tent, shall ye take. 17 And the children of Israel did so; and they gathered, some much, some little. 18 And when they measured it with an omer, he that had gathered much had nothing over, and he that had gathered little had no lack: every man according to his eating, had they gathered. 19 And Moses said, Let no man leave of it till the morning. 20 But they hearkened not unto Moses; but some men left of it until morning, and it bred worms, and stank; and Moses was wroth with them. 21 And so they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating; and when the sun waxed hot, it melted. 22 And it came to pass on the sixth day, that they gathered twofold bread, two omers for every one; all the rulers of the congregation came and told it to Moses. 23 And he said unto them. This is what the Lord hath spoken, A rest, a holy rest is unto the Lord tomorrow: that which ye will bake bake today, and what ye will seethe seethe today; and all the remaining lay up for you to be kept until the

morning. [24] And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses had bidden; and it did not stink, nor was there any worm therein. [25] And Moses said, Eat it today; for a sabbath is this day unto the Lord: today ye will not find it in the field. [26] Six days shall ye gather it; but on the seventh day, the sabbath, on it there shall be none. [27] And it came to pass on the seventh day, that there went out some of the people to gather; but they found nothing. [28] And the Lord said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? [29] See, that the Lord hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day bread for two days; remain ye, every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. [30] So the people rested on the seventh day. [31] And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna, [Man] ; and it was like coriander-seed, white, and its taste was like wafers made with honey. [32] And Moses said, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, One omer-full of it is to be kept for your generations; in order that they may see the bread which I gave you to eat in the wilderness, when I brought you forth out of the land of Egypt. [33] And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a flask, and put therein an omer-full of manna, and lay it up before the Lord, to be kept for your generations. [34] As the Lord had commanded Moses, so did Aaron lay it up before the Testimony, to be kept. [35] And the children of Israel ate the manna forty years, until they came to an inhabited land; the manna they did eat, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan. [36] But the omer is a tenth part of an ephah.

Exodus
Chapter 17

[1] And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeyings, by the order of the Lord; and they encamped in Rephidim, and there was no water for the people to drink. [2] And the people quarrelled with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink; and Moses said unto them, Why will ye quarrel with me? why will ye tempt the Lord? [3] And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, For what purpose is it that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill me and my children and my cattle with thirst? [4] And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying, What shall I do unto this people? but little is wanting and they will stone me. [5] And the Lord said unto Moses, Pass on before the people, and take with thee some of the elders of Israel; and thy staff, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thy hand, and go. [6] Behold, I will be standing before thee there upon the rock at Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come out from it water, and the people shall drink; and Moses did so before the eyes of the elders of Israel. [7] And he called the name of the place Massah and Meribah; because of the quarrelling of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the Lord, saying, Is then the Lord among us, or not? [8] Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. [9] And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose for us men, and go out, fight with Amalek; tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the staff of God in my hand. [10] And Joshua did as Moses had said to him, to fight with Amalek; and Moses, Aaron, and Chur went up to the top of the hill. [11] And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, that Amalek prevailed. [12] But when the hands of Moses became heavy, they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Chur supported his hands, one on one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. [13] And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. [14] And the Lord said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in the book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua; for I will utterly blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under the heavens. [15] And Moses built an altar, and called its name Adonay Nissy [The Lord is my Banner]. [16] And he said, Because the Lord hath sworn on his throne, that the Lord will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.

Exodus
Chapter 18

[1] And Jithro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father-in-law, heard all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, that the Lord had brought forth Israel out of Egypt. [2] Then took Jithro, the father-in-law of Moses, Zipporah, the wife of Moses, after he had sent her back, [3] And her two sons; of whom the name of the one was Gershom; for he said, I have been a stranger in a foreign land: [4] And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father was my help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh. [5] And Jithro, the father-in-law of Moses, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses, unto the wilderness, where he was encamped at the mount of God. [6] And he sent word unto Moses, I thy father-in-law Jithro am coming unto thee, with thy wife, and her two sons with her. [7] And Moses went out to meet his father-in-law, and bowed himself, and kissed him; and they asked each other after their welfare; and they went into the tent. [8] And Moses told his father-in-law all which the Lord had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians on account of Israel, all the hardship which had come upon them by the way, and how the Lord had delivered them. [9] And Jithro rejoiced over all the goodness which the Lord had done to Israel, that he had delivered it out of the hand of the Egyptians. [10] And Jithro said, Blessed be the Lord, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. [11] Now I know that the Eternal is great above all gods; for by the very thing wherein they sinned presumptuously was punishment brought upon them. [12] And Jithro, the father-in-law of Moses, offered a burnt-offering and sacrifices unto God; and Aaron came, with all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with the father-in-law of Moses, before God. [13] And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people; and the people stood around Moses from the morning unto the evening. [14] And the father-in-law of Moses saw all that he did to the people; and he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people standeth around thee from morning until evening? [15] And Moses said unto his father-in-law, Because the people cometh unto me to inquire of God. [16] When they have a matter of dispute, they come unto me; and I judge between one and the other, and I make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. [17] And the father-in-law of Moses said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. [18] Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee; for the thing is too heavy for thee; thou wilt not be able to perform it by thyself alone. [19] Now hearken unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and may God be with thee, Be thou for the people a mediator with God, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God. [20] And thou shalt explain to them the statutes and the laws; and thou shalt make them know the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do. [21] Moreover, thou shalt select out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating *their own* gain; and place these over them, as rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. [22] And let them judge the people at all times; and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge themselves: so shall it be easier for thee, when they shall bear with thee. [23] If thou wilt do this thing, and God commandeth it thee, then wilt thou be able to endure; and also the whole of this people will come to its place in peace. [24] And Moses hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said. [25] And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and placed them as heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. [26] And they judged the people at all times; any difficult cause they brought unto Moses, but every small cause they judged themselves. [27] And Moses dismissed his father-in-law; and he went his way unto his own land.

Exodus
Chapter 19

[1] In the third month, after the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day they came into the wilderness of Sinai. [2] For they had departed from Rephidim, and they came to the desert of Sinai, and encamped in the wilderness; and Israel encamped there opposite the mount. [3] And Moses went up unto God, and the Lord called unto him from the mount, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel. [4] Ye have yourselves seen what I have done unto the Egyptians, and how I bore you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. [5] Now therefore, if you will truly obey my voice, and keep my covenant, then shall ye be unto me a peculiar treasure above all nations; for all the earth is mine: [6] And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and a holy nation; these are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. [7] And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before them all these words which the Lord had commanded him. [8] And all the people answered unanimously, and said, all that the Lord hath spoken will we do; and Moses returned the words of the people unto the Lord. [9] And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, I will come unto thee in a thick cloud, for the sake that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and that also in thee they shall believe for ever; and Moses told the words of the people unto the Lord. [10] And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. [11] And they shall be ready against the third day; for on the third day will the Lord come down, before the eyes of all the people, upon mount Sinai. [12] And thou shalt set bounds unto the people, round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, nor touch the border of it; whosoever toucheth the mount shall surely be put to death. [13] Yet not a hand shall touch him, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live; when the trumpet soundeth long, they may come up to the mount. [14] And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people: and they washed their clothes. [15] And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day; approach not unto a woman. [16] And it came to pass on the third day when it was morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a heavy cloud was upon the mount, and the voice of the cornet was exceedingly loud; so that all the people that were in the camp trembled. [17] And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they placed themselves at the foot of the mount. [18] And mount Sinai smoked in every part, because the Lord had descended upon it in fire; and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. [19] And the voice of the cornet went on, and waxed louder and louder; Moses spoke, and God answered him with a loud voice. [20] And the Lord came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount; and the Lord called Moses up to the top of the mount, and Moses went up. [21] And the Lord said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the Lord to gaze, and many of them might perish. [22] And the priests also, who come near to the Lord, shall sanctify themselves; lest the Lord break forth among them. [23] And Moses said unto the Lord, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai; for thou hast charged us, saying, Set bounds about the mount and sanctify it. [24] And the Lord said unto him, Go, get thee down, and then shalt thou come up, thou, and Aaron with thee; but the priests and the people shall not break through to come up unto the Lord, lest he break forth among them. [25] So Moses went down unto the people, and spoke unto them.

Exodus
Chapter 20

[1] And God spoke all these words, saying, [2] I am the Lord thy God, who have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery. [3] Thou shalt have no other gods before me. [4] Thou shalt not make unto thyself any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. [5] Thou shalt not bow thyself down to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; [6] And showing mercy unto the thousandth generation of them that love me, and keep my commandments. [7] Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. [8] Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy. [9] Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work. [10] But the seventh day is the sabbath in honor of the Lord thy God; on it thou shalt not do any work, neither thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; [11] For in six days the Lord made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested on the seventh day; therefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it. [12] Honor thy father and thy mother; in order that thy days may be prolonged upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. [13] Thou shalt not kill. [14] Thou shalt not commit adultery. [15] Thou shalt not steal. [16] Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor. [17] Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbor's. [18] And all the people perceived the thunders, and the lightnings, and the sound of the cornet, and the mountain smoking; and when the people saw it, they removed trembling, and stood afar off. [19] And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear; but let not God speak with us, lest we die. [20] And Moses said unto the people, Fear not; for in order to prove you, did God come, and in order that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. [21] And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was. [22] And the Lord said unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that from heaven I have spoken with you. [23] Ye shall not make any thing with me; gods of silver, and gods of gold ye shall not make unto yourselves. [24] An altar of earth shalt thou make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt-offerings, and thy peace-offerings, thy sheep, and thy oxen; in every place where I shall permit my name to be mentioned, I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee. [25] And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone; for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. [26] Neither shalt thou go up by steps upon my altar, that thy nakedness be not laid open thereon.

Exodus
Chapter 21

[1] And these are the laws of justice which thou shalt set before them. [2] If thou buy a Hebrew servant, six years shall he serve; and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. [3] If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself; if he was the husband of a woman, then shall his wife go out with him. [4] If his master should give him a wife, and she bear him sons or daughters: the wife and her children shall belong to her master, and he shall go out by himself. [5] And if the

servant should plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: [6] Then shall his master bring him unto the judges, and he shall bring him to the door, or unto the door-post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him till the jubilee. [7] And if a man sell his daughter for a maid-servant, she shall not go out as the men-servants go out. [8] If she please not her master, to whom he hath assigned her, then shall he aid her to be redeemed: unto a strange nation he shall have no power to sell her, seeing he hath dealt faithlessly with her. [9] And if he should assign her unto his son, then shall he do unto her after the right of the daughters. [10] If he take himself another wife, her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish. [11] And if he do not these three things unto her, then shall she go out free, without money. [12] He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall surely be put to death. [13] And if he did not lie in wait, but God let it come into his hand, then will I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee. [14] But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbor, to slay him with guile, from my altar shalt thou take him, that he may die. [15] And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death. [16] And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, and he be found in his hand, shall surely be put to death. [17] And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death. [18] And if men strive together, and one smite the other with a stone, or with the fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed: [19] If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his crutch, then shall he that smote him be quit; only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed. [20] And if a man smite his servant or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand, it shall be surely avenged. [21] Nevertheless, if he continue alive a day or two, it shall not be avenged; for he is his money. [22] If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her children depart from her, and yet no farther mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, *with a fine,* according as the husband of the woman will lay upon him; and he shall pay this by the decision of the judges. [23] And if any mischief follow, then shalt thou give life for life. [24] Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, [25] Burning for burning, wound for wound, bruise for bruise. [26] And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish, he shall let him go free for the sake of his eye. [27] And if he strike out his man-servant's tooth, or his maid-servant's tooth, he shall let him go free for the sake of his tooth. [28] If an ox gore a man or a woman, that he die: then shall the ox be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. [29] But if the ox were wont to gore in time past, and warning have been given to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, and he killeth a man or a woman: the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also should of right be put to death; [30] But there shall be laid on him a sum of money in atonement, and he shall give the ransom of his life whatsoever may be laid upon him. [31] If he gore a son, or gore a daughter, according to this judgment shall be done unto him. [32] If the ox gore a man-servant or a maid-servant, thirty shekels of silver shall he give to his master, and the ox shall be stoned. [33] And if a man open a pit, or if a man dig a pit, and do not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein: [34] The owner of the pit shall make it good, he shall make restitution in money unto the owner thereof; and the dead beast shall be his. [35] And if one man's ox hurt the ox of another, that he die: then shall they sell the live ox, and divide his money; and the dead ox also they shall divide. [36] But if it be known that the ox was wont to gore in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in: he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall belong to him. If a man steal an ox or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it: five oxen shall he restore for one ox, and four sheep for one sheep.

Exodus
Chapter 22

[1] If a thief be found while breaking in, and be smitten so that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him. [2] If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; he shall make full restitution; if he have nothing, then shall he be sold

for his theft. [3] If the thing stolen be actually found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep, he shall restore double. [4] If a man cause a field or vineyard to be eaten off, and he let his beasts enter, and they feed in another man's field; with the best of his own field, and with best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution. [5] If a fire break out, and meet with thorns, so that stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed thereby, he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution. [6] If a man do deliver unto his neighbor money or vessels to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house: if the thief be found, he shall pay double. [7] If the thief be not found, then shall the master of the house be brought unto the judges, *to swear* that he have not stretched out his hand against his neighbor's goods. [8] For all manner of trespass, for ox, for ass, for lamb, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, of which he can say, This is it, before the judges shall come the cause of both parties, and he, whom the judges may condemn, shall pay double unto his neighbor. [9] If a man deliver unto his neighbor an ass, or an ox, or a lamb, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: [10] Then shall an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he have not stretched out his hand against his neighbor's goods; and the owner of it shall accept this, and he shall not make it good. [11] But if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. [12] If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it as evidence; that which was torn he shall not make good. [13] And if a man borrow aught of his neighbor, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof not being with it, he shall surely make it good. [14] But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good; if it be a hired thing, the loss is included in its hire. [15] And if a man seduce a virgin that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife. [16] If her father refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins. [17] Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. [18] Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death. [19] He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, shall be utterly destroyed. [20] And a stranger thou shalt not vex, and shalt not oppress him; for strangers ye were in the land of Egypt. [21] Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. [22] If thou afflict him in any wise; *for if he cry at all unto me, I will surely hear his cry:* [23] My wrath shall wax hot, and I will slay you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless. [24] If thou lend money to my people, to the poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as a lender of money; thou shalt not lay upon him usury. [25] If thou take at all thy neighbor's raiment in pledge, thou shalt restore it unto him by the time the sun goeth down; [26] For it is his only covering, it is his raiment for his skin; wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious. [27] The judges thou shalt not revile; and a ruler among thy people thou shalt not curse. [28] The first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors, shalt thou not delay to offer; the first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. [29] In like manner shalt thou do with thy ox, with thy sheep; seven days it shall be with its dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me. [30-31] And holy men shall ye be unto me: and flesh that is torn of beasts in the field, shall ye not eat; to the dogs shall ye cast it.

Exodus
Chapter 23

[1] Thou shalt not receive a false report: put not thy hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. [2] Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause, to incline after many, to wrest judgment. [3] Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause. [4] If thou meet thy enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. [5] If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to unload him, *thou must not do so, but* thou shalt surely unload with him. [6] Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause. [7] Keep thyself far from a false speech; and him who hath been declared innocent and righteous thou shalt not slay; for I will not justify the wicked. [8] And thou shalt take no bribe; for the bribe blindeth the clear-sighted, and

perverteth the words of the righteous. [9] And a stranger shalt thou not oppress; for ye know well the spirit of the stranger, seeing ye yourselves were strangers in the land of Egypt. [10] And six years shalt thou sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof; [11] But the seventh year shalt thou let it rest and lie still; that the needy of thy people may eat *of it*; and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat: in like manner shalt thou deal with thy vineyard, and with thy olive tree. [12] Six days shalt thou do thy work, and on the seventh day shalt thou rest; that thy ox and thy ass may repose, and the son of thy hand-maid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. [13] And in all things that I have said unto you be on your guard; and of the name of other gods ye shall make no mention, it shall not be heard out of thy mouth. [14] Three times shalt thou keep a feast unto me in the year. [15] The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month of Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty. [16] And the feast of harvest, of the first-fruits of thy labors, which thou hast sown in thy field: and the feast of ingathering, at the conclusion of the year, when thou gatherest in thy labors out of the field. [17] Three times in the year shall all thy males appear before the Lord, the Eternal. [18] Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my festive sacrifice remain until morning. [19] The first of the first-fruits of thy land shalt thou bring unto the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in its mother’s milk. [20] Behold, I send an angel before thee, to keep thee on the way, and to bring thee unto the place which I have prepared. [21] Beware of him, and obey his voice, disobey him not; for he will not pardon your transgression, because my name is in him. [22] But if thou wilt carefully hearken to his voice, and do all that I shall speak: then will I be an enemy unto thy enemies, and afflict those that afflict thee. [23] For my angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Emorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I will cut them off. [24] Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their deeds; but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and completely break down their statuary images. [25] And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he will bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will remove sickness from the midst of thee. [26] There shall be no one casting her children, nor a barren woman, in thy land; the number of thy days I will make full. [27] My terror will I send before thee, and will bring in confusion all the people to which thou shalt come; and I will make all thy enemies turn their back unto thee. [28] And I will send hornets before thee, and they shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee. [29] I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee. [30] Little by little will I drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased and canst possess the land. [31] And I will set thy bounds from the Red Sea unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river; for I will deliver into your hand the inhabitants of the land, and thou shalt drive them out before thee. [32] Thou shalt not make a covenant with them, nor with their gods. [33] They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they cause thee to sin against me; for thou mightest *be led to* serve their gods, and this would surely be a snare unto thee.

Exodus
Chapter 24

[1] And unto Moses he said, Come up unto the Lord, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and ye shall bow yourselves down afar off. [2] And Moses alone shall come near unto the Lord, but they shall not come nigh; and the people shall not go up with him. [3] And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the laws of justice; and all the people answered with one voice, and said, all the words which the Lord hath spoken will we do. [4] And Moses wrote down all the words of the Lord, and he rose up early in the morning, and built an altar at the foot of the mount, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel. [5] And he then sent the young

men of the children of Israel, and they offered burnt-offerings, and sacrificed peace-offerings unto the Lord, of oxen. [6] And Moses took the half of the blood, and put it in basins; and the *other* half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. [7] And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the hearing of the people; and they said, all that the Lord hath spoken will we do and obey. [8] And Moses took the blood and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the Lord hath made with you concerning all these words. [9] Then went up Moses, with Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel. [10] And they saw the God of Israel; and the place under his feet was like a paved work of brilliant sapphire, and like the color of heaven in clearness. [11] And against the nobles of the children of Israel he stretched not forth his hand; and they saw *the glory of* God, and did eat and drink. [12] And the Lord said unto Moses, come up to me to the mount, and remain there: and I will give thee the tables of stone, with the law, and the commandment which I have written, to teach them. [13] And Moses rose up, and his servant Joshua; and Moses went up to the mount of God. [14] And unto the elders he said, Tarry ye for us here, until the time we come again unto you; and, behold, Aaron and Chur are with you, whoever may have any cause to be decided, let him come unto them. [15] And Moses went up to the mount, and the cloud covered the mount. [16] And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days; and he called unto Moses on the seventh day out of the midst of the cloud. [17] And the appearance of the glory of the Lord was like a devouring fire on the top of the mount, before the eyes of the children of Israel. [18] And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and ascended the mount; and Moses was on the mount forty days and forty nights.

Exodus
Chapter 25

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, that they may bring me an offering; from every man whose heart prompteth him thereto shall ye take my offering. [3] And this is the offering which ye shall take from them: gold, and silver, and copper, [4] And blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and linen thread, and goats' hair, [5] And rams' skins died red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, [6] Oil for lighting, spices for the anointing oil, and for the incense of spices, [7] Onyx stones, and stones for setting, for the ephod, and for the breastplate. [8] And they shall make me a sanctuary; and I will dwell in the midst of them. [9] In accordance with all that I show thee, the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it. [10] And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be its length, and a cubit and a half its breadth, and a cubit and a half its height. [11] And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it; and thou shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about. [12] And thou shalt cast for it four rings of gold, and put them on the four corners thereof; namely, two rings shall be on the one side of it, and two rings on the other side of it. [13] And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. [14] And thou shalt place the staves into the rings, upon the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them. [15] In the rings of the ark shall the staves remain: they shall not be removed therefrom. [16] And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I will give unto thee. [17] And thou shalt make a cover of pure gold; two cubits and a half shall be its length, and a cubit and a half its breadth. [18] And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, on the two ends of the cover. [19] And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end; from the cover itself shall ye make the cherubim on the two ends thereof. [20] And the cherubim shall be spreading forth their wings on high, overshadowing the cover with their wings, with their faces turned one to the other; toward the cover shall the faces of the cherubim be directed. [21] And thou shalt put the cover above upon the ark; and in the ark shalt thou put the testimony which I will give unto thee. [22] And I will

meet with thee there, and I will speak with thee from above the cover, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, all that which I will command thee unto the children of Israel. [23] Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood; two cubits shall be its length, and a cubit its breadth, and a cubit and a half its height. [24] And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. [25] And thou shalt make unto it a rim of a hand's breadth round about; and thou shalt make a golden crown on its rim round about. [26] And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and thou shalt put the rings on the four corners that are on its four feet. [27] Close under the rim shall the rings be; as receptacles for the staves, to bear the table. [28] And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold; and the table shall be borne with them. [29] And thou shalt make its dishes, and its spoons, and its supporters, and its purifying tubes, wherewith *the bread* is to be covered: of pure gold shalt thou make them. [30] And thou shalt set upon the table show-bread before me always. [31] And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made; its shaft, and its branches, its bowls, its knobs, and its flowers, shall be out of one piece with it. [32] And six branches shall come out of its sides; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side. [33] Three bowls, almond-shaped, shall be on one branch, with a knob and a flower; and three bowls, almond-shaped, on the other branch, with a knob and a flower: so on the six branches that come out of the candlestick. [34] And on the candlestick itself shall be four bowls, almond-shaped, *with* its knobs and its flowers. [35] And there shall be a knob under the two branches that come out of the same, and a knob under the two branches that come out of the same, and a knob under the two branches that come out of the same; for the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick. [36] Their knobs and their branches shall be out of one piece with it; all of it shall be one piece of beaten work of pure gold. [37] And thou shalt make its seven lamps; and when they light its lamps, it shall give light toward the body of it. [38] And its tongs, and its snuff-dishes shall be of pure gold. [39] Out of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels. [40] And look that thou make them after their pattern, which thou wast shown on the mount.

Exodus
Chapter 26

[1] The tabernacle also shalt thou make of ten curtains, of twisted linen thread, and blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, with cherubim, of weaver's work shalt thou make them. [2] The length of each curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: there shall be one measure for all the curtains. [3] Five of the curtains shall be coupled together, one to another; and the other five curtains shall be coupled, one to another. [4] And thou shalt make loops of blue on the edge of the one curtain which is on the outside in the *one* coupling; and the like shalt thou make on the edge of the curtain which is the outmost in the second coupling. [5] Fifty loops shalt thou make on the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make on the edge of the curtain that is in the second coupling; the loops shall be fixed opposite each other. [6] And thou shalt make fifty hooks of gold; and thou shalt couple the curtains together one unto the other with the hooks, and the tabernacle shall thus be one piece. [7] And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair for a tent over the tabernacle; eleven curtains shalt thou make the same. [8] The length of each curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: there shall be one measure for the eleven curtains. [9] And thou shalt couple five of the curtains by themselves, and six of the curtains by themselves; and thou shalt double the sixth curtain toward the front side of the tabernacle. [10] And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is the outmost in the *one* coupling, and fifty loops on the edge of the curtain of the second coupling. [11] And thou shalt make fifty hooks of copper; and thou shalt put the hooks into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one piece. [12] And the

part hanging over in the excess of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain which is over, shall hang down over the back part of the tabernacle. 13 And the cubit on the one side, and the cubit on the other side in the excess in the length of the curtains of the tent, shall be hanging down over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it. 14 And thou shalt make a cover for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a cover of badgers' skins above. 15 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up. 16 Ten cubits shall be the length of each board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of each one board. 17 There shall be two tenons for every board, fitted in, one against the other: the like shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle: twenty boards for the south side, on the right. 19 And forty sockets of silver shalt thou make under the twenty boards; two sockets under the one board for its two tenons, and two sockets under the other board for its two tenons. 20 And for the other side of the tabernacle, for the north side, there shall be twenty boards; 21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under the one board, and two sockets under the other board. 22 And for the back wall of the tabernacle, westward, thou shalt make six boards. 23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the back wall. 24 And they shall be closely fitting together beneath, and they shall be closely joined together on the top by means of one ring: thus shall it be for both of them; for the two corners shall they be. 25 And so they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets: two sockets under the one board, and two sockets under the other board. 26 And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood: five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle; 27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the back wall, westward; 28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards, passing from the one end to the other end. 29 And the boards thou shalt overlay with gold, and their rings thou shalt make of gold, as receptacles for the bars; and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold. 30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle, according to the fashion thereof, which thou hast been shown on the mount. 31 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen, of weavers' work shall it be made, with cherubim. 32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks also shall be of gold; upon four sockets of silver. 33 And thou shalt hang up the vail under the hooks; and thou shalt bring in thither within the vail the ark of the testimony; and the vail shall divide unto you between the holy place and the holy of holies. 34 And thou shalt put the cover upon the ark of the testimony in the holy of holies. 35 And thou shalt set the table without the vail, and the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle, toward the south; and the table thou shalt put on the north side. 36 And thou shalt make a hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen; the work of the embroiderer. 37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, their hooks also shall be of gold; and thou shalt cast for them five sockets of copper.

Exodus
Chapter 27

1 And thou shalt make the altar of shittim wood: five cubits long, and five cubits broad, a foursquare shall the altar be, and three cubits shall be its height. 2 And thou shalt make its horns on its four corners, from itself shall its horns be; and thou shalt overlay it with copper. 3 And thou shalt make its pots to receive its ashes, and its shovels, and its basins, and its forks, and its fire-pans; all its vessels thou shalt make of copper. 4 And thou shalt make for it a grating, of a network of copper; and thou shalt make upon the net four rings of copper, on its four corners. 5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, and the net shall reach even to the half of the altar. 6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with copper. 7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves

shall be upon the two sides of the altar, when they bear it. [8] Hollow, of boards, shalt thou make it; as it was shown to thee on the mount, so shall they make it. [9] And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side, on the right, the hangings for the court, of twisted linen, shall be a hundred cubits in length, for the one side. [10] And its pillars shall be twenty, with their twenty sockets of copper; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver. [11] And likewise for the north side in the length there shall be hangings one hundred cubits in length, and its pillars twenty with their twenty sockets of copper; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver. [12] And *for* the breadth of the court on the west side shall be fifty cubits of hangings; their pillars shall be ten, and their sockets ten. [13] And the breadth of the court on the front side, eastward, shall be fifty cubits. [14] And fifteen cubits of hangings shall be on the one wing; their pillars shall be three and their sockets three. [15] And on the other wing shall be fifteen cubits of hangings; their pillars shall be three, and their sockets three. [16] And for the gate of the court shall be a hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen, the work of the embroiderer; with four pillars for the same, and their four sockets. [17] All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver and their sockets of copper. [18] The length of the court shall be one hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty by fifty, and the height five cubits, of twisted linen, and the sockets for the same of copper. [19] All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all its pins, and all the pins of the court, shall be of copper. [20] And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure olive oil, beaten out, for the lighting, to cause a light to burn always. [21] In the tabernacle of the congregation, without the vail, which is before the testimony, shall Aaron with his sons arrange it *for* from the evening to the morning, before the Lord; as a statute for ever unto their generations, on behalf of the children of Israel.

Exodus
Chapter 28

[1] And thou shalt let come near unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may be a priest unto me; Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Elazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron. [2] And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for ornament. [3] And thou shalt speak unto all that are wisehearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make garments for Aaron, to sanctify him, that he may be a priest unto me. [4] And these are the garments which they shall make: a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a checkered coat, a mitre, and a girdle; and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and for his sons, to be a priest unto me. [5] And they shall take the gold, and the blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and the linen. [6] And they shall make the ephod, of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet yarn, and twisted linen, of weaver’s work. [7] Two shoulder-pieces shall it have joined at the two edges thereof; by which it shall be joined together. [8] And the belt for girding, which is upon it, shall be of the same make, out of the same piece with itself; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen. [9] And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and engrave on them the names of the children of Israel: [10] Six of their names on the one stone, and the names of the remaining six on the other stone, according to the order of their birth. [11] With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engraving of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel; fitted in settings of gold shalt thou make them. [12] And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulder-pieces of the ephod as stones of memorial unto the children of Israel; and Aaron shall bear their names before the Lord upon his two shoulders for a memorial. [13] And thou shalt make casings of gold; [14] And two chains of pure gold, with knots at the ends, of wreathed work shalt thou make them, and thou shalt fasten the wreathed chains to the casings. [15] And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment, of weaver’s work; after the

work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and of twisted linen, shalt thou make it. 16 Four-square shall it be, double; a span in length, and a span in breadth. 17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row, a sardius, a topaz, and an emerald; this shall be the first row. 18 And the second row, a carbuncle, a sapphire, and a diamond. 19 And the third row, an opal, a turquoise, and an amethyst. 20 And the fourth row, a chrysolite, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be fitted in golden casings when they are set in. 21 And the stones shall be according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names; *engraved* with the engraving of a signet, every one according to his name, shall they be for the twelve tribes. 22 And thou shalt make on the breastplate chains with knots at the ends, of wreathed work, of pure gold. 23 And thou shalt make on the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathed chains of gold in the two rings, on the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the *other* two ends of the two wreathed chains thou shalt fasten on the two casings, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod on the outside thereof. 26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them on the two ends of the breastplate on its border, which is on the opposite side of the ephod, inward. 27 And thou shalt make two more rings of gold, and shalt put them on the two shoulder-pieces of the ephod underneath, toward its front part, close by its seam, above the girdle of the ephod. 28 And they shall fasten the breastplate by its rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may remain on the girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod. 29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the Lord continually. 30 And thou shalt put into the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim, and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the Lord; and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually. 31 And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod altogether of blue woolen yarn. 32 And there shall be an opening in the top of it, in the midst thereof; it shall have a binding of woven work, round about its opening, as it is on the opening of a habergeon, so shall it be thereon, that it be not rent. 33 And thou shalt make on its lower hem pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, round about its lower hem; and bells of gold between them round about: 34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, on the lower hem of the robe round about. 35 And it shall be upon Aaron when he ministereth; and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in into the holy place before the Lord, and when he cometh out, that he die not. 36 And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engraving of a signet, Holy unto the Lord. 37 And thou shalt fasten it on a lace of blue, and it shall be upon the mitre; upon the front of the mitre shall it be. 38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead; and Aaron shall atone for the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be upon his forehead always, that they may be received in favor before the Lord. 39 And thou shalt make the coat of linen checkered, and thou shalt make a mitre of linen, and a girdle shalt thou make of embroiderer's work. 40 And for Aaron's sons shalt thou make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles; and bonnets thou shalt make for them, for glory and for ornament. 41 And thou shalt clothe therewith Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and thou shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may be priests unto me. 42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs shall they reach. 43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and die; a statute for ever shall it be for him and for his seed after him.

Exodus
Chapter 29

[1] And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to become priests unto me: Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish, [2] And unleavened bread, and unleavened cakes, mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers, anointed with oil; of fine wheaten flour shalt thou make them. [3] And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them near in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams. [4] And Aaron and his sons shalt thou bring near unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water. [5] And thou shalt take the garments, and clothe Aaron with the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the girdle of the ephod: [6] And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and thou shalt fasten the holy crown upon the mitre. [7] Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoint him. [8] And his sons shalt thou bring near, and clothe them with coats. [9] And thou shalt gird them with the girdles, Aaron and his sons, and bind the bonnets on them; and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thus shalt thou consecrate Aaron and his sons. [10] And thou shalt cause the bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock. [11] And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [12] And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and all the remaining blood shalt thou pour out beside the bottom of the altar. [13] And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the midriff above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar. [14] But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire, without the camp: it is a sin-offering. [15] And the one ram shalt thou take; and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands upon the head of the ram. [16] And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle it upon the altar round about. [17] And the ram shalt thou cut in pieces, and wash his inwards, and his legs, and put them with his pieces, and with his head. [18] And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar, it is a burnt-offering unto the Lord; it is a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto the Lord. [19] And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands upon the head of the ram. [20] Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. [21] And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle them upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be hallowed, together with his garments, and his sons, and the garments of his sons with him. [22] And thou shalt take from the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the midriff above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration; [23] And one loaf of bread, and one cake of the oiled bread, and one wafer, out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the Lord. [24] And thou shalt put all this upon the hands of Aaron, and upon the hands of his sons; and thou shalt make with them a waving before the Lord. [25] And thou shalt then take them from their hands, and burn them upon the altar upon the burnt-offering; for a sweet savor before the Lord, it is an offering made by fire unto the Lord. [26] And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of the consecration that belongeth to Aaron, and make therewith a waving before the Lord; and it shall belong to thee as thy portion. [27] And thou shalt sanctify the breast which hath been waved, and the shoulder which hath been lifted up, which was waved, and which was heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, of that which belongeth to Aaron, and of that which belongeth to his sons: [28] That they shall belong to Aaron and to his sons, as a statute forever, from the children of Israel; for it is a heave-offering; and a heave-offering it shall remain from the children of Israel, from the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, as their heave-offering unto the Lord. [29] And the holy garments belonging to Aaron shall be for his sons after him, to anoint them therein, and to consecrate them therein. [30] Seven days shall that one of his sons put them on who is to be priest in his place, who is to go into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the sanctuary. [31] And the ram of the consecration shalt thou take, and seethe his flesh in a holy place. [32] And Aaron with his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [33] And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate them and to sanctify them; but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. [34] And if aught of the flesh of the consecration sacrifice, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then shalt thou burn the remainder with fire; it shall not be eaten, because it is holy. [35] And thou shalt do unto Aaron, and to his sons thus, all as I have commanded thee; seven days shalt thou consecrate them. [36] And a bullock shalt thou offer every day for a sin-offering as an atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, in as much as thou makest an atonement upon it; and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. [37] Seven days shalt thou make an atonement upon

the altar and sanctify it; and the altar shall be most holy; whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy. [38] And this is what thou shalt offer upon the altar: Two sheep of the first year for every day, continually. [39] The one sheep shalt thou offer in the morning; and the other sheep shalt thou offer toward evening. [40] And a tenth part of fine flour mingled with the fourth part of a hin of beaten oil, and the fourth part of a hin of wine for a drink-offering, shall be for the one sheep. [41] And the other sheep shalt thou offer toward evening; according to the meat-offering of the morning, and according to its drink-offering shalt thou do unto it, for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto the Lord. [42] A continual burnt-offering throughout your generations *shall this be* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord; where I will meet with you, to speak unto thee there. [43] And I will meet there with the children of Israel, and it shall be sanctified by my glory. [44] And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: and both Aaron and his sons will I sanctify, that they may he priests unto me. [45] And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and I will be to them for a God. [46] And they shall know that I am the Eternal, their God, who brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I might dwell among them: I am the Lord their God.

Exodus
Chapter 30

[1] And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon, of shittim wood shalt thou make it. [2] A cubit shall be its length, and a cubit its breadth, foursquare shall it be; and two cubits shall be its height; from itself shall its horns be. [3] And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, its top, and its sides round about, and its horns; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about. [4] And two rings of gold shalt thou make for it beneath its crown, on its two corners shalt thou make them, upon both its sides; and they shall be as receptacles for the staves to bear it by means of them. [5] And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. [6] And thou shalt put it before the vail that is before the ark of the testimony, before the mercy-seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee. [7] And Aaron shall burn thereon incense of spices; every morning when he dresseth the lamps, shall he burn it. [8] And when Aaron lighteth the lamps toward evening, shall he burn it; a perpetual incense before the Lord, throughout your generations. [9] Ye shall not offer thereon any strange incense, or burnt-sacrifice, or meat-offering; and a drink-offering shall ye not pour thereon. [10] And Aaron shall make an atonement upon its horns once in a year; with the blood of the sin-offering of the day of atonement, once in the year, shall he make atonement upon it, throughout your generations; it is most holy unto the Lord. [11] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [12] When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel of those who are to be numbered of them, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the Lord, when they number them; that there be no plague among them, when they number them. [13] This shall they give, every one that passeth among those that are numbered, Half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary; twenty gerahs to the shekel; the half of the shekel shall be the tribute to the Lord. [14] Every one that passeth among those that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give the tribute unto the Lord. [15] The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than the half of a shekel, as a tribute unto the Lord, to make an atonement for your souls. [16] And thou shalt take the money of the atonement from the children of Israel, and shalt employ it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and it shall be unto the children of Israel as a memorial before the Lord, to make an atonement for your souls. [17] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [18] Thou shalt also make a laver of copper, with its foot of copper, to wash withal: and thou shalt set it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put therein water. [19] And Aaron and his sons shall wash out of it their hands and their feet. [20] When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, shall they wash themselves with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister,

to burn an offering made by fire unto the Lord. 21 And they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not; and it shall be to them a statute for ever, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations. 22 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 23 And thou, take unto thyself principal spices: of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon, its half shall be two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels, 24 And of cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of olive-oil one hin. 25 And thou shalt make of it an oil of holy anointing, a mixture, compounded after the art of the apothecary: an oil of holy anointing shall it be. 26 And thou shalt anoint therewith the tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, 27 And the table and all its vessels, and the candlestick and its vessels, and the altar of incense, 28 And the altar of burnt-offering with all its vessels, and the laver and its foot. 29 And thou shalt sanctify them, and they shall be most holy; whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy. 30 And Aaron and his sons shalt thou anoint, and consecrate them to be priests unto me. 31 And unto the children of Israel shalt thou speak, saying, An oil of holy anointing shall this be unto me throughout your generations. 32 Upon the flesh of man shall it not be poured, and after its proportion shall ye not make any thing like it; it is holy, and holy shall it be unto you. 33 Whosoever compoundeth the like of it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, shall be cut off from his people. 34 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take unto thee spices, balm, and onycha, and galbanum, spices, with pure frankincense: of each shall there be an equal weight. 35 And thou shalt make it an incense, a mixture after the art of the apothecary, well mingled together, pure and holy. 36 And thou shalt pour some of it fine, and offer of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee; most holy shall it be unto you. 37 And as for the incense which thou shalt make, according to its proportion, shall ye not make any unto yourselves: holy shall it be unto thee for the Lord. 38 Whosoever shall make the like of it, to smell thereon, shall be cut off from his people.

Exodus
Chapter 31

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 See, I have called by name Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Chur, of the tribe of Judah: 3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, 4 To devise works of art, to work in gold, and in silver, and in copper, 5 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in the carving of wood, to work in all manner of workmanship. 6 And behold, I have also given with him Aholiab, the son of Achissamach, of the tribe of Dan, and in the heart of all that are wise-hearted have I put wisdom; and they shall make all that I have commanded thee; 7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the cover that is thereupon, and all the vessels of the tabernacle; 8 And the table and its vessels, and the pure candlestick with all its vessels, and the altar of incense; 9 And the altar of burnt-offering with all its vessels, and the laver and its foot; 10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister therein; 11 And the anointing oil, and the incense of spices for the holy place: all as I have commanded thee shall they do. 12 And the Lord said unto Moses as followeth, 13 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Above all, my sabbaths shall ye keep; for a sign it is between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord who doth sanctify you. 14 And ye shall keep the sabbath, for it is holy unto you; every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death; for whosoever doeth any work thereon, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 15 Six days may work be done; but on the seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to the Lord: whosoever doeth any work on the sabbath-day, shall surely be put to death. 16 And the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. 17 Between me and the children of Israel it

shall be a sign for ever; for in six days the Lord made the heavens and the earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed: 18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had finished speaking with him upon mount Sinai, the two tables of the testimony, tables of stone, inscribed with the finger of God.

Exodus
Chapter 32

1 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down from the mount, the people assembled themselves together around Aaron, and they said unto him, Up, make us gods, that shall go before us; for of this man Moses, who hath brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we know not what is become of him. 2 And Aaron said unto them, Take out the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me. 3 And all the people took out the golden earrings, which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron. 4 And he took them from their hand, and fashioned it in a mould, and he made of it a molten calf; and they said, These are thy gods, O Israel, that have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 5 And when Aaron saw this, he built an altar before it; and Aaron called out, and said, A feast unto the Lord is tomorrow. 6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt-offerings, and brought near peace-offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. 7 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, hath become corrupt: 8 They have turned aside quickly from the way which I have commanded them; they have made themselves a molten calf: and they have bowed themselves to it, and have sacrificed unto it, and have said, These are thy gods, O Israel, that have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 9 And the Lord said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people. 10 And now let me alone, and my wrath shall wax hot against them, and I will make an end of them; and I will make of thee a great nation. 11 Thereupon Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Why, O Lord, shall thy wrath wax hot against thy people, that thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt, with great power and with a mighty hand? 12 Wherefore should the Egyptians say thus, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to destroy them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent thee of the evil decreed against thy people. 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou didst swear by thy own self, and speak unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven; and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. 14 And the Lord bethought himself of the evil which he had spoken to do unto his people. 15 And Moses turned about, and went down from the mount with the two tables of the testimony in his hand: tables inscribed on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they inscribed. 16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, engraved upon the tables. 17 And Joshua heard the noise of the people in its shouting, and he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp. 18 And he said, It is not the voice of a shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of a cry for defeat; the noise of singing do I hear. 19 And it came to pass, when he came nigh unto the camp, and he saw the calf, and the dancing: that the anger of Moses waxed hot, and he cast from his hands the tables, and broke them at the foot of the mount. 20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in fire, and ground it to a powder, and he strewed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What hath this people done unto thee, that thou hast brought upon it so great a sin? 22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my Lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that it is bent on mischief. 23 And they said unto me, Make us gods that shall go before us; for of this man Moses, who brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we know not what hath become of him. 24 And I said unto them, Who hath any gold? They took it off themselves and gave it to me, and I cast it into the fire, and there came out

this calf. [25] And Moses saw the people that it had become unruly; for Aaron had made it unruly for a disgrace among their opponents. [26] Moses then placed himself in the gate of the camp, and said, Whoever is on the Lord's side, let him come unto me! and there assembled themselves unto him all the sons of Levi. [27] And he said unto them, Thus hath said the Eternal, the God of Israel, Put ye every man his sword by his side, and go ye hither and thither, from gate to gate in the camp, and slay ye every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his relative. [28] And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people on that day about three thousand men. [29] And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves today to the Lord, yea even every man on his son, and on his brother; and to bestow upon you this day a blessing. [30] And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lord; peradventure I may obtain an atonement for your sin. [31] And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people hath sinned a great sin, and they have made themselves gods of gold. [32] Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; but if not, blot me out, I pray thee, from thy book which thou hast written. [33] And the Lord said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out from my book. [34] And now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee; behold, my angel shall go before thee; but on the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them. [35] And the Lord sent a plague among the people, because that they had made the calf which Aaron made.

Exodus
Chapter 33

[1] And the Lord said unto Moses, Depart, go up from here, thou and the people that thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I swore unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it; — [2] And I will send before thee an angel; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Emorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite; — [3] Unto a land flowing with milk and honey; for I will not go up in the midst of thee, because thou art a stiffnecked people; lest I consume thee on the way. [4] And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned; and no man did put his ornaments on him. [5] For the Lord had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffnecked people; should I go up one moment in the midst of thee, I would consume thee; now therefore put off thy ornaments from thee, and I shall know what I will do unto thee. [6] The children of Israel then stripped themselves of their ornaments *they wore* from *the time they were at* mount Horeb. [7] And Moses took the tent, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it, Tabernacle of the congregation; and it came to pass, that every one who sought *instruction of* the Lord went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp. [8] And it came to pass, that when Moses went out unto the tent, all the people would rise up, and stand every man at the door of his tent, and look after Moses, until he was gone into the tent. [9] And it came to pass, that as Moses entered into the tent, the pillar of cloud descended, and stood at the door of the tent, and spoke with Moses. [10] And when all the people saw the pillar of cloud stand at the door of the tent: then all the people rose up and prostrated themselves, every man at the door of his tent. [11] And the Lord spoke unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend; and then he returned into the camp; but his servant, Joshua the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tent. [12] And Moses said unto the Lord, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people; but thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me: and yet thou hast said, I have chosen thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my eyes. [13] Now, therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy eyes, do make me know thy way, that I may know thee, in order that I may find grace in thy eyes; and consider that this nation is thy people. [14] And he said, My presence shall go in advance, and I will give thee rest. [15] And he said unto him, If thy presence go not *with*

us, carry us not up from here. [16] For wherein shall it be known in any wise that I have found grace in thy eyes, I with thy people? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be distinguished, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth. [17] And the Lord said unto Moses, Also this thing that thou hast spoken will I do; for thou hast found grace in my eyes, and I have chosen thee by name. [18] And he said, Let me see, I beseech thee, thy glory. [19] And he said, I will cause all my goodness to pass before thy face, and I will proclaim, by name, the Lord before thee; and I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and I will show mercy to whom I will show mercy. [20] And he said, Thou canst not see my face; for no man can see me, and live. [21] And the Lord said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon the rock: [22] And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in the cleft of the rock, and I will cover thee with my hand, until I have passed by. [23] And then I will take away my hand, and thou shalt see my back parts; but my face shall not be seen.

Exodus
Chapter 34

[1] And the Lord said unto Moses, Hew thyself two tables of stone like unto the first; and I will write upon these tables the words which were on the first tables, which thou didst break. [2] And be ready by the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me on the top of the mount. [3] And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks or herds feed near this mount. [4] And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him; and he took in his hand the two tables of stone. [5] And the Lord descended in a cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed, by name, the Lord. [6] And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord is the immutable, eternal Being, the omnipotent God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering and abundant in beneficence and truth; [7] Keeping mercy unto the thousandth *generation*, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, but who will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. [8] And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and prostrated himself. [9] And he said, If now I have found grace in thy eyes, O Lord, let the Lord, I pray thee, go among us; even because it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon thou our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thy heritage. [10] And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people will I perform wonders, such as have not been done on all the earth, nor in any nation; and all the people amongst whom thou art shall see the work of the Lord; for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee. [11] Observe thou that which I command thee this day; behold, I will drive out before thee the Emorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. [12] Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land against which thou goest up, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee; [13] But their altars shall ye destroy, and their statues shall ye break, and their groves shall ye cut down. [14] For thou shalt worship no other God; for the Lord whose name is Watchful, is a watchful God. [15] Make thou then no covenant with the inhabitants of the land; lest that, if they go astray after their gods, and sacrifice unto their gods, any one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; [16] And lest thou take of his daughters unto thy sons; and when his daughters go astray after their gods, they make thy sons also go astray after their gods. [17] Thou shalt not make unto thyself any molten gods. [18] The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, as I have commanded thee, in the time of the month of Abib; for in the month of Abib thou wentest forth out of Egypt. [19] All that openeth the womb is mine; and every firstling that is a male among thy cattle, whether ox or lamb. [20] But the firstling of an ass shalt thou redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck; all

the first-born of thy sons shalt thou redeem; and none shall appear before me empty. 21 Six days thou mayest work, but on the seventh day shalt thou rest: even in ploughing time and in harvest shalt thou rest. 22 And the feast of weeks shalt thou observe, with the firstfruits of the wheat harvest; and the feast of ingathering at the closing of the year. 23 Thrice in the year shall all thy males appear before the Lord, the Eternal, the God of Israel. 24 For I will cast out nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders; yet shall no man desire thy land, when thou goest up to appear in the presence of the Lord thy God thrice in the year. 25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall be left unto the morning the sacrifice of the feast of the passover. 26 The first of the first-fruits of thy land shalt thou bring unto the house of the Lord thy God: thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk. 27 And the Lord said unto Moses, Write thee down these words; for after the tenor of these words have I made with thee a covenant and with Israel. 28 And he remained there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; bread he did not eat, and water he did not drink; and he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments. 29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai, with the two tables of the testimony in Moses' hand, when be came down from the mount, that Moses knew not that the skin of his face shone, because he had spoken with him. 30 And Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, and, behold, the skin of his face shone: and they were afraid to come nigh unto him. 31 But Moses called unto them, and then returned unto him Aaron and all the princes of the congregation: and Moses spoke to them. 32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he commanded them all that which the Lord had spoken with him on mount Sinai. 33 And when Moses had done speaking with them, he put a vail over his face. 34 But when Moses went in before the Lord to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out; and then he came out, and spoke unto the children of Israel that which he had been commanded. 35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail again over his face, until he went in to speak with him.

Exodus
Chapter 35

1 And Moses gathered together all the congregation of the children of Israel, and said unto them, These are the things which the Lord hath commanded, that ye should do them. 2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doth work thereon shall be put to death. 3 Ye shall not kindle any fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day. 4 And Moses said unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, as followeth, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, saying, 5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the Lord; whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Lord: Gold, and silver, and copper, 6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and linen thread, and goats' hair, 7 And rams' skills dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, 8 And oil for the lighting, and spices, for the anointing oil, and for the incense of spices, 9 And onyx stones, and stones for setting, for the ephod, and for the breastplate. 10 And all the wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that which the Lord hath commanded: 11 The tabernacle, its tent, and its covering, its hooks, and its boards, its bars, its pillars, and its sockets; 12 The ark, and its staves, *with* the mercy-seat, and the vail of the separation; 13 The table, and its staves, and all its vessels, and the showbread; 14 And the candlestick for the lighting, and its vessel, and its lamps, with the oil for the lighting; 15 And the altar of incense, and its staves, and the anointing oil, and the incense of spices, and the hanging for the door at the entrance of the tabernacle; 16 The altar of burnt-offering, with its grating of copper, its staves, and all its vessels, the laver and its foot; 17 The hangings of the court, its pillars, and its sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court; 18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords; 19 The cloths of service, to do service therewith in the holy place, the holy garments for

Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in as priests. [20] And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses. [21] And they came, every man whose heart stirred him up; and every one whom his spirit made willing, brought the Lord's offering for the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all its service, and for the holy garments. [22] And they came, the men with the women; whoever was willing-hearted, brought bracelets, and earrings, and finger-rings, and tablets, all kinds of ornaments of gold, and every man that offered an offering of gold unto the Lord. [23] And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and linen thread, and goats' hair, and rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, brought them. [24] Every one that did offer an offering of silver and copper brought it as the Lord's offering; and every one with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it. [25] And all the women that were wise-hearted spun with their hands, and they brought that which they had spun, of the blue, and of the purple, and of the scarlet yarn, and of the linen thread. [26] And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun the goats' hair. [27] And the princes brought the onyx stones, and the stones for setting, for the ephod, and for the breastplate; [28] And the spice and the oil, for lighting, and for the anointing oil, and for the incense of spices. [29] Every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the Lord had commanded to be made, by the hand of Moses, even that brought the children of Israel as a free-will offering unto the Lord. [30] And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called by name Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Chur, of the tribe of Judah; [31] And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; [32] And to devise works of art, to work in gold, and in silver, and in copper, [33] And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in the carving of wood, to make any manner of work of art. [34] And to teach hath he put in his heart, both to him, and to Aholiab, the son of Achissamach, of the tribe of Dan. [35] He hath filled them with wisdom of heart, to execute all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the designing weaver, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet yarn, and in linen thread, and of the weaver, of those that do every species of work, and of those that devise works of art.

Exodus
Chapter 36

[1] And Bezalel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom the Lord hath put wisdom and understanding to know how to do every manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, shall make all, just as the Lord hath commanded. [2] And Moses called for Bezalel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, every one whose heart stirred him up to come near unto the work to do it: [3] And they received from Moses the whole of the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it; and these brought unto him yet more free-will offerings morning after morning. [4] And then came all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, every man from his own work which they were doing. [5] And they said unto Moses, thus, The people bring more than is required for the service of the work, which the Lord hath commanded to make. [6] And Moses gave the command, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman do any more work for the offering of the sanctuary: so the people were restrained from bringing *more*. [7] And the stuff prepared was sufficient for all the work to make it, and there was some over. [8] And all the wise-hearted men, among those who wrought the work, made the tabernacle of ten curtains; of twisted linen thread, and blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn; with cherubim, of weaver's work, made he them. [9] The length of each curtain was twenty-eight cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: there was one measure for all the curtains. [10] And he coupled together five of the curtains one to another: and the other five curtains he coupled one to another. [11] And he made

loops of blue on the edge of the one curtain, which was the outside in the coupling: the like he made on the border of the curtain, which was the outmost on the second coupling. 12 Fifty loops made he on the one curtain, and fifty loops made he on the edge of the curtain which was in the second coupling: the loops were fixed opposite to each other. 13 And he made fifty hooks of gold; and he coupled the curtains together one unto the other with the hooks, and the tabernacle became thus one piece. 14 And he made curtains of goats' hair for a tent over the tabernacle; eleven curtains made he the same. 15 The length of each curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of each curtain: there was one measure for the eleven curtains. 16 And he coupled five of the curtains by themselves, and six of the curtains by themselves. 17 And he made fifty loops on the edge of the curtain that was the outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops made he on the edge of the curtain of the second coupling. 18 And he made fifty hooks of copper, to couple the tent together that it might be one piece. 19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above. 20 And he made the boards for the tabernacle, of shittim wood, standing up. 21 Ten cubits was the length of each board, and one cubit and a half was the breadth of each one board. 22 There were two tenons for every board, fitted in, one against the other: the like made he for all the boards of the tabernacle. 23 And he made the boards for the tabernacle: twenty boards for the south side, on the right. 24 And forty sockets of silver made he under the twenty boards; two sockets under the one board for its two tenons, and two sockets under the other board for its two tenons. 25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, for the north side, he made twenty boards: 26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under the one board, and two sockets under the other board. 27 And for the back wall of the tabernacle, westward, he made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the back wall. 29 And they were closely fitting beneath, and they were closely joined together on the top, by means of one ring; thus he did to both of them, for both the corners. 30 And so there were eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets, two sockets under every board. 31 And he made bars of shittim wood; five, for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle; 32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the back wall, westward. 33 And he made the middle bar to pass through the midst of the boards from the one end to the other end. 34 And the boards he overlaid with gold, and their rings he made of gold, as receptacles for the bars, and he overlaid the bars with gold. 35 And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen; of weaver's work made he it, with cherubim. 36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, their hooks also were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver. 37 And he made a hanging for the door of the tabernacle, of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen; the work of the embroiderer; 38 And its five pillars with their hooks: and he overlaid their tops and made their fillets with gold; and their five sockets were of copper.

Exodus
Chapter 37

1 And Bezalel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was its length, and a cubit and a half its breadth, and a cubit and a half its height. 2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made for it a crown of gold round about. 3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, for the four corners thereof; even two rings on the one side of it, and two rings on the other side of it. 4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he put the staves into the rings upon the sides of the ark, to bear the ark. 6 And he made a cover of pure gold: two cubits and a half was its length, and one cubit and a half its breadth. 7 And he made two cherubim of gold, of beaten work made he them, on the two ends of the cover; 8 One cherub was on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end; out of the cover

itself made he the cherubim on the two ends thereof. [9] And the cherubim were spreading forth their wings on high, overshadowing with their wings the cover, with their faces one to the other; toward the cover were the faces of the cherubim directed. [10] And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits was its length, and a cubit its breadth, and a cubit and a half its height; [11] And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereto a crown of gold round about. [12] And he made unto it a rim of a hand's breadth round about, and made a golden crown on its rim round about. [13] And he cast for it four rings of gold, and he put the rings on the four corners, that were on the four feet thereof. [14] Close under the rim were the rings, as receptacles for the staves to bear the table. [15] And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table. [16] And he made the vessels which were upon the table, its dishes, and its spoons, and its purifying tubes, and the supporters wherewith *the bread* was covered, of pure gold. [17] And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick, its shaft, and its branches, its bowls, its knobs, and its flowers, were out of one piece with it. [18] And six branches were coming out of its sides; three branches of the candlestick out of its one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof. [19] Three bowls, almond-shaped, were on one branch, with a knob and a flower; and three bowls, almond-shaped, were on the other branch, with a knob and a flower; so on the six branches that were coming out of the candlestick. [20] And on the candlestick itself were four bowls, almond-shaped, with its knobs, and its flowers: [21] And a knob was under two branches that came out of the same, and a knob under two branches that came out of the same, and a knob under two branches that came out of the same, for the six branches that proceeded out of it. [22] Their knobs and their branches were out of one piece with it; all of it was one piece of beaten work, of pure gold. [23] And he made its seven lamps, and its snuffers, and its snuff-dishes, of pure gold. [24] Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all its vessels. [25] And he made the altar of incense of shittim wood: its length was a cubit, and its breadth a cubit; it was foursquare, and two cubits was its height; from itself were its horns. [26] And he overlaid it with pure gold, its top, and its sides round about, and its horns: and he made unto it a crown of gold round about. [27] And two rings of gold he made for it beneath its crown, on its two corners, upon both its sides, as receptacles for the staves to bear it by means of them. [28] And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. [29] And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

Exodus
Chapter 38

[1] And he made the altar of burnt-offering of shittim wood: five cubits was its length, and five cubits its breadth; it was foursquare, and three cubits was its height. [2] And he made its horns on its four corners, from itself were its horns; and he overlaid it with copper. [3] And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basins, and the forks, and the fire-pans: all its vessels made he of copper. [4] And he made for the altar a grating, a network of copper, under its compass beneath, even unto the half of it. [5] And he cast four rings on the four corners of the grating of copper, as receptacles for the staves. [6] And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with copper. [7] And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it by means of them; hollow, of boards, made he it. [8] And he made the laver of copper, and its foot of copper, of the mirrors of the assembled women who had assembled in troops at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [9] And he made the court: on the south side, on the right, the hangings of the court were of twisted linen, of one hundred cubits; [10] Their pillars were twenty, with their twenty sockets of copper; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. [11] And for the north side one hundred cubits; their pillars were twenty, with their twenty sockets of copper; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. [12] And for the

west side were hangings of fifty cubits; their pillars were ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 13 And for the front side, eastward, fifty cubits. 14 Hangings of fifteen cubits, were on the one wing: their pillars were three, and their sockets three. 15 And for the other wing, on both sides of the gate of the court, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars were three, and their sockets three. 16 all the hangings of the court round about were of twisted linen. 17 And the sockets for the pillars were of copper; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets, of silver; and the overlaying of their tops was of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver. 18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was the work of the embroiderer, of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen; and twenty cubits was the length, and the height, in the breadth, was five cubits, answering to the hangings of the court. 19 And the pillars for the same were four, with their four sockets of copper; their hooks were of silver, and the overlaying of their tops and their fillets, of silver. 20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about were of copper. 21 These are the accounts *of the articles furnished* for the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of the testimony, which were counted, according to the order of Moses, the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, the son of Aaron, the priest. 22 And Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Chur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the Lord had commanded Moses. 23 And with him was Aholiab the son of Achissamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a skilful weaver, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet yarn, and in linen thread. 24 All the gold that was applied to the work in all the work of the sanctuary, to wit, the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. 25 And the silver of those that were numbered of the congregation was one hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and seventy and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: 26 A bekah for every head, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. 27 And the hundred talents of silver served to cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail: one hundred sockets to the hundred talents, a talent for every socket. 28 And of the thousand seven hundred and seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their tops and filleted them. 29 And the copper of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels. 30 And he made therewith the sockets of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar of copper, and the grating of copper for it, and all the vessels of the altar; 31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the socket of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

Exodus
Chapter 39

1 And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, they made the cloths of service, to do the service in the holy place; and they made the holy garments which were for Aaron, as the Lord had commanded Moses. 2 And he made the ephod, of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen; 3 And they did heat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet yarn, and in the linen, with weaver’s work. 4 They made shoulder-pieces for it, joined on; on both its edges was it thus joined together. 5 And the belt for girding it on, that was upon it, was of the same piece with itself, of the same make: of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted linen; as the Lord had commanded Moses. 6 And they wrought the onyx stones enclosed in casings of gold, engraved with the engraving of a signet, after the names of the children of Israel. 7 And he put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod, as stones of memorial to the children of Israel; as the Lord had commanded Moses. 8 And he made the breastplate with weaver’s work, like the work of the ephod: of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, and twisted

linen. [9] It was foursquare, double did they make the breastplate: it was a span in length, and a span in breadth, double. [10] And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row, a sardius, a topaz, and an emerald; this was the first row. [11] And the second row, a carbuncle, a sapphire, and a diamond. [12] And the third row, an opal, a turquoise, and an amethyst. [13] And the fourth row, a chrysolite, an onyx, and a jasper: they were fitted in golden casings when they were set in. [14] And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, *engraved* with the engraving of a signet, every one according to his name, for the twelve tribes. [15] And they made upon the breastplate chains with knots at the ends, of wreathed work, of pure gold. [16] And they made two casings of gold, and two golden rings; and they put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. [17] And they put the two wreathed chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate. [18] And the two ends of the two wreathed chains they fastened on the two casings, and they put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod, on the outside thereof. [19] And they made two golden rings, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, on its border, which was on the opposite side of the ephod, inward. [20] And they made two more golden rings, and put them on the two shoulder-pieces of the ephod underneath, toward its front part, close by its seam, above the girdle of the ephod. [21] And they fastened the breastplate by its rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might remain on the girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [22] And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, altogether of blue woolen yarn. [23] And there was an opening in the midst of the robe, as the opening of a habergeon, with a binding round about the opening, that it should not be rent. [24] And they made upon the lower hem of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, twisted. [25] And they made bells of pure gold; and they put the bells between the pomegranates upon the lower hem of the robe, round about, between the pomegranates; [26] A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the lower hem of the robe, to minister therein; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [27] And they made the coats of linen, of woven work, for Aaron and for his sons, [28] And the mitre of linen, and the goodly bonnets of linen, and linen breeches of twisted linen thread. [29] And the girdle of twisted linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet yarn, the work of the embroiderer; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [30] And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like the engrafting of a signet, Holy to the Lord. [31] And they put on it a lace of blue, to place it upon the mitre above; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [32] Thus was finished all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation; and the children of Israel had made it in accordance with all that the Lord had commanded Moses, so had they made it. [33] And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all its vessels, its hooks, its boards, its bars, and its pillars, and its sockets, [34] And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the separation: [35] The ark of the testimony, and its staves, and the mercy-seat; [36] The table, and all its vessels, and the showbread; [37] The pure candlestick, with its lamps, the lamps to be set in order thereupon, and all its vessels, and the oil for the lighting, [38] And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the incense of spices, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle; [39] The copper altar, and the grating of copper which belonged to it, its staves, and all its vessels, the laver and its foot; [40] The hangings of the court, its pillars and its sockets, and the hanging for the court-gate, its cords, and its pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation; [41] The cloths of service to do the service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister therein. [42] All, just as the Lord had commanded Moses, so had the children of Israel done all the work. [43] And Moses did look over all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the Lord had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses blessed them.

Exodus
Chapter 40

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. [3] And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and separate the ark with the vail. [4] And thou shalt bring in the table, and arrange the order of the showbread upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof. [5] And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony; and thou shalt put up the hanging at the door to the tabernacle. [6] And thou shalt set the altar of burnt-offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. [7] And thou shalt set the laver between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. [8] And thou shalt set up the court round about, and put up the hanging at the gate of the court. [9] And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein; and thou shalt hallow it, with all its vessels, and it shall be holy. [10] And thou shalt anoint the altar of burnt-offering, and all its vessels; and thou shalt sanctify the altar, and the altar shall be most holy. [11] And thou shalt anoint the laver with its foot, and sanctify it. [12] And thou shalt bring near Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water. [13] And thou shalt clothe Aaron with the holy garments; and thou shalt anoint him, and sanctify him, that he may be a priest unto me. [14] And his sons shalt thou bring near, and clothe them with coats: [15] And thou shalt anoint them, as thou hast anointed their father, that they may be priests unto me; and this shall be, that their anointing shall be unto them for an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations. [16] And Moses did so; all, just as the Lord had commanded him, so did he. [17] And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up. [18] And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and placed its sockets, and set up its boards, and put in its bars, and reared up its pillars. [19] And he spread the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent over it above; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [20] And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and placed the staves on the ark; and he put the mercy-seat upon the ark above. [21] And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the separation, and made therewith a separation for the ark of the testimony; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [22] And he put the table in the tabernacle of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle, northward, without the vail. [23] And he arranged upon it the order of bread before the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [24] And he placed the candlestick in the tabernacle of the congregation, opposite the table, on the side of the tabernacle, southward. [25] And he lighted the lamps before the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [26] And he placed the golden altar in the tabernacle of the congregation before the vail. [27] And he burnt thereon the incense of spices; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [28] And he put up the hanging at the door to the tabernacle. [29] And the altar of burnt-offering he placed by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation; and he offered upon it the burnt-offering and the meat-offering; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [30] And he set the laver between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, for washing. [31] And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed therefrom their hands and their feet. [32] When they went in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed themselves; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [33] And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and put up the hanging of the gate of the court; and so did Moses finish the work. [34] And the cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle. [35] And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation; because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle. [36] And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel were wont to go onward in all their journeyings. [37] But if the cloud was not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that is was taken up. [38] For the cloud of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and a fire was by night on it, before the eyes of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeyings.

Leviticus
Chapter 1

1 And the Lord called unto Moses, and spoke unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any one of you wish to bring an offering unto the Lord: of the cattle, either of the herds, or of the flocks, shall ye bring your offering. 3 If his offering be a burnt-sacrifice of the herds, then shall he offer a male without blemish: unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation shall he bring it, that it may be favorably received for him before the Lord. 4 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the burnt-offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. 5 And he shall kill the young steer before the Lord: and the sons of Aaron the priests shall bring near the blood, and they shall sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and cut it into its pieces. 7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire; 8 And the sons of Aaron the priests shall lay in order the parts, the head, and the fat, upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar; 9 But its inwards and its legs shall he wash in water; and the priest shall burn the whole on the altar, as a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. 10 And if his offering be of the flocks, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-sacrifice: then shall he offer a male without blemish as the same. 11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar, northward, before the Lord; and the sons of Aaron the priests shall sprinkle its blood upon the altar round about. 12 And he shall cut it into its pieces, with its head and its fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar; 13 But the inwards and the legs shall he wash with water; and the priest shall bring near the whole, and burn it upon the altar; it is a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. 14 And if of fowls be the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the Lord: then shall he bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it near unto the altar, and pinch off its head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out on the wall of the altar. 16 And he shall remove its crop with its feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, at the place of the ashes. 17 And he shall cleave it by its wings, but shall not divide it asunder; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is on the fire: it is a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord.

Leviticus
Chapter 2

1 And when any person wish to offer a meat-offering unto the Lord: then shall his offering be of fine flour; and he shall pour upon it oil, and put thereon frankincense; 2 And he shall bring it to one of the sons of Aaron the priest; and he shall take therefrom his handful of its flour, and of its oil, with all its frankincense; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, as an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. 3 And what is left of the meat-offering shall belong to Aaron and to his sons: it is a most holy thing, from the fire-offerings of the Lord. 4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat-offering baked in the oven, it shall be of fine flour, unleavened cakes mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. 5 And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baked in a pan, it shall be made of fine flour mingled with oil, unleavened. 6 Thou shalt break it in pieces, and pour thereon oil: it is a meat-offering. 7 And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baked in the deep pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. 8 And thou shalt bring the meat-offering, which shall be made of these things, unto the Lord; and the offerer shall present it unto the priest, who shall bring it near unto the altar. 9 And the priest shall take up from the meat-offering its memorial, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. 10 And that which is left of the meat-offering shall belong to Aaron and his sons: it is a most holy thing, from the fire-offerings of the Lord. 11 No meat-offering, which ye shall bring unto the Lord, shall be prepared leavened; for of whatever is leaven, or of any honey, ye shall not sacrifice an offering

made by fire unto the Lord. 12 As an oblation of the first-fruits shall ye offer them unto the Lord: but on the altar shall they not come for a sweet savor. 13 And every oblation of thy meat-offering shalt thou season with salt; and thou shalt not suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering: with all thy offerings shalt thou offer salt. 14 And if thou offer a meat-offering of the first-fruits unto the Lord: of ripe ears of corn dried by the fire, of pounded corn out of full ears, shalt thou offer the meat-offering of thy first-fruits. 15 And thou shalt put upon it oil, and lay thereon frankincense: it is a meat-offering. 16 And the priest shall burn its memorial, from its pounded corn, and from its oil, with all its frankincense; it is an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

Leviticus
Chapter 3

1 And if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace-offering, if he offer it of the herds, whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the Lord. 2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. 3 And he shall offer the sacrifice of the peace-offering, as a fire-offering unto the Lord, the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is on the flanks, and the midriff above the liver, with the kidneys, shall he remove it. 5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar, upon the burnt-offering, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. 6 And if of the flocks be his offering for a sacrifice of peace-offering unto the Lord, male or female, without blemish, shall he offer it. 7 If he offer a sheep for his offering, then shall he bring it near before the Lord. 8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle its blood upon the altar round about. 9 And he shall offer the sacrifice of the peace-offering, as a fire-offering unto the Lord, the best part thereof, the whole rump, hard by the backbone shall he take it off; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards; 10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is on the flanks, and the midriff above the liver, with the kidneys, shall he remove it. 11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire unto the Lord. 12 And if a goat be his offering, then shall he bring it near before the Lord. 13 And he shall lay his hand upon its head, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle its blood upon the altar round about. 14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, as a fire-offering unto the Lord, the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards. 15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is on the flanks, and the midriff above the liver, with the kidneys shall he remove it. 16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar; as the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savor, is all the fat unto the Lord. 17 A perpetual statute shall it be for your generations throughout all your dwellings: no fat nor blood shall ye eat.

Leviticus
Chapter 4

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any person do sin through ignorance against any of the prohibitions of the Lord which ought not to be done, and do any of them; [3] If the anointed priest do sin to bring guiltiness on the people: then shall he bring near for his sin, which he hath committed, a young bullock without blemish, unto the Lord, for a sin-offering. [4] And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord; and he shall lay his hand upon the head of the bullock, and kill the bullock before the Lord. [5] And the anointed priest shall take some of the bullock's blood, and bring it into the tabernacle of the congregation: [6] And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood; and he shall sprinkle of the blood seven times before the Lord, before the vail of the sanctuary. [7] And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of the incense of spices before the Lord, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and all the *remaining* blood of the bullock shall he pour out at the bottom of the altar of burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [8] And all the fat of the bullock of the sin-offering shall he take off from the same: the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, [9] And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is on the flanks, and the midriff above the liver, with the kidneys, shall he remove it; [10] As it is taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace-offering; and the priest shall burn the same upon the altar of burnt-offering. [11] And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung, [12] Even the whole bullock, shall he carry forth without the camp, unto a clean place, to where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire; upon where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt. [13] And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and a thing be hidden from the eyes of the assembly, and they do any one of all the prohibitions of the Lord which ought not to be done, and they become guilty; [14] When now the sin becometh known, through which they have sinned: then shall the congregation offer a young bullock for a sin-offering, and shall bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation. [15] And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the Lord; and they shall kill the bullock before the Lord. [16] And the anointed priest shall bring some of the bullock's blood into the tabernacle of the congregation: [17] And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, before the vail. [18] And some of the blood shall be put upon the horns of the altar which is before the Lord, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and all the *remaining* blood shall he pour out at the bottom of the altar of burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [19] And all his fat shall he take from him, and burn it upon the altar. [20] And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock of the sin-offering; so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven unto them. [21] And he shall carry forth the bullock to without the camp, and burn him as he burnt the first bullock; it is a sin-offering of the congregation. [22] If a ruler should sin, and do any one of the prohibitions of the Lord his God which ought not to be done, through ignorance, and become guilty; [23] If now his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: he shall bring as his offering, a goat, a male, without blemish; [24] And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it on the place where they kill the burnt-offering before the Lord; it is a sin-offering. [25] And the priest shall take some of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering; and *the remainder of* its blood shall he pour out at the bottom of the altar of burnt-offering. [26] And all its fat shall he burn upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven unto him. [27] And if any person of the common people should sin through ignorance, by his doing any one of the prohibitions of the Lord, which ought not to be done, and become guilty; [28] If now his sin, which he hath committed, come to his knowledge: then shall he bring as his offering, a goat, a female, without blemish, for his sin which he hath committed; [29] And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay the sin-offering on the place of the burnt-offering. [30] And the priest shall take some of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering; and all the *remaining* blood thereof shall he pour out at the bottom of the altar. [31] And all the fat thereof shall he remove, as the fat is removed from off the sacrifice of peace-offering; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor unto the Lord: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven unto

him. [32] And if he bring a sheep for a sin-offering, a female without blemish shall he bring it. [33] And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay it for a sin-offering on the place where they kill the burnt-offering. [34] And the priest shall take some of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering; and all the *remaining* blood thereof shall he pour out at the bottom of the altar: [35] And all the fat thereof shall he remove, as the fat of the sheep is removed from the sacrifice of the peace-offering; and the priest shall burn the same upon the altar, upon the offerings made by fire unto the Lord; and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven unto him.

Leviticus
Chapter 5

[1] And if any person sin, because he heareth the voice of adjuration, and he is a witness, since he hath either seen or knoweth something; if he do not tell it, and thus bear his iniquity; [2] Or if there be a person who toucheth any unclean thing, whether it be the carcass of an unclean beast, or the carcass of unclean cattle, or the carcass of an unclean creeping thing, and it escape his recollection; but *he becometh aware that* he is unclean, and hath *thus* incurred guilt; [3] Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness of the kind it be by which he can be defiled, and it escape his recollection; but he becometh aware of it, and *that* he hath *thus* incurred guilt; [4] Or if any person swear, by pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good *to himself*, in whatsoever it be that a man pronounceth with an oath, and it escape his recollection; but he becometh aware of it that he hath incurred guilt by any one of these: [5] And it shall be, if he have incurred guilt by any one of these *things,* that he shall confess that concerning which he hath sinned; [6] And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the Lord for his sin which he hath committed, a female from the flocks, a sheep or a goat, for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin. [7] And if his means be not sufficient for a sheep, then shall he bring as his offering *for the trespass* which he hath committed, two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, unto the Lord; one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering. [8] And he shall bring them unto the priest, and he shall offer that which is for the sin-offering first, and pinch off its head by the back of its neck, but shall not divide it asunder: [9] And he shall sprinkle some of the blood of the sin-offering upon the wall of the altar: and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar; it is a sin-offering. [10] And the second shall he prepare as a burnt-offering, according to the prescribed order; and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven unto him. [11] But if his means be not sufficient for two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, then shall he bring as his offering for that which he hath sinned, the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin-offering; he shall not put upon it any oil, nor shall he put thereupon any frankincense; for it is a sin-offering. [12] And he shall bring it to the priest; and the priest shall take from it his handful, as its memorial, and burn it on the altar, upon the fire-offerings of the Lord: it is a sin-offering. [13] And the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin that he hath committed in one of these, and it shall be forgiven unto him; and it shall belong to the priest, as the meat-offering. [14] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [15] If any person commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, against the holy things of the Lord: then shall he bring as his trespass-offering unto the Lord a ram without blemish out of the flocks, in value of two shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass-offering. [16] And that, in which he hath sinned against the holy thing, shall he pay, and shall add its fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest; and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering, and it shall be forgiven unto him. [17] And if any person sin, and commit any one of the prohibitions of the Lord which ought not to be done; and he know not whether he have incurred guilt, and so bear his iniquity: [18] Then shall he bring a ram without

blemish out of the flocks, of the usual value, for a trespass-offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin of ignorance, wherein he hath erred and knoweth it not, and it shall be forgiven unto him. 19 It is a trespass-offering: he hath in trespassing trespassed against the Lord. And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, If any person sin, and commit a trespass against the Lord; if he, namely, lie unto his neighbor in that which was delivered to him to keep, or in a loan, or in a thing taken away by violence, or if he have withheld the wages of his neighbor; Or if he have found something which was lost, and lie concerning it, and swear falsely; in any one of all these which a man can do, to sin thereby: Then shall it be, when he hath sinned and is conscious of his guilt, that he shall restore what be hath taken violently away, or the wages which he hath withheld, or that which was delivered to him to keep, or the lost thing which he hath found, Or any one thing about which he may have sworn falsely; and he shall restore it in its principal, and the fifth part thereof shall he add thereto; unto him to whom it appertaineth shall he give it, on the day when he confesseth his trespass. And his trespass-offering shall he bring unto the Lord, a ram without blemish out of the flocks, of the usual value, for a trespass-offering, unto the priest: And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord, and it shall be forgiven unto him, for any one thing of all that he may have done to trespass thereby.

Leviticus
Chapter 6

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt-offering: It is the burnt-offering, which shall be burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning on it. 3 And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and he shall lift up the ashes which the fire hath made by consuming the burnt-offering on the altar, and he shall place them beside the altar. 4 And he shall take off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes to without the camp, unto a clean place. 5 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning on it, it shall not be put out, and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning: and he shall lay in order upon it the burnt-offering, and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace-offerings. 6 A perpetual fire shall be burning upon the altar; it shall not go out. 7 And this is the law of the meat-offering: *one of* the sons of Aaron shall bring it near before the Lord, in front of the altar. 8 And he shall lift up from it his handful, of the flour of the meat-offering, and of its oil, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat-offering, and he shall burn it upon the altar, for a sweet savor, as its memorial, unto the Lord. 9 And what is left thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: unleavened shall it be eaten in a holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation shall they eat it. 10 It shall not be baked leaven; as their portion have I given it from my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin-offering, and as is the trespass-offering. 11 all the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it, as a fixed portion for ever in your generations from the fire-offerings of the Lord: every one that toucheth the same shall be holy. 12 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 13 This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the Lord on the day when he is anointed: the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat-offering perpetually; half of it in the morning, and the other half of it in the evening. 14 In a pan, with oil, shall it be made, well sodden shalt thou bring it; twice baked, a meat-offering of broken pieces, shalt thou offer it for a sweet savor unto the Lord. 15 And the priest that shall be anointed in his stead among his sons shall offer it: it is a statute for ever, unto the Lord; it shall be wholly burnt. 16 And every meat-offering of a priest shall be wholly burnt, it shall not be eaten. 17 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 18 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin-offering: On the place where the burnt-offering is killed shall the sin-offering be killed before the Lord; it is most holy.

19 The priest who maketh atonement with its blood shall eat it: in a holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation. 20 Whatsoever may touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and if there should be sprinkled any of its blood upon a garment, whatever it hath been sprinkled on shalt thou wash out in a holy place. 21 And any earthen vessel wherein it may have been boiled shall be broken: and if it have been boiled in a copper vessel, it shall be both scoured and rinsed with water. 22 Every male among the priests may eat thereof: it is most holy. 23-30 And every sin-offering whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to make atonement therewith in the holy place, shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt in fire.

Leviticus
Chapter 7

1 And this is the law of the trespass-offering: It is most holy. 2 On the place where they kill the burnt-offering shall they kill the trespass-offering; and the blood thereof shall be sprinkled upon the altar round about. 3 And all its fat shall be offered up from it; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is on the flanks, and the midriff above the liver, with the kidneys shall he remove the same: 5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the Lord; it is a trespass-offering. 6 Every male among the priests may eat thereof; in a holy place shall it be eaten: it is most holy. 7 As the sin-offering is, so is the trespass-offering; there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith, his shalt it be. 8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt-offering,—the skin of the burnt-offering which he hath offered shall belong to this priest alone. 9 And every meat-offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the deep pan, and in the flat pan, shall belong to the priest that offereth it alone. 10 And every meat-offering which is mingled with oil, or dry, shall belong to all the sons of Aaron, to one as much as the other. 11 And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace-offering, which one may happen to offer unto the Lord. 12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then shall he offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and fine flour, well sodden, made into cakes mingled with oil. 13 Together with cakes of leavened bread shall he bring his offering, with the sacrifice of his thanksgiving peace-offering. 14 And he shall offer thereof one out of every oblation for a heave-offering unto the Lord; to the priest that sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offering—to him shall it belong. 15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his thanksgiving-peace-offering shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning. 16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also shall what is left thereof be eaten. 17 But what is left of the flesh of the sacrifice, on the third day shall it be burnt with fire. 18 And if the intention was to eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offering on the third day, it shall not be favorably received; to him who offereth it shall it not be accounted; it shall be an abomination, and the person that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity. 19 And the flesh, that toucheth any unclean thing, shall not be eaten, with fire shall it be burnt: and as for the flesh, every one that is clean may eat thereof. 20 But the person that eateth the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offering, that pertaineth unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, even that person shall be cut off from his people. 21 And any person that toucheth any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offering, which pertaineth unto the Lord, even that person shall be cut off from his people. 22 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Every manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat shall ye not eat. 24 And the fat of a beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn by beasts, may be used for any manner of work, but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the cattle, of which one can offer an

offering made by fire unto the Lord, even the person that eateth it shall be cut off from his people. [26] Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, in any of your dwellings, whether it be of fowl or of cattle. [27] Whatsoever person it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that person shall be cut off from his people. [28] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [29] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offering unto the Lord shall bring his oblation unto the Lord from the sacrifice of his peace-offering. [30] His own hands shall bring it, as the fire-offerings of the Lord: the fat with the breast shall he bring, the breast that it may be waved for a wave-offering before the Lord. [31] And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall belong to Aaron and to his sons. [32] And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering, of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings. [33] The one that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings and the fat, among the sons of Aaron, shall have the right shoulder for his part. [34] For the breast which hath been waved and the shoulder which hath been lifted up have I taken from the children of Israel from the sacrifices of their peace-offerings; and I have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons as a fixed portion for ever from the children of Israel. [35] This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, from the fire-offerings of the Lord, on the day when he brought them near to become priests unto the Lord; [36] Which the Lord commanded to give unto them, on the day that he anointed them, from the children of Israel, as a fixed portion for ever throughout their generations. [37] This is the law of the burnt-offering, of the meat-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespass-offering, and of the consecration-offering, and of the sacrifice of the peace-offering; [38] Which the Lord commanded Moses on mount Sinai, on the day that be commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai.

Leviticus
Chapter 8

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and the bullock for the sin-offering, and the two rams, and the basket of unleavened bread; [3] And all the congregation shalt thou assemble together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [4] And Moses did as the Lord had commanded him; and the assembly came together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [5] And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded to do. [6] And Moses brought near Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water. [7] And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put upon him the ephod, and he girded him with the belt of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith. [8] And he put on him the breastplate; and he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim. [9] And he put the mitre upon his head; and he placed upon the mitre, toward the front thereof, the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [10] And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them. [11] And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times; and he anointed the altar and all its vessels, also the laver and its foot, to sanctify them. [12] And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and he anointed him, to sanctify him. [13] And Moses brought near the sons of Aaron, and clothed them with coats, and girded them with girdles, and bound the bonnets on them; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [14] And he brought near the bullock of the sin-offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock of the sin-offering. [15] And some one slew him; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and the *remaining* blood he poured out at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make henceforth atonement upon it. [16] And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the midriff of the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burnt them upon the altar. [17] But the bullock, and his hide, and his flesh, and his

dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Lord had commanded Moses. 18 And he brought near the ram of the burnt-offering; and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 19 And some one killed him; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 20 And the ram he cut into the proper pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat. 21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt-sacrifice for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses. 22 And he brought near the other ram, the ram of consecration; and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 23 And some one slew him; and Moses took some of his blood, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 24 And he brought near Aaron's sons, and Moses put some of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the midriff of the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder; 26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the Lord, he took one unleavened cake, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and he put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder; 27 And he placed the whole upon the hands of Aaron, and upon the hands of his sons, and made with them a waving before the Lord. 28 And Moses then took these things from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt-offering: they were a consecration-offering for a sweet savor, a fire-offering were they unto the Lord. 29 And Moses took the breast, and made therewith a waving before the Lord; from the ram of consecration was it given to Moses as his portion; as the Lord had commanded Moses. 30 And Moses took some of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled the same upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and his sons with sanctified upon the garments of him; and he Aaron, his garments, and his sons, and the garments of his sons with him. 31 And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil ye the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and there shall ye eat it with the bread that is in the basket of the consecration; as I have commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it. 32 And that which is left of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. 33 And from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation shall ye not go forth seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end; for seven days shall your consecration last. 34 As they have done this day, so hath the Lord commanded to do farther, to make an atonement for you. 35 And at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation shall ye abide day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the Lord, that ye die not; for so have I been commanded. 36 And Aaron and his sons did all the things which the Lord had commanded by the hand of Moses.

Leviticus
Chapter 9

1 And it came to pass on the eighth day that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; 2 And he said unto Aaron, Take unto thyself a young calf for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering, without blemish, and bring them near before the Lord. 3 And unto the children of Israel shalt thou speak, saying, Take ye a he-goat for a sin-offering; and a calf and a sheep, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt-offering; 4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before the Lord, and a meat-offering mingled with oil; for this day the Lord will appear unto you. 5 And they brought that which Moses had commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the Lord. 6 And Moses said, This thing which the Lord hath commanded shall ye do: and then will the glory of the Lord appear unto you. 7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Draw near unto the altar, and prepare thy sin-offering, and thy burnt-offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the

people; and prepare the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the Lord hath commanded. [8] And Aaron drew near unto the altar; and he slew the calf of the sin-offering, which was for himself. [9] And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him; and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar; and the *remaining* blood he poured out at the bottom of the altar. [10] And the fat, and the kidneys, and the midriff from the liver of the sin-offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [11] And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp. [12] And he slew the burnt-offering; and the sons of Aaron presented unto him the blood, and he sprinkled it upon the altar round about. [13] And the burnt-offering they presented unto him, in its proper pieces, together with the head: and he burnt them upon the altar. [14] And he washed the inwards and the legs; and he burnt them upon the burnt-offering on the altar. [15] And he brought near the people's offering; and he took the goat of the sin-offering which belonged to the people, and slew it, and made atonement with its blood, as the first. [16] And he brought near the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the prescribed manner. [17] And he brought near the meat-offering, and he filled his hand thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt-sacrifice of the morning. [18] He slew also the bullock and the ram, the sacrifice of peace-offering which belonged to the people: and the sons of Aaron presented unto him the blood, and he sprinkled it upon the altar round about, [19] Also the fat of the bullock, and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the midriff of the liver; [20] And they put these pieces of fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar; [21] And with the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron made a waving before the Lord; as Moses had commanded. [22] And Aaron lifted up his hands toward the people, and blessed them; and came down after he had offered the sin-offering, and the burnt-offering, and peace-offerings. [23] And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came then out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the Lord appeared unto all the people. [24] And there came forth a fire from before the Lord, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering and the fat; and when all the people saw this, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

Leviticus
Chapter 10

[1] And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took each his censer, and they put therein fire, and put thereon incense: and they brought near before the Lord a strange fire, which he had not commanded them. [2] And there went out a fire from before the Lord, and consumed them, and they died before the Lord. [3] Then said Moses unto Aaron, This is what the Lord hath spoken, saying, On those who are near unto me will I be sanctified, and before all the people will I be glorified: and Aaron held his peace. [4] And Moses called unto Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of 'Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary to without the camp. [5] And they came near, and carried them in their coats to without the camp; as Moses had spoken. [6] And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Elazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, The hair of your head you shall not let grow long, and your garments you shall not rend, that ye die not, and that he be not wroth upon the whole congregation; but your brethren, the whole house of Israel, may bewail the burning which the Lord hath kindled. [7] And from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation shall ye not go out, lest ye die; for the anointing oil of the Lord is upon you; and they did according to the word of Moses. [8] And the Lord spoke unto Aaron, saying, [9] Wine or strong drink shalt thou not drink, neither thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations. [10] So that ye may be able to distinguish between the holy and the unholy, and between the unclean and the clean; [11] And that ye may be able to teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses. [12] And Moses spoke unto Aaron, and unto Elazar and unto Ithamar his sons,

that were left, Take ye the meat-offering that is left of the fire-offerings of the Lord, and eat it unleavened beside the altar; for it is most holy. [13] And ye shall eat it in a holy place, because it is thy fixed portion, and the fixed portion of thy sons, from the fire-offerings of the Lord; for so have I been commanded. [14] And the breast which hath been waved and the shoulder which hath been lifted up, shall ye eat in a clean place, thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee; for as thy fixed portion, and the fixed portion of thy sons, have they been given from the sacrifices of peace-offerings of the children of Israel. [15] The shoulder which is waved and the breast which is lifted up, shall they bring with the fat of the fire-offering, to make therewith a waving before the Lord: and then shall it be thine, and thy sons with thee, as a fixed portion for ever; as the Lord hath commanded. [16] And the goat of the sin-offering Moses sought diligently, and behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Elazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron who had been left, and said, [17] Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin-offering in the holy place, seeing that it is most holy, and that he hath given it to you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the Lord? [18] Behold, its blood was not brought within the holy place: ye should then have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded. [19] And Aaron spoke unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin-offering, and their burnt-offering before the Lord; and things as these have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin-offering today, would it have been pleasing in the eyes of the Lord? [20] And when Moses heard this, it was pleasing in his eyes.

Leviticus
Chapter 11

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These are the beasts which ye may eat among all the beasts that are on the earth. [3] Whatsoever divideth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that may ye eat. [4] But these shall ye not eat, of those that chew the cud, or of those that divide the hoof: the camel; because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. [5] And the cony; because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. [6] And the hare; because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. [7] And the swine; because he divideth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, but he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean unto you. [8] Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcass shall ye not touch; they are unclean unto you. [9] These may ye eat, of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them may ye eat. [10] But all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of whatever moveth in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, shall be an abomination unto you: [11] And an abomination shall they remain unto you; of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcasses ye shall have in abomination. [12] Whatsoever hath not fins and scales in the waters, shall be an abomination unto you. [13] And these shall ye have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: The eagle, and the ossifrage, and the osprey, [14] And the vulture, and the kite after his kind; [15] Every raven after his kind: [16] And the ostrich, and the night-hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind; [17] And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl, [18] And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier-eagle, [19] And the stork, the heron after his kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. [20] All flying insects that walk upon four feet, shall be an abomination unto you. [21] Yet these may ye eat, among all the flying insects that walk on four feet, which have spring-legs above their feet, to leap therewith upon the earth. [22] These of them may ye eat: The locust after its kind, and the sol'am after its kind, and the chargol after its kind, and the chagab after its kind. [23] But all flying insects, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you; [24] And through these shall ye be rendered unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcass of them shall be unclean until the evening; [25] And whosoever beareth aught of their carcass shall wash his clothes, and be

unclean until the evening. [26] Every species of beast, which divideth the hoof and is not cloven-footed nor cheweth the cud, is unclean unto you: every one that toucheth the same shall be unclean. [27] And all that walk upon their paws, among all manner of beasts that walk on four feet, are unclean unto you; whosoever toucheth their carcass shall be unclean until the evening. [28] And he that beareth their carcass shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the evening: unclean shall they be unto you. [29] And these shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth: The weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after its kind, [30] And the hedgehog, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole. [31] These shall be unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they are dead, shall be unclean until the evening. [32] And every thing upon which any part of them, when they are dead, doth fall, shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, every vessel wherewith any work can be done, must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the evening, when it shall be clean. [33] And every earthen vessel whereinto any part of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and itself shall ye break. [34] All kinds of food which may be eaten, on which water cometh, shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk, shall be rendered unclean in every vessel. [35] And every thing whereupon any part of their carcass falleth, shall be unclean; an oven, or ranges for pots, shall be broken down, they are unclean; and unclean shall they be unto you. [36] Nevertheless, a fountain, or pit, receptacles for water, shall be clean; but he that toucheth their carcass shall be unclean. [37] And if any part of their carcass fall upon any sowing-seed which hath been sown, it shall be clean. [38] But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcass fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you. [39] And if any cattle die, which is allowed to you as food: he that toucheth its carcass shall be unclean until the evening. [40] And he that eateth of its carcass shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the evening; he also that beareth its carcass shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the evening. [41] And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth is an abomination, it shall not be eaten. [42] Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon four feet, down to whatsoever hath many feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, shall ye not eat; for they are an abomination. [43] Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth; and ye shall not make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. [44] For I am the Lord your God; ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. [45] For I am the Lord that have brought you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God; ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy. [46] This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth: [47] To distinguish between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

Leviticus
Chapter 12

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a male child: then shall she be unclean seven days, even as in the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean. [3] And on the eighth day shall the flesh of his foreskin be circumcised. [4] And thirty and three days shall she then continue in the blood of her purification; any thing hallowed shall she not touch, and into the sanctuary shall she not come, until the days of her purification be at an end. [5] But if she bear a female child, then shall she be unclean two weeks as in her separation; and sixty and six days shall she continue in the blood of the purification. [6] And at the completion of the days of her purification, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a sheep of the first year for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, for a sin-offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation, unto the priest. [7] And he shall bring it near before the Lord, and make an atonement for her, and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood: this is the law for her that hath given birth to a male or to a female. [8] And if her means will not suffice for a lamb, then shall she take two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, the one for a burnt-offering, and the other for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

Leviticus
Chapter 13

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [2] If a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a swelling, a rising, or a bright spot, and it might become in the skin of his flesh the plague of leprosy: then shall he be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests. [3] And if the priest shall see the plague in the skin of the flesh, and the hair in the plague be turned white, and the appearance of the plague be deeper than the skin of his flesh: it is a plague of leprosy; and *so soon as* the priest shall see him, he shall pronounce him unclean. [4] But if it be a white bright spot in the skin of his flesh, and its appearance be not deeper than the skin, and the hair be not turned white: then shall the priest shut up the plague seven days. [5] And the priest shall see him on the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague have remained unchanged in its appearance, the plague have not spread in the skin: then shall the priest shut him up seven days more. [6] And the priest shall see him again on the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague be somewhat pale, and the plague have not spread in the skin: then shall the priest pronounce him clean; it is a rising, and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. [7] But if the rising should spread abroad in the skin, after he hath been seen by the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen again by the priest. [8] And if the priest see that, behold, the rising have spread abroad in the skin, then shall the priest pronounce him unclean: it is leprosy. [9] If the plague of leprosy happen to be on a man, then shall he be brought unto the priest; [10] And the priest shall see, and, behold, if there be a white swelling in the skin, and the hair in it have turned white, or there be a trace of healthy flesh in the swelling: [11] It is an inveterate leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean; he shall not shut him up, for he is unclean. [12] And if the leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to the feet, so far as the eyes of the priest can see: [13] If now the priest should see, that, behold, the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce the plague clean; it is all turned white, he is clean. [14] But on the day that healthy flesh appeareth therein, he shall be unclean. [15] And the priest shall see the healthy flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean; the healthy flesh is unclean, it is the leprosy. [16] Or if the healthy flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest; [17] And if the priest see him, and, behold, the plague be turned into white: then shall the priest pronounce the plague clean, he is clean. [18] And if there be a person who hath had in his skin an inflammation, and hath been healed, [19] And if there be on the place of the inflammation a white swelling, or a white and dark red bright spot, he shall be shown to the priest; [20] And if the priest see, and, behold, its appearance be lower than the skin, and the hair thereof have been turned white: then shall the priest pronounce him unclean, it is the plague of leprosy broken out in the inflammation. [21] But if the priest see it, and, behold, there be no white hair therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, and it be pale: then shall the priest shut him up seven days. [22] And if it now spread abroad in the skin, then shall the priest pronounce him unclean: it is the plague *of leprosy*. [23] But if the bright spot remain in its place, and spread not, it is a scar of the inflammation; and the priest shall pronounce him clean. [24] Or if there be a person in whose skin there is a place burnt by fire, and the mark of the burning become a bright spot, white and dark red, or white; [25] And if the priest see it, and, behold, the hair in the bright spot have been turned white, and its appearance be deeper than the skin: it is leprosy, broken out in the fire-wound; and the priest shall pronounce him

unclean, it is the plague of leprosy. [26] But if the priest see it, and, behold, there be in the bright spot no white hair, and it be not lower than the skin, and it be pale: then shall the priest shut him up seven days. [27] And the priest shall see him on the seventh day: if now it have spread abroad in the skin, then shall the priest pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. [28] And if the bright spot remain in its place, *and* it have not spread abroad in the skin, and it be pale: it is a swelling of the fire-wound; and the priest shall pronounce him clean; for it is a scar of the fire-wound. [29] And if there be a man or woman on whom there arise a plague, on the head or on the beard; [30] Then shall the priest see the plague; and, behold, if its appearance be deeper than the skin, and there be in it a yellow thin hair: then shall the priest pronounce him unclean, it is a dry scall, it is the leprosy of the head or of the beard. [31] And if the priest see the plague of the scall, and, behold, its appearance be not deeper than the skin, and there be no black hair in it: then shall the priest shut up the plague of the scall seven days. [32] And the priest shall see the plague on the seventh day; and, behold, if the scall have not spread, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the appearance of the scall be not deeper than the skin: [33] Then shall he be shaved, but the scall he shall not shave; and the priest shall shut up the scall seven days more. [34] And the priest shall see the scall on the seventh day; and, behold, if the scall have not spread in the skin, and its appearance be not deeper than the skin: then shall the priest pronounce him clean, and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. [35] But if the scall should spread abroad in the skin after his being pronounced clean: [36] Then shall the priest see him; and, behold, if the scall have spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for the yellow hair; he is unclean. [37] But if the scall have remained stationary in its color, and black hair have grown up therein: the scall is then healed, he is clean; and the priest shall pronounce him clean. [38] And if there be a man or a woman having in the skin of their flesh bright spots, white bright spots; [39] And if the priest do see, and, behold, there are in the skin of their flesh bright spots, pale and white: it is a freckly eruption grown in the skin; he is clean. [40] And if there be a man whose hair of the head fall off, he is a bald head; he is clean. [41] And if from the side of his face his hair fall off, he is forehead-bald; he is clean. [42] But if there be on the bald head, or the bald forehead, an eruption, white and dark red: it is the leprosy sprung up on his bald head, or his bald forehead. [43] And the priest shall see him; and, behold, if the swelling of the eruption be white and dark red on his bald head, or on his bald forehead, like the appearance of the leprosy on the *other parts of the* skin of the flesh: [44] He is a leprous man, he is unclean; the priest shall pronounce him unclean; his plague is on his head. [45] And the leper on whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head shall be bare, and he shall cover himself up to his upper lip, and, Unclean, unclean, shall he call out. [46] All the days whereon the plague which rendereth unclean is on him, he shall be unclean; alone shall he dwell; without the camp shall his habitation be. [47] And if there be a garment on which there arise a plague of leprosy, whether it be on a woollen garment, or on a linen garment; [48] Whether it be on the warp, or on the woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether on a skin, or on any thing made of skin; [49] And the plague be dark green or dark red, on the garment, or on the skin, or on the warp, or on the woof, or on any article made of skin: it is the plague of leprosy; and it shall be shown unto the priest. [50] And the priest shall see the plague, and shut up the plague seven days. [51] And if he see the plague on the seventh day, that the plague have spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in the skin, or in any article that is made of skin: the plague is a corroding leprosy; it is unclean. [52] And he shall then burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any article of skin, whereon the plague is; for it is a corroding leprosy, in fire shall it be burnt. [53] And if the priest shall see, and, behold, the plague have not spread on the garment, either on the warp, or on the woof, or on any article of skin: [54] Then shall the priest command that they wash the thing whereon the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more. [55] And if the priest see, after the plague hath been washed, and, behold, the plague have not changed its color, and the plague have not spread: it is unclean, in fire shalt thou burn it; it is a decay on its inside or on its outside. [56] And if the priest see, and, behold, the plague have become pale after its having been washed: then shall he tear it out from the garment, or from the skin, or from the warp, or from the woof. [57] And if it appear again on the garment, either on the warp, or on the woof, or on any instrument of skin: it is a growing plague; with fire shalt thou burn that whereon the plague is. [58] And the garment, either the warp or the woof, or every instrument of skin, which thou shalt wash, and the plague depart therefrom, shall be washed the second time, when it shall be clean. [59] This is the law of the plague of leprosy on a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or the woof, or any article of skin, to pronounce it clean, or unclean.

Leviticus
Chapter 14

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] This shall be the law of the leper on the day of his being cleansed: He shall be brought unto the priest. [3] And the priest shall go forth to without the camp; and if the priest see, and, behold, the plague of leprosy be healed on the leper: [4] Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two healthy, clean birds, and cedar wood, and a string of scarlet yarn, and hyssop. [5] And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water. [6] As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the string of scarlet yarn, and the hyssop, and he shall dip these and the living bird into the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water: [7] And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times; and when he hath cleansed him, he shall let the living bird fly forth into the open field. [8] And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, and he shall be clean, and after that he may come into the camp; but he shall tarry outside of his tent seven days. [9] And it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave off all his hair, his head, and his beard, and his eyebrows, even all his hair shall he shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, he shall also wash his flesh in water, when he shall be clean. [10] And on the eighth day he shall take two sheep without blemish, and one ewe of the first year without blemish, and three-tenth parts of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil. [11] And the priest who cleanseth shall cause the man that is to be made clean, and these things, to stand before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: [12] And the priest shall take the one sheep, and offer the same for a trespass-offering, with the log of oil; and he shall make with them a waving before the Lord. [13] And he shall slay the sheep on the place where the sin-offering and the burnt-offering are killed, in the holy place; for as the sin-offering so doth the trespass-offering belong to the priest: it is most holy. [14] And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering; and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. [15] And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand. [16] And the priest shall dip his finger of the right hand in the oil that is in his left hand, and he shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the Lord. [17] And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass-offering. [18] And what is left of the oil that is in the priest's hand, he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall *thus* make an atonement for him before the Lord. [19] And the priest shall prepare the sin-offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward shall he kill the burnt-offering: [20] And the priest shall offer the burnt-offering and the meat-offering upon the altar; and the priest shall *thus* make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean. [21] But if he be poor, and his means do not suffice, then shall he take one sheep for a trespass-offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him; and one-tenth part of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering, and a log of oil; [22] And two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, for which his means suffice; and one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a burnt-offering. [23] And he shall bring them on the eighth day of his being cleansed unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the Lord. [24] And the priest shall take the sheep of the trespass-offering, and the log of oil; and the priest shall make with them a waving before the Lord. [25] And he shall kill the sheep of the trespass-offering; and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. [26] And some of the oil shall the priest pour into the palm of his own left hand: [27] And the priest shall sprinkle with his finger of the right hand some of the oil that is in his left hand, seven times before the Lord; [28] And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be

cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot; upon the place of the blood of the trespass-offering; [29] And what is left of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the Lord. [30] And he shall offer the one of the turtle-doves, or of the young pigeons, from what his means enable him *to bring*; [31] Even what his means enable him, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meat-offering: and the priest shall *thus* make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed, before the Lord. [32] This is the law of him on whom is the plague of leprosy, whose means are not sufficient when he is cleansed. [33] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [34] When ye come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy on a house of the land of your possession: [35] Then shall he that owneth the house come and tell the priest, saying, Something like a leprosy hath shown itself to me in the house. [36] And the priest shall command that they clear out the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all be not made unclean that is in the house: and after this shall the priest go in to see the house. [37] And he shall view the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house, in depressions, dark green or dark red, and their appearance be deeper than the wall: [38] Then shall the priest go out of the house to the door of the house, and lock up the house seven days. [39] And the priest shall come again on the seventh day; and if he see, that, behold, the plague have spread in the walls of the house: [40] Then shall the priest command that they break out the stones on which the plague is; and they shall cast them forth without the city on an unclean place. [41] And the house he shall cause to be scraped within round about; and they shall pour out the rubbish that they have scraped off without the city on an unclean place. [42] And they shall take other stones, and put them into the place of these stones; and other mortar shall he take, and shall plaster the house. [43] And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after he hath taken away the stones, and after the house hath been scraped, and after it hath been plastered: [44] Then shall the priest come; and if he see that, behold, the plague have spread in the house, it is a corrosive leprosy in the house; it is unclean. [45] And he shall break down the house, its stones, and the timbers thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth to without the city, unto an unclean place. [46] And he that goeth into the house, all the days that it is locked up, shall be unclean until the evening. [47] And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes. [48] But if the priest should come in, and see, and, behold, the plague have not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: then shall the priest pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed. [49] And he shall take, to atone for the house, two birds, and cedar wood, and a string of scarlet yarn, and hyssop; [50] And he shall kill the one bird in an earthen vessel over running water; [51] And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet yarn, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle on the house seven times: [52] And he shall atone for the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the string of scarlet yarn; [53] But he shall let fly forth the living bird out of the city into the open field, and make *thus* an atonement for the house, and it shall be clean. [54] This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall, [55] And for the leprosy of a garment and of a house, [56] And for a swelling, and for a rising, and for a bright spot; [57] To teach on the day when something is unclean, and on the day when it is clean: this is the law of the leprosy.

Leviticus
Chapter 15

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and to Aaron, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man have a running issue out of his flesh: because of his issue is he unclean. [3] And this shall be his uncleanness

in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness. [4] Every bed, whereon he may lie that hath the issue, shall be unclean: and every vessel, whereon he may sit, shall be unclean. [5] And any man that toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [6] And he that sitteth on any vessel whereon he that hath the issue may sit, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [7] And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [8] And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean: then shall this one wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [9] And what saddle soever he that hath the issue may ride upon shall be unclean. [10] And whatsoever toucheth any thing, that may be under him, shall be unclean until the evening: and he that beareth any of these things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [11] And whomsoever he that hath the issue may touch, and he have not rinsed his hands in water, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [12] And an earthen vessel that he who hath the issue may touch, shall be broken; and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. [13] And when he that hath an issue becometh clean of his issue: then shall he number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and then shall he be clean. [14] And on the eighth day shall he take unto himself two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest: [15] And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord for his issue. [16] And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then shall he bathe all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the evening. [17] And any garment, and any skin, whereon the seed of copulation may be, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the evening. [18] And if a man should lie with a woman with seed of copulation, then shall they bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the evening. [19] And if a woman have an issue, so that blood flow from her flesh: then shall she be in her state of separation seven days; and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the evening. [20] And every thing that she may lie upon in her separation shall be unclean: and whatever she may sit upon shall be unclean. [21] And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [22] And whosoever toucheth any vessel, that she may sit upon, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [23] And if something be on the bed, or on any thing whereon she may sit, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the evening. [24] And if any man should lie with her, and the uncleanness of her separation come upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and every bed whereon he may lie shall be unclean. [25] And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation: all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall she be as in the days of her separation; she shall be unclean. [26] Every bed whereon she may lie all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation; and whatever vessel she may sit upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation. [27] And whosoever toucheth these things shall be unclean; and he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening. [28] And when she becometh clean of her issue, then shall she number to herself seven days, and after that shall she be clean. [29] And on the eighth day shall she take unto herself two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [30] And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the Lord for the issue of her uncleanness. [31] And ye shall separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they may not die in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is in their midst. [32] This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith; [33] And of her that is suffering in her separation, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

Leviticus
Chapter 16

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they had come near before the Lord, and died: [2] And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail, before the mercy-seat, which is upon the ark, that he die not; for in the cloud will I appear upon the mercy-seat. [3] With this shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering. [4] A holy linen coat shall be put on, and linen breeches shall he have upon his flesh, and with a linen girdle shall he gird himself, and a linen mitre shall he bind on his head; these are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and then put them on. [5] And from the congregation of the children of Israel shall he take two goats for a sin-offering, and one ram for a burnt-offering. [6] And Aaron shall bring near the bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house. [7] And he shall take the two goats, and place them before the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [8] And Aaron shall put lots upon the two goats; one lot "for the Lord," and the other lot "for ‘Azazel." [9] And Aaron shall bring near the goat upon which fell the lot "for the Lord," and offer him for a sin-offering. [10] But the goat on which fell the lot "for ‘Azazel," shall be placed alive before the Lord, to make an atonement with him, by sending him away to ‘Azazel into the wilderness. [11] And Aaron shall bring near the bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, and he shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house; and he shall kill the bullock of the sin-offering which is for himself. [12] And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the Lord, and both his hands full of incense of spices, pounded fine, and bring it within the vail; [13] And he shall put the incense upon the fire, before the Lord; that the cloud of the incense may envelop the mercy-seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not. [14] And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger above toward the mercy-seat, eastward; and before the mercy-seat shall he sprinkle seven times of the blood with his finger. [15] And he shall kill the goat of the sin-offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood to within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it above the mercy-seat, and before the mercy-seat. [16] And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that abideth among them in the midst of their uncleanness. [17] And there shall not be any man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out: and so shall he make an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for the whole congregation of Israel. [18] And he shall then go out unto the altar that is before the Lord, and make an atonement upon it; and he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about. [19] And he shall sprinkle upon it of the blood with his finger seven times; and he shall cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel. [20] And when he hath made an end of atoning for the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: then shall he bring near the live goat. [21] And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and he shall send him away by the hand of a man appointed thereto into the wilderness: [22] And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited; and so shall he send away the goat into the wilderness. [23] And Aaron shall then go into the tabernacle of the congregation, and he shall take off the linen garments, which he had put on when he went into the holy place, and he shall leave them there: [24] And he shall bathe his flesh with water in a holy place, and put on his garments; and come then forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people. [25] And the fat of the sin-offering shall he burn upon the altar. [26] And he that carrieth the goat to ‘Azazel shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he may come into the camp. [27] And the bullock for the sin-offering, and the goat for the sin-offering, the blood of which was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. [28] And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he may come into the camp. [29] And it shall be unto you a statute for

ever: in the seventh month, on the tenth of the month, ye shall afflict yourselves *by fasting*, and no work shall ye do, whether it be one of your own country, or the stranger that sojourneth among you; [30] For on that day shall *the high-priest* make an atonement for you, to cleanse you; from all your sins before the Lord shall ye be clean. [31] It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict yourselves *by fasting*, as a statute for ever. [32] And the priest, who shall be anointed, and who shall be consecrated to minister as priest in his father's stead, shall make the atonement; and he shall put on the linen clothes, the holy garments. [33] And he shall make an atonement for the holy of holies; and for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar shall he make an atonement; and also for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation shall he make an atonement. [34] And this shall be unto you as a statute for everlasting, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year: and he did as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Leviticus
Chapter 17

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, saying, [3] Any man whatsoever of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or a sheep, or a goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp, [4] And bringeth it not to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it as an offering unto the Lord before the tabernacle of the Lord: as blood-guiltiness shall it be imputed unto that man, blood hath he shed; and that man shall be cut off from among his people. [5] In order that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they slay in the open field, and bring them unto the Lord, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and slay them as sacrifices of peace-offerings unto the Lord. [6] And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and he shall burn the fat for a sweet savor unto the Lord. [7] So that they shall offer no more their sacrifices unto evil spirits, after which they have gone astray: a statute for ever shall this be unto them throughout their generations. [8] And unto them shalt thou say, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers who may sojourn among them, that offereth a burnt-offering or a sacrifice, [9] And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the Lord: even that man shall be cut off from among his people. [10] And if there be any man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, that eateth any manner of blood: I will set my face against the person that eateth the blood, and I will cut him off from among his people. [11] For the life of the flesh is in the blood; and I have appointed it for you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls; for the blood it is that maketh an atonement for the soul. [12] Therefore have I said unto the children of Israel, No one of you shall eat blood, and the stranger that sojourneth among you shall not eat blood. [13] And if there be any man whatsoever of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, who catcheth by hunting any beast or fowl that may be eaten: then shall he pour out the blood thereof, and cover it up with dust. [14] For the life of all flesh is its blood, on which its life dependeth; therefore have I said unto the children of Israel, The blood of every manner of flesh shall ye not eat; for the life of all flesh is its blood, every one who eateth it shall be cut off. [15] And every person that eateth that which hath died of itself, or that which was torn by beasts, be this one born in your own country, or a stranger, shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening, when he shall be clean. [16] But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh, then shall he bear his iniquity.

Leviticus
Chapter 18

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I am the Lord your God. [3] After the doings of the Land of Egypt, wherein ye have dwelt, shall ye not do; and after the doings of the land of Canaan whither I am bringing you, shall ye not do; and in their customs shall ye not walk. [4] My ordinances shall ye do, and my statutes shall ye keep, to walk therein: I am the Lord your God. [5] And ye shall keep my statutes, and my ordinances, which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. [6] None of you shall approach to any that are near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the Lord. [7] The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. [8] The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. [9] The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad,—even the nakedness of any of these shalt thou not uncover. [10] The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter,—even the nakedness of any of these, shalt thou not uncover; for theirs is thy own nakedness. [11] The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister,—thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. [12] The nakedness of thy father's sister shalt thou not uncover: she is thy father's near kinswoman. [13] The nakedness of thy mother's sister shalt thou not uncover; for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. [14] The nakedness of thy father's brother shalt thou not uncover: his wife shalt thou not approach, she is thy aunt. [15] The nakedness of thy daughter-in-law shalt thou not uncover: she is thy son's wife, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. [16] The nakedness of thy brother's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy brother's nakedness. [17] The nakedness of a woman and her daughter shalt thou not uncover: her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter shalt thou not take, to uncover her nakedness; for they are near kinswomen; it is incest. [18] And a woman together with her sister shalt thou not take, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other, in her lifetime. [19] And a woman in the separation of her uncleanness shalt thou not approach, to uncover her nakedness. [20] And with thy neighbor's wife shalt thou not lie carnally, to defile thyself with her. [21] And any of thy seed shalt thou not let pass through *the fire* to Molech, and thou shalt not profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. [22] And with a man shalt thou not lie, as with a woman: it is an abomination. [23] And with any beast shalt thou not lie to defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion. [24] Do not defile yourselves through any of these things.; for through all these have become defiled the nations which I cast out before you: [25] And the land became defiled; wherefore I have visited its iniquity upon it, and the land itself vomited out its inhabitants. [26] Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my ordinances, and ye shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor the stranger that sojourneth among you; [27] (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, who were before you, and the land hath become defiled;) [28] That the land may not vomit you out also, when ye defile it, as it hath vomited out the nations that were before you. [29] For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations,—even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people. [30] Therefore shall ye keep my charge, so that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye do not defile yourselves therewith: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus
Chapter 19

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy; for I the Eternal your God am holy. [3] Ye shall fear, every man, his mother and his father, and my sabbaths shall ye keep: I am the Lord your God. [4] Ye shall not turn unto the idols, and molten gods shall ye not make to yourselves: I am the Lord your God. [5] And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace-offering unto the Lord, ye shall offer it so that it may be favorably received from you. [6] On the same day ye offer it shall it be eaten, and on the morrow: and whatever is left until the third day, shall be burnt with fire. [7] And if the intention was that it should be eaten on the third day, it is an abomination, it shall not be favorably received. [8] And whoever eateth it shall bear his iniquity; because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the Lord: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. [9] And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather up the gleanings of thy harvest. [10] And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, and the single grapes that drop in thy vineyard shalt thou not gather up; for the poor and the stranger shalt thou leave them: I am the Lord your God. [11] Ye shall not steal; neither shall ye deny *another's property in your hands*, nor lie one to another. [12] And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, and thou shalt not thus profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. [13] Thou shalt not withhold any thing from thy neighbor, nor rob him: there shall not abide with thee the wages of him that is hired, through the night until morning. [14] Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling-block before the blind; but thou shalt be afraid of thy God: I am the Lord. [15] Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the great; in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor. [16] Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people; thou shalt not stand *idly* by the blood of thy neighbor: I am the Lord. [17] Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thy heart: thou shalt indeed rebuke thy neighbor, and not bear sin on account of him. [18] Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. [19] My statutes shall ye keep; thy cattle shalt thou not let gender with a diverse kind; thy field shalt thou not sow with mingled seeds; and a garment of mingled kinds, of linen and woollen, shall not come upon thee. [20] And if a man lie carnally with a woman, that is a bond-maid, betrothed to a man, but who hath neither been redeemed, nor hath her freedom been given her: there shall a scourging be decreed; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. [21] And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: a ram for a trespass-offering. [22] And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering before the Lord for his sin which he hath done; and he shall be forgiven for his sin which he hath committed. [23] And when ye come into the land, and plant any kind of tree bearing edible fruit, then shall ye count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you, it shall not be eaten. [24] But in the fourth year shall all its fruit be holy for praise-giving unto the Lord. [25] And in the fifth year shall ye eat of its fruit, in order that it may increase unto you its productiveness: I am the Lord your God. [26] Ye shall not eat upon the blood; nor shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times. [27] Ye shall not cut round the corners *of the hair* of your head, neither shalt thou destroy the corners of thy beard. [28] And for the dead shall ye not make any incision in your flesh; and any etched-in writing shall you not fix on yourselves: I am the Lord. [29] Do not profane thy daughter, to cause her to be a prostitute; lest the land fall to prostitution, and the land become full of incest. [30] My sabbaths shall ye keep, and my sanctuary shall ye reverence: I am the Lord. [31] Turn not unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards; seek *them* not, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God. [32] Before the hoary head shalt thou rise up, and honor the face of the old man; and thou shalt be afraid of thy God: I am the Lord. [33] And if a stranger sojourn with thee, in your land, ye shall not vex him. [34] As one born in the land among you, shall be unto you the stranger that sojourneth with you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. [35] Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure. [36] Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God, who have brought you forth out of the land of Egypt. [37] Ye shall therefore observe all my statutes, and all my ordinances, and do them: I am the Lord.

Leviticus
Chapter 20

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] And to the children of Israel shalt thou say, Whatsoever man of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, shall surely be put to death; the people of the land shall stone him with stones. [3] And I will set my face against that man, and I will cut him off from among his people; because of his seed hath he given unto Molech, in order to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. [4] And if the people of the land should in any way hide their eyes from that man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, so as not to kill him: [5] Then will I set my face against that man, and against his family, and I will cut him off, and all that go astray after him, to go astray after Molech, from among their people. [6] And the person that turneth unto such as have familiar spirits, and unto wizards, to go astray after them,—then will I set my face against that person, and will cut him off from among his people. [7] Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy; for I am the Lord your God. [8] And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the Lord who sanctify you. [9] For every one whatever that curseth his father or his mother shall be put to death: his father or his mother hath he cursed, his blood shall be upon him. [10] And if there be a man that committeth adultery with a man's wife, *whoever it be* that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife: then shall the adulterer be put to death, together with the adulteress. [11] And a man that lieth with his father's wife, hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. [12] And if a man lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall be put to death: they have committed an unnatural deed; their blood shall be upon them. [13] And if a man lie with a male, as they lie with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. [14] And if a man take a woman and her mother, it is incest: in fire shall they burn him and them; that there be no incest among you. [15] And a man that lieth with a beast shall be put to death: and the beast also shall ye slay. [16] And if a woman approach unto any beast to lie down thereto, then shalt thou kill the woman, and the beast; they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. [17] And if a man take his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother, and he see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness: it is a disgraceful deed; and they shall be cut off before the eyes of their people: the nakedness of his sister hath he uncovered; his iniquity shall he bear. [18] And if a man lie with a woman suffering of her separation, and uncover her nakedness, and he lay open her fountain, and she uncover the fountain of her blood: then shall both of them be cut off from the midst of their people. [19] And the nakedness of thy mother's sister, or of thy father's sister shalt thou not uncover; for his near of kin he uncovereth: their iniquity shall they bear. [20] And the man that lieth with his uncle's wife, hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: their sin shall they bear; childless shall they die. [21] And if a man do take his brother's wife, it is an abominable act: the nakedness of his brother hath he uncovered; childless shall they remain. [22] And keep ye all my statutes, and all my ordinances, and do them; that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, may not vomit you forth. [23] And ye shall not walk in the customs of the nation which I cast out before you; for all these things they committed, and therefore I felt loathing for them. [24] And I said unto you, Ye shall possess their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land flowing with milk and honey: I am the Eternal your God, who have separated you from the nations. [25] Ye shall therefore make a difference between the clean beast and the unclean, and between the unclean fowl and the clean; and ye shall not make your souls abominable by the beast, or by the fowl, or by any manner of thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. [26] And ye shall be holy unto me, for I the Lord am holy; and I have separated you from the nations, that ye should be mine. [27] And if there be among men or women one that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, they shall be put to death; with stones shall they stone them; their blood shall be upon them.

Leviticus
Chapter 21

[1] And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, None *of them* shall defile himself on the dead, among his people; [2] But on his kin, that is near unto him, *that is,* on his mother, and on his father, and on his son, and on his daughter, and on his brother, [3] And on his sister that is a virgin, that is nigh unto him, who hath had no husband: on her may he defile himself. [4] The chief man among his people shall not defile himself, to be profaned thereby. [5] They shall not make any baldness upon their head, and the corner of their beard shall they not shave off, and in their flesh shall they not make any incision. [6] Holy shall they be unto their God, and they shall not profane the name of their God; for the fire-offerings of the Lord, the bread of their God, do they offer, they shall therefore be holy. [7] A woman that is a harlot, or one profaned, shall they not take; and a woman put away from her husband shall they not take; for holy is he unto his God. [8] And thou shalt sanctify him; for the bread of thy God doth he offer: holy shall he be unto thee; for I the Lord, who sanctify you, am holy. [9] And if the daughter of any priest profane herself by committing incest, her father doth she profane: with fire shall she be burnt. [10] And the priest that is highest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil hath been poured, and who hath been consecrated to put on the garments, shall not let the hair of his head grow long, and his garments shall he not rend; [11] Neither shall he go in to any dead body; even on his father, and on his mother shall he not defile himself. [12] And out of the sanctuary shall he not go, that he may not profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the Lord. [13] And he shall take a wife in her virgin state. [14] A widow, and a divorced woman, and one profaned, *and* a harlot, these shall he not take; but a virgin of his own people shall he take for wife; [15] So that he may not profane his seed among his people; for I, the Lord, do sanctify him. [16] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [17] Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever of thy seed in their generations it be on whom there is any blemish, shall not approach to offer the bread of his God. [18] For whatsoever man it be on whom there is a blemish, shall not approach: a blind, or a lame man, or one that hath a flattened nose, or a man one of whose limbs is too long, [19] Or a man who hath a broken foot, or a broken hand, [20] Or a crookbacked, or a dwarf, or one that hath a blemish in his eye, or the itch, or the scurvy, or the testicles broken. [21] Every man on whom there is a blemish, of the seed of Aaron the priest, shall not come nigh to offer the fire-offerings of the Lord: there is a blemish on him; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. [22] The brewed of his God, both of the most holy, and of the holy things he may eat. [23] Only unto the vail, and unto the altar shall he not come nigh, because there is a blemish on him; that he profane not my holy things; for I the Lord do sanctify them. [24] And Moses spoke thus unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

Leviticus
Chapter 22

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they keep themselves away from the holy things of the children of Israel, *so that they profane not my holy name* which they hallow unto me: I am the Lord. [3] Say unto them, In your generations, if there be any man of all your seed, that approacheth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the Lord. [4] Any man whatsoever of the seed of Aaron, that is a leper, or hath a running issue, shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean; and whoso toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him; [5] Or a man who toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man through whom he can be rendered unclean, through any kind of uncleanness which he hath: [6] The person that toucheth any such shall be unclean until the evening, and he shall not eat of the holy things, unless he have bathed his flesh in water. [7] And when the sun hath set, he shall be clean; and afterward he may eat of the holy things; because it is his food. [8] That which dieth of itself, or is torn by beasts, shall he not eat, to defile himself therewith: I am the Lord. [9] And they shall keep my charge, that they may not bear sin through it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I am the Lord who sanctify them. [10] And no stranger shall eat of a holy thing: a sojourner of a priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat of a holy thing. [11] But if a priest buy a person with his money, then may he eat of it; and those that are born in his house, may eat of his bread. [12] And if the daughter of a priest be married unto a stranger, she may not eat of the offered part of holy things. [13] But the daughter of a priest, if she be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father’s house, as in her youth, may eat of her father’s bread; but no stranger shall eat thereof. [14] And if a man eat a holy thing unwittingly, then shall he add the fifth part thereof unto it, and he shall make good unto the priest the holy thing. [15] And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord; [16] And load on themselves the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things; for I am the Lord who sanctify them. [17] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [18] Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, If there be any man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that offereth his oblation, be it for any manner of vows, or for any manner of freewill-offerings, which they may offer unto the Lord for a burnt-offering: [19] Then shall it be, that it may be favorably received for you, a male without blemish, of the oxen, of the sheep, or of the goats. [20] Whatsoever on which there is a blemish shall ye not offer; for it will not be favorably received for you. [21] And when a man offereth a sacrifice of peace-offering unto the Lord as a vow, or a freewill-offering of the herds or of the flocks: it shall be without blemish to be favorably received; no kind of bodily defect shall be thereon. [22] A blind, or broken-limbed, or maimed animal, or one having a wen, or itch, or scurvy,—ye shall not offer these unto the Lord, and a fire-offering shall ye not make of them upon the altar unto the Lord. [23] And an ox or a lamb that hath a limb too long or too short, that mayest thou offer for a freewill-offering; but for a vow it shall not be favorably received. [24] And one that is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut in the testicles, shall ye not offer unto the Lord; and in your land shall ye not make the like. [25] And from a stranger’s hand shall ye not offer the bread of your God from any of these; because their corruption is on them, a bodily defect is on them: they shall not be favorably received for you. [26] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [27] When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then shall it remain seven days by its mother; and from the eighth day and thenceforth shall it be favorably received for an offering made by fire unto the Lord. [28] And whether it be ox or sheep, ye shall not kill it and its young both in one day. [29] And when ye offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the Lord, offer it so that it may be favorably received of you. [30] On the same day shall it be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morning: I am the Lord. [31] And ye shall keep my commandments and do them: I am the Lord. [32] And ye shall not profane my holy name; so that I may be sanctified among the children of Israel; I am the Lord who sanctify you, [33] That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be unto you a God: I am the Lord.

Leviticus

Chapter 23

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, The feasts of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations,—these are my feasts: [3] Six days may work be done; but on the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, a holy convocation; no kind of work shall ye do thereon; it is the sabbath *holy* unto the Lord in all your dwellings. [4] These are the feasts of the Lord, the holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons: [5] On the fourteenth day of the first month, toward evening, is the passover-lamb to be offered unto the Lord. [6] And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the Lord: seven days must ye eat unleavened bread. [7] On the first day there shall be a holy convocation unto you; no servile work shall ye do thereon. [8] And ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days: on the seventh day is a holy convocation; no servile work shall ye do. [9] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [10] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye shall have come into the land which I give unto you, and reap the harvest thereof: then shall ye bring an omer full of the first of your harvest unto the priest; [11] And he shall wave the omer before the Lord, that it may be favorably received for you; on the morrow after the holy day shall the priest wave it. [12] And ye shall offer on the day when ye wave the omer, a male sheep without blemish of the first year for a burnt-offering unto the Lord. [13] And the meat-offering thereof shall be two tenth parts of fine flour mingled with oil, as an offering made by fire unto the Lord, for a sweet savor; with its drink-offering of wine, the fourth part of a hin. [14] And neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, shall ye eat, until the self-same day, until ye have brought the offering of your God: it shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. [15] And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the holy day, from the day that ye bring the omer of the wave-offering, *that* it be seven complete weeks: [16] Even unto the morrow after the seventh week shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall then offer a new meat-offering unto the Lord. [17] Out of your own habitations shall ye bring two wave-loaves of two tenth parts; of fine flour shall they be; leavened shall they be baked; they are the first-fruits unto the Lord. [18] And ye shall offer with the bread seven sheep without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt-offering unto the Lord, with their meat-offering, with their drink-offerings, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. [19] And ye shall sacrifice one he-goat for a sin-offering, and two sheep of the first year for a sacrifice of peace-offering. [20] And the priest shall make with them together with the bread of the first-fruits a waving before the Lord, together with the two sheep; holy shall they be to the Lord for the priest. [21] And ye shall proclaim on the self-same day, that it may be a holy convocation unto you; no servile work shall ye do; it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations. [22] And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not cut away altogether the corners of thy field when thou reapest, and the gleaning of thy harvest shalt thou not gather up; unto the poor, and to the stranger shalt thou leave them: I am the Lord your God. [23] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [24] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, on the first day of the month, shall ye have a rest, a *day of* memorial of sounding the cornet, a holy convocation. [25] No servile work shall ye do: and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord. [26] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [27] But on the tenth day of this seventh month is the day of atonement, a holy convocation shall it be unto you, and ye shall fast; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord. [28] And no manner of work shall ye do on this same day; for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the Lord your God. [29] For whatsoever person it be that fasteth not on this same day, shall be cut off from among his people. [30] And if there be any person that doth any work on this same day, then will I destroy the same person from among his people. [31] No manner of work shall ye do: it shall he a statute for ever throughout your generations, in all your dwellings. [32] A sabbath of rest it shall be unto you, and ye shall fast: on the ninth day of the month at evening *shall ye begin*, from evening unto evening shall ye celebrate your sabbath. [33] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [34] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, On the fifteenth day of this seventh month, shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the Lord. [35] On the first day shall be a holy convocation; no servile work shall ye do. [36] Seven days shall ye offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord: on the eighth day shall be a holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, it is a solemn assembly; no servile work shall ye do. [37] These are the feasts of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, burnt-offering, and meat-offering, sacrifice, and drink-offerings, every thing upon its day: [38] Beside the sabbaths of the Lord, and beside your gifts, and beside all your

vows, and beside all your freewill-offerings, which ye may give unto the Lord. 39 But on the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, shall ye keep the feast of the Lord seven days: on the first day shall be a rest, and on the eighth day shall be a rest. 40 And ye shall take unto yourselves on the first day the fruit of the tree hadar, branches of palm-trees, and the boughs of the myrtle-tree, and willows of the brook: and ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God seven days. 41 And ye shall keep it as a feast unto the Lord seven days in the year: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations; in the seventh month shall ye celebrate it. 42 In booths shall ye dwell seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths. 43 In order that your generations may know, that I caused the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. 44 And Moses declared the feasts of the Lord unto the children of Israel.

Leviticus
Chapter 24

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure beaten olive-oil, for the lighting, to cause the lamp to burn continually. 3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron put it in order *for* from evening unto morning before the Lord continually; as a statute for ever in your generations. 4 Upon the pure candlestick shall be put in order the lamps, before the Lord, continually. 5 And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake thereof twelve cakes: of two tenth parts shall each one cake be. 6 And thou shalt place them in two rows, six in a row, upon the pure table before the Lord. 7 And thou shalt put upon each row pure frankincense, that it may be unto the bread for a memorial, as a fire-offering unto the Lord. 8 On every and each sabbath day shall he place it in order before the Lord continually, *obtained* from the children of Israel as an everlasting covenant. 9 And it shall belong to Aaron and to his sons; and they shall eat it in a holy place; for it is most holy unto him, from the fire-offerings of the Lord, as a perpetual fixed portion. 10 And there went forth a son of an Israelitish woman, but who was the son of an Egyptian man, among the children of Israel; and there quarrelled together in the camp this son of the Israelitish woman and an Israelitish man. 11 And the son of the Israelitish woman pronounced the *holy* Name, and blasphemed; and they brought him unto Moses: *and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan;* 12 And they placed him in ward, until the decision of the Lord could be explained to them. 13 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 14 Lead forth the blasphemer to without the camp; and all that have heard him shall lay their hands upon his head; and all the congregation shall stone him. 15 And unto the children of Israel shalt thou speak, saying, Whatsoever man that blasphemeth his God shall bear his sin. 16 But he that pronounced the name of the Lord *with blasphemy* shall be put to death, all the congregation shall stone him; be he a stranger, or be he one that is born in the land, when he pronounceth the *holy* Name *with blasphemy,* he shall be put to death. 17 And he that taketh the life of any man shall surely be put to death. 18 And he that taketh the life of a beast shall make it good: beast for beast. 19 And if a man cause a bodily defect in his neighbor, as he hath done, so shall be done to him; 20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: in the manner as he hath caused a bodily defect in a man, so shall it be done to him. 21 And he that killeth a beast, shall make restitution for it; and he that killeth a man, shall be put to death. 22 One manner of judicial law shall ye have, the stranger shall be equal with one of your own country; for I am the Lord your God. 23 And Moses spoke to the children of Israel; and they led forth the blasphemer to without the camp, and they stoned him with stones; and the children of Israel did as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Leviticus
Chapter 25

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses on mount Sinai, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give unto you; then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the Lord. [3] Six years shalt thou sow thy field, and six years shalt thou prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof; [4] But in the seventh year there shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath *in honor* of the Lord: thy field shalt thou not sow, and thy vineyard shalt thou not prune. [5] That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest shalt thou not reap, and the grapes of thy undressed vine shalt thou not gather: a year of rest shall it be unto the land. [6] And *the product of* the sabbath of the land shall be unto you for food, for thee, and for thy man-servant, and for thy maid-servant, and for thy hired laborer, and for thy stranger, that sojourn with thee; [7] And for thy cattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, shall all its products be *left* for food. [8] And thou shalt number unto thee seven sabbaths of years, seven years seven times; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. [9] And then shalt thou cause the sound of the cornet to be heard, in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month: on the day of atonement shall ye sound the cornet throughout all your land. [10] And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim freedom throughout the land unto all the inhabitants thereof; it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return, every man, unto his possession, and ye shall return, every man, unto his family. [11] A jubilee shall this, the fiftieth year, be unto you: ye shall not sow, nor reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather in it the fruit of the undressed vines. [12] For it is the jubilee; holy shall it be unto you: from the field shall ye eat the products thereof. [13] In this year of the jubilee shall ye return, every man, unto his possession. [14] And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbor, or buy aught of thy neighbor's hand, ye shall not overreach one the other; [15] According to the number of years after the jubilee shalt thou buy of thy neighbor, according unto the number of harvest-years shall he sell unto thee; [16] According to the multitude of years shalt thou increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years shalt thou diminish the price thereof; for a number of harvests doth he sell unto thee. [17] And ye shall not overreach one the other; but thou shalt be afraid of thy God; for I am the Lord your God. [18] And ye shall do my statutes, and my ordinances shall ye keep and do them; and then shall ye dwell in the land in safety. [19] And the land shall yield its fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell in safety therein. [20] And if ye should say, What shall we eat in the seventh year? behold, we are not permitted to sow, and we cannot gather in our harvest: [21] Then will I command my blessing unto you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth a harvest for three years. [22] And when ye sow in the eighth year, then shall ye eat yet of the old harvest; until the ninth year, until its harvest come in, shall ye eat of the old store. [23] And the land shall not be sold for a permanence *to the purchaser*; for the land is mine; for strangers and sojourners are ye with me. [24] And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land. [25] If thy brother become poor, and sell away some of his possession: then may his nearest of kin come and redeem what his brother hath sold. [26] And if the man have none to redeem it, and he acquire the means, sufficient to be able to redeem it himself: [27] Then let him reckon the years since his sale, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; and so shall he return unto his possession. [28] But if his means do not suffice to enable him to restore it to him: then shall that which he hath sold remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of the jubilee; and it shall be freed in the jubilee, and he shall return unto his possession. [29] And if a man sell a dwelling-house in a walled city: then shall the time of redemption last till the end of the year of his sale; a full year shall his time of redemption last. [30] And if it be not redeemed within the expiration of a full year: then shall the house which is in the walled city remain as a permanence to him that bought it throughout his generations; it shall not become freed in the jubilee. [31] But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: they shall have the right of redemption, and they shall become freed in the jubilee. [32] And *respecting* the cities of the Levites, the

houses of the cities of their possession, a perpetual right of redemption shall belong to the Levites. 33 And if a man of the Levites redeem something: then shall the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, become freed in the jubilee; for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel. 34 And a field of the suburbs of their cities shall not be sold; for a perpetual possession is it unto them. 35 And if thy brother become poor, and fall in decay with thee: then shalt thou assist him, *yea* a stranger, or a sojourner, that he may live with thee. 36 Thou shalt not take of him any usury or increase; but thou shalt be afraid of thy God: that thy brother may live with thee. 37 Thy money shalt thou not give him upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase. 38 I am the Lord your God, who have brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give unto you the land of Canaan, to be unto you a God. 39 And if thy brother become poor near thee, and be sold unto thee: thou shalt not compel him to work as a bond-servant. 40 But as a hired laborer, as a sojourner, shall he be with thee; until the year of the jubilee shall he serve with thee: 41 And then shall he depart from thee, he and his children with him; and he shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return. 42 For my servants are they, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bond-men are sold. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him with rigor; but thou shalt have fear of thy God. 44 But thy bond-man, and thy bond-woman that shall remain thine, shall be of the nations that are round about you; of them may ye buy bond-man and bond-woman. 45 And also of the children of the strangers that sojourn with you, of them may ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they have begotten in your land; and they shall remain to you as a possession. 46 And ye may transfer them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; you may hold them to service for ever; but over your brethren the children of Israel, one over the other, ye shall not rule with rigor. 47 And if a stranger or sojourner wax rich near thee, and thy brother become poor near him, and he sell himself unto the sojourning stranger near thee, or to a descendant of a stranger's family: 48 After he hath sold himself shall he have the right of redemption; one of his brethren may redeem him. 49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is near of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he obtain the means, he may redeem himself. 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he sold himself to him unto the year of the jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according to the number of years, as the time of a hired laborer shall he have been with him. 51 If there be yet many years, according to them shall he return the price of his redemption out of his purchase-money. 52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of the jubilee: then shall he reckon with him; according to his years shall he return the price of his redemption. 53 As a laborer hired from year to year shall he be with him; he shall not rule over him with rigor before thy eyes. 54 And if he be not redeemed by *one of* these means: then shall he go out in the year of the jubilee, both he, and his children with him. 55 For unto me are the children of Israel servants, my servants are they, whom I have brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the Eternal your God.

Leviticus
Chapter 26

1 Ye shall not make yourselves any idols, and a graven image, or a standing image shall ye not rear up unto you, and any carved stone shall you not place in your land, to bow down upon it; for I am the Eternal your God. 2 My sabbaths shall ye keep, and my sanctuary shall ye reverence: I am the Lord. 3 If in my statutes ye walk, and if my commandments ye keep, and do them: 4 Then will I give you rains in their due season, and the earth shall yield her products, and the tree of the field shall yield its fruit. 5 And the threshing shall reach with you unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto sowing-time; and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and ye shall dwell in safety in your land. 6

And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, with none to make you afraid; and I will remove evil beasts out of the land, and the sword shall not pass through your land. [7] And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. [8] And five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall chase ten thousand; and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. [9] And I will turn myself unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you; and I will establish my covenant with you. [10] And ye shall eat very old store, and the old shall ye remove away because of the new. [11] And I will set my dwelling among you; and my soul shall not loath you. [12] And I will walk among you, and I will be to you a God, and ye shall be to me a people. [13] I am the Eternal your God, who have brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bond-men; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and caused you to walk upright. [14] But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; [15] And if my statutes ye despise, and if my ordinances your soul loath, so as not to do all my commandments, in that ye break my covenant: [16] Then will I also do this unto you, and I will inflict on you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart; and ye shall sow in vain your seed, for your enemies shall eat it. [17] And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be struck down before your enemies: and they that hate you shall bear rule over you; and ye shall flee while there is no one pursuing you. [18] And if with these things even ye will not yet hearken unto me: then will I chastise you yet more, sevenfold for your sins. [19] And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as copper: [20] And in vain shall your strength be spent; for your land shall not yield her products, and the tree of the land shall not yield its fruit. [21] And if ye walk yet contrary unto me, and if you refuse to hearken unto me: then will I bring more plagues upon you, sevenfold according to your sins. [22] And I will send out against you the beasts of the field, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and diminish yourselves; so that your roads shall be desolate. [23] And if notwithstanding these things ye will not be reformed by me, and walk contrary unto me: [24] Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and I also will punish you, sevenfold for your sins. [25] And I will bring over you the sword, avenging the quarrel of my covenant, so that ye shall be gathered together within your cities; and then will I send the pestilence among you, that ye shall deliver yourselves into the hand of the enemy; [26] When I break unto you the staff of bread; and ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver your bread again by weight; and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. [27] And if notwithstanding this ye will not hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me: [28] Then will I also walk contrary unto you in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you, sevenfold for your sins. [29] And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. [30] And I will destroy your high-places, and cut down your sun-images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols; and my soul shall loath you. [31] And I will render your cities a waste, and I will make desolate your sanctuaries, and I will not smell the savor of your sweet odors. [32] And I will surely make desolate the land: and your enemies who dwell therein shall be astonished at it. [33] And you will I scatter among the nations, and I will draw out after you the sword; and your land shall be a desolate wild, and your cities shall be a waste. [34] Then shall the land satisfy its sabbaths, all the days of its desolation, when ye are in the land of your enemies: then shall the land rest, and satisfy its sabbaths. [35] All the days of its desolation shall it rest, the time which it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. [36] And regarding those that are left of you, I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a leaf shaken shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from the sword; and they shall fall with none pursuing. [37] And they shall stumble one over the other, as before the sword, without one pursuing: and ye shall have no power to stand up before your enemies. [38] And ye shall be lost among the nations, and the land of your enemies shall consume you. [39] And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in the land of your enemies; and also through the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. [40] And they shall then confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, *that* through their trespass which they trespassed against me, and also that *because* they had walked contrary unto me: [41] I also had to walk contrary unto them, and to bring them into the land of their enemies; and then shall their uncircumcised heart be humbled, and then shall they satisfy their iniquity. [42] And I will then remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and the land will I remember. [43] For the land shall be forsaken by them, and shall satisfy its sabbaths, while it lieth desolate without them, and they shall satisfy their iniquity; because, even because my ordinances they despised, and my statutes their soul loathed. [44] And yet for all that, though they be in the land of their enemies, will I not cast them away, neither will I loath them, to destroy them utterly, to break my covenant with them; for I am the Lord their God. [45] But I will remember for their sakes the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of

Egypt before the eyes of the nations, that I might be unto them a God: I am the Lord. 46 These are the statutes and ordinances and laws, which the Lord made between him and the children of Israel on mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

Leviticus
Chapter 27

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If a man make a particular vow, *to give* the estimated value of persons in honor of the Lord: 3 If the estimated value concern a male from twenty years old, and unto sixty years old, then shall the estimation be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary. 4 And if it be a female, then shall the estimation be thirty shekels. 5 And if *the person be* from five years old and unto twenty years old, then shall the estimation of the male be twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 6 And if *the person be* from a month old and unto five years old, then shall the estimation of the male be five shekels of silver, and for the female the estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver. 7 And if *the person be* from sixty years old and upward, if it be a male, then shall the estimation be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 8 But if he be too poor for this estimation, then shall he present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to the ability to pay of him that hath vowed shall the priest value him. 9 And if it he a beast, whereof men can bring an offering unto the Lord, all that a man giveth of such unto the Lord shall be holy. 10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad one, or a bad for a good one; and if he should change beast for beast, then shall it together with its exchange be holy. 11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they cannot offer a sacrifice unto the Lord, then shall he present the beast before the priest: 12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad; as the priest valueth it, so shall it be. 13 And if he will redeem it, then shall he add a fifth part thereof unto the estimated value. 14 And if a man sanctify his house as holy unto the Lord, then shall the priest value it, whether it be good or bad; as the priest may value it, so shall it stand. 15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then shall he add the fifth part of the money of the estimated value unto it, and it shall remain his. 16 And if a man sanctify some part of a field of his possession unto the Lord, then shall the estimation be in proportion to its required seed: the seed of a chomer of barley at fifty shekels of silver. 17 If immediately after the year of the jubilee he sanctify his field, according to this estimation shall it stand. 18 But if after the jubilee he sanctify his field, then shall the priest reckon unto him the money in proportion to the years that remain, until the year of the jubilee, and it shall be deducted from the estimation. 19 And if he that sanctified the field will redeem it, then shall he add the fifth part of the money of the estimated value unto it, and it shall be assured to him. 20 But if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more. 21 But the field, when it is freed in the jubilee, shall be holy unto the Lord, as a devoted field: to the priest shall it belong as his possession. 22 And if a man sanctify a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession, unto the Lord: 23 Then shall the priest reckon unto him the amount of the estimated value to the year of the jubilee; and he shall give this estimation on that day, as a holy thing unto the Lord. 24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall return unto him of whom he bought it, to the one to whom belongeth the possession of the land. 25 And all estimations of value shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary; twenty gerahs shall be the shekel. 26 Only the first-born which shall, by being first born, be sacred unto the Lord among cattle, no man shall sanctify; whether it be ox, or lamb, it is the Lord's. 27 And if it be an unclean animal, then shall he redeem it according to the estimated value, and he shall add its fifth part thereto; and if it be not redeemed, then shall it be sold according to the estimated value. 28 But any devoted thing, which a man may devote unto the Lord of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession,

shall not be sold nor redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto the Lord. [29] Any one condemned, who shall be condemned to death among men, shall not be redeemed: he shall be put to death. [30] And every tithe of the land, of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, belongeth to the Lord; it is holy unto the Lord. [31] And if a man will redeem any part of his tithe, its fifth part shall he add thereto. [32] And concerning the tithe of the herds, or of the flocks, whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord. [33] He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he should change it, then both it and the exchange thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed. [34] These are the commandments, which the Lord commanded Moses for the children on mount Sinai.

Numbers
Chapter 1

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after their going out of the land of Egypt, saying, [2] Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, every male according to their polls; [3] From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: these shall ye number according to their armies, thou and Aaron. [4] And with you there shall be one man each of every tribe; a man who is the head of his family division. [5] And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you; of Reuben: Elizur the son of Shedeur. [6] Of Simeon: Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. [7] Of Judah: Nachshon the son of ‘Amminadab. [8] Of Issachar: Nethanel the son of Zuar. [9] Of Zebulun: Eliab the son of Chelon. [10] Of the children of Joseph, of Ephraim: Elishama the son of ‘Ammihud; of Menasseh: Gamliel the son of Pedahzur. [11] Of Benjamin: Abidan the son of Gidoni. [12] Of Dan: Achiezer the son of ‘Ammishaddai. [13] Of Asher: Pagiel the son of ‘Ochran. [14] Of Gad: Elyassaph the son of Deuel. [15] Of Naphtali: Achira the son of ‘Enan. [16] These were the selected of the congregation, the princes of the tribes of their fathers; the heads of the thousands of Israel were they. [17] And Moses and Aaron took these men who are expressed by name: [18] And all the congregation they assembled together on the first day of the second month, and they were enrolled in the lists of their pedigrees after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, according to their polls. [19] As the Lord had commanded Moses, so did he number them in the wilderness of Sinai. [20] And there were of the children of Reuben the first-born of Israel, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names according to their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [21] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. [22] Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, those that were numbered of them, by numbering the names according to their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [23] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred. [24] Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [25] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty. [26] Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [27] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Judah, were seventy and four thousand and six hundred. [28] Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [29] Those that were

numbered of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred. [30] Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [31] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. [32] Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war. [33] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred. [34] Of the children of Menasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [35] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Menasseh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred. [36] Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [37] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. [38] Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [39] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Dan, were sixty and two thousand and seven hundred. [40] Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [41] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred. [42] Of the children of Naphtali, by their generations, after their families, by the descent from their fathers, by numbering the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; [43] Those that were numbered of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. [44] These are those that were numbered, whom Moses numbered with Aaron, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men; one man each for his family division were they. [45] Thus were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the descent from their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel,— [46] Even all they that were numbered, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. [47] But the Levites, after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them. [48] For the Lord had spoken unto Moses, saying, [49] Only the tribe of Levi shalt thou not number, and their sum shalt thou not take, among the children of Israel; [50] But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of the testimony, and over all its vessels, and over all things that belong to it: they shall carry the tabernacle, and all its vessels; and they shall minister unto it; and round about the tabernacle shall they encamp. [51] And when the tabernacle is to be carried forward, the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. [52] And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, according to their armies. [53] But the Levites shall encamp round shout the tabernacle of the testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of the testimony. [54] And the children of Israel did so: all, just as the Lord had commanded Moses, so did they.

Numbers
Chapter 2

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [2] Every man by his own standard, by the ensign of their family division, shall the children of Israel pitch their tent; at some distance round about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they encamp. [3] And they, who encamp on the east, toward the rising of the sun, shall be *those who belong to* the standard of the camp of Judah according to their armies: and the prince of the children of Judah shall be

Nachshon the son of ‘Amminadab. [4] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were seventy and four thousand and six hundred. [5] And those that encamp next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and the prince of the children of Issachar shall be Nethanel the son of Zuar. [6] And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred. [7] *Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and the prince of the children of Zebulun shall be Eliab the son of Chelon. [8] And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. [9] All that were numbered of the camp of Judah were one hundred thousand and eighty thousand and six thousand and four hundred, according to their armies: they shall first set forward. [10] The standard of the camp of Reuben shall be on the south side, according to their armies: and the prince of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur. [11] And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. [12] And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the prince of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of ‘Zurishaddai. [13] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred. [14] Then the tribe of Gad: and the prince of the sons of Gad shall be Elyassaph the son of Reuel. [15] And his host, and those who were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. [16] All that were numbered of the camp of Reuben were one hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, according to their armies; and as the second shall they set forward. [17] Then shall the tabernacle of the congregation, the camp of the Levites, set forward in the midst of the camps: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place after their standards. [18] The standard of the camp of Ephraim shall be on the west side, according to their armies: and the prince of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of ‘Ammihud. [19] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred. [20] And by him shall be the tribe of Menasseh; and the prince of the children of Menasseh shall be Gamliel the son of Pedahzur. [21] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred. [22] Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the prince of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gidoni. [23] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. [24] All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were one hundred thousand and eight thousand and one hundred, according to their armies; and as the third shall they set forward. [25] The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side, according to their armies: and the prince of the children of Dan shall be Achiezer the son of ‘Ammishaddai. [26] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were sixty and two thousand and seven hundred. [27] And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the prince of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of ‘Ochran. [28] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred. [29] Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the prince of the children of Naphtali shall be Achira the son of ‘Enan. [30] And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. [31] All those that were numbered of the camp of Dan were one hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred; the hindmost shall they set forward according to their standards. [32] These are those that were numbered of the children of Israel according to their family divisions: and all those that were numbered of the camps, according to their armies, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. [33] But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [34] And the children of Israel did all just as the Lord had commanded Moses, so did they encamp by their standards, and so did they set forward every one after his family, by his division.

Numbers
Chapter 3

1 And these are the generations of Aaron and Moses, on the day that the Lord spoke with Moses on mount Sinai. 2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron: the firstborn Nadab, and Abihu, Elazar, and Ithamar. 3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests that were anointed, who were consecrated to minister as priests. 4 And Nadab and Abihu died before the Lord, when they offered a strange fire before the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Elazar and Ithamar ministered as priests in the life-time of Aaron their father. 5 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present the same before Aaron the priest, that they may serve him. 7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tent of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle. 8 And they shall keep all the vessels of the tent of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle. 9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: as associates are they given unto him out of the children of Israel. 10 And Aaron and his sons shalt thou instruct, that they shall guard well their priest's office; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. 11 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from the midst of the children of Israel instead of every first-born that openeth the womb among the children of Israel; and the Levites shall be mine. 13 Because mine is every first-born; on the day when I smote every first-born in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me every first-born in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be; I am the Lord. 14 And the Lord spoke unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying, 15 Number the children of Levi after their divisions, by their families; every male of them from a month old and upward shalt thou number. 16 And Moses numbered them according to the order of the Lord, as he had been commanded. 17 And these were the sons of Levi by their names: Gershon, and Kehath, and Merari. 18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon after their families: Libni, and Shimi. 19 And the sons of Kehath after their families: ‘Amram, and Yizhar, Chebron, and ‘Uzziel. 20 And the sons of Merari after their families: Machli, and Mushi; these are the families of the Levites according to their family divisions. 21 Of Gershon: the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites; these are the families of the Gershunites. 22 Those that were numbered of them, by the numbering of all the males from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them, were seven thousand and five hundred. 23 The families of the Gershunites used to encamp behind the tabernacle, westward. 24 And the prince of the family division of the Gershunites was Elyassaph the son of Lael. 25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation was the tabernacle and the tent, its covering, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, 26 And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar, round about, and its cords for all the service thereof. 27 And of Kehath: the family of the ‘Amramites, and the family of the Yizharites, and the family of the Chebronites, and the family of the ‘Uzzielites; these are the families of the Kehathites. 28 By the numbering of all the males, from a month old and upward, they were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. 29 The families of the sons of Kehath used to encamp on the side of the tabernacle, southward. 30 And the prince of the division of the families of the Kehathites was Elizaphan the son of ‘Uzziel. 31 And their charge was the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary which are used for the service, and the vail, and all belonging thereto. 32 And the chief over the princes of the Levites was Elazar the son of Aaron the priest, having the oversight of those that kept the charge of the sanctuary. 33 Of Merari: the family of the Machlites, and the family of the Mushites; these are the families of Merari. 34 And those that were numbered of them, by the numbering of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. 35 And the chief of the division of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abichayil: they used to encamp on the side of the tabernacle, northward. 36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari were the boards of the tabernacle, and its bars, and its pillars, and its sockets, and all its vessels, and all that belongeth thereto, 37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords. 38 But those that encamped before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation toward the rising of the sun, were Moses, and Aaron, and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that came nigh was to be put to death. 39 All that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses numbered with Aaron, at the order of the Lord, according to their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand. 40 And the Lord said unto Moses, Number all the first-born males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. 41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me, I am the Lord, instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the first-born among the cattle of the children of Israel. 42 And Moses numbered, as the Lord had commanded him, all the

first-born among the children of Israel. [43] And all the first-born males, by the numbering of the names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and seventy and three. [44] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [45] Take the Levites instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I am the Lord. [46] And *for* those that are to be redeemed, the two hundred and seventy and three of the first-born of the children of Israel, who are more than the Levites, [47] Thou shalt take five shekels apiece for the poll; after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take, twenty gerahs to the shekel; [48] And thou shalt give unto Aaron and to his sons the money, *for* those who are to be redeemed of those that are over the number of them. [49] And Moses took the redemption-money of those that were over in number above those who were redeemed by the Levites: [50] Of the first-born of the children of Israel did he take the money; a thousand three hundred and sixty and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. [51] And Moses gave the money of those who were redeemed unto Aaron and unto his sons, by the order of the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Numbers
Chapter 4

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [2] Take the sum of the sons of Kehath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by their divisions, [3] From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that are fitted for the service, to do work at the tabernacle of the congregation. [4] This shall be the service of the sons of Kehath at the tabernacle of the congregation: The most holy things. [5] And Aaron shall come with his sons, when the camp setteth forward, and they shall take down the vail of the separation, and cover therewith the ark of the testimony; [6] And they shall put over it a covering of badgers' skins, and they shall spread over all a cloth wholly of blue *woollen yarn*, and they shall put in its staves. [7] And over the table of the showbread shall they spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the tubes, and the staves of the covering; and the continual bread shall be thereon: [8] And they shall spread over them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins; and they shall put in its staves. [9] And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the lighting, and its lamps, and its tongs, and its snuff-dishes, and all the oil-vessels thereof, wherewith they minister by it: [10] And they shall put it and all its vessels within a covering of badgers' skins, and they shall put it upon a barrow. [11] And over the golden altar shall they spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins; and they shall put in its staves. [12] And they shall take all the vessels of the service, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins; and they shall put them on a barrow. [13] And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread over it a cloth of purple; [14] And they shall put upon it all its vessels, wherewith they minister upon it, the fire-pans, the forks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread over it a covering of badgers' skins, and put in its staves. [15] And when Aaron and his sons have thus made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, when the camp is to set forward: then shall, after that, the sons of Kehath come to carry it; but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die; these are the things which the sons of Kehath are to carry at the tabernacle of the congregation. [16] And under the supervision of Elazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be the oil for the lighting, and the incense of spices, and the daily meat-offering, and the anointing-oil; the supervision of all the tabernacle, and of all that is therein, over the sanctuary, and over its vessels. [17] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [18] Do ye not cause the tribe of the families of the Kehathites to be cut off from among the Levites; [19] But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto

the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them, every one, to his service and to his burden; [20] That they may not go in to see when the holy things are covered, and die. [21] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [22] Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, by their divisions, after their families; [23] From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that are fitted for the service, to do work in the tabernacle of the congregation. [24] This shall be the service of the families of the Gershunites, to serve, and to carry: [25] They shall carry the curtains of the tabernacle, and of the tent of the congregation, its covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is over it above, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, [26] And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the vessels of their service; and all that is delivered to them shall they perform. [27] By the order of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershunites, in all their carrying, and in all their service: and ye shall designate unto them in charge all which they have to carry. [28] This is the service of the families of the sons of the Gershunites at the tabernacle of the congregation; their charge shall be under the supervision of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. [29] The sons of Merari, shalt thou number after their families, by their divisions; [30] From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, shalt thou number them, every one that is fitted for the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation. [31] And this is what is confided to them to carry, regarding all their service at the tabernacle of the congregation: The boards of the tabernacle, and its bars, and its pillars, and its sockets, [32] And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and all which belongeth thereto; and by name shall ye designate *to them* the vessels which are confided to them to carry. [33] This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, regarding all their service, at the tabernacle of the congregation, under the supervision of Ithamar the son of Aaron, the priest. [34] And Moses with Aaron and the princes of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kehathites after their families, and after their divisions, [35] From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, every one that was fitted for the service, for the work at the tabernacle of the congregation. [36] And those that were numbered of them after their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. [37] These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kehathites, all that could do service at the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses with Aaron numbered by the order of the Lord through the hand of Moses. [38] And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, after their families, and after their divisions, [39] From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, every one that was fitted for the service, for the work at the tabernacle of the congregation, [40] Even those that were numbered of them, after their families, after their divisions, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. [41] These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, all that could do service at the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses with Aaron numbered by the order of the Lord. [42] And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, after their families, after their divisions, [43] From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, every one that was fitted for the service, for the work at the tabernacle of the congregation. [44] Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred. [45] These are those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses with Aaron numbered by the order of the Lord through the hand of Moses. [46] All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses with Aaron and the chiefs of Israel numbered, after their families, and after their divisions, [47] From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the carrying at the tabernacle of the congregation, [48] Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and eighty. [49] By the order of the Lord through the hand of Moses, did he appoint them, every one to his proper service, and to his proper carrying: and they were numbered, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Numbers

Chapter 5

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they send out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead: 3 Both male and female shall ye send out, to without the camp shall ye send them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell. 4 And the children of Israel did so, and they sent them out to without the camp: as the Lord had spoken unto Moses, so did the children of Israel. 5 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Israel, If any man or woman commit any sin against a fellow-man, thereby doing a trespass against the Lord, and this person thus become guilty: 7 Then shall they confess their sin which they have committed; and he shall make restitution for his trespass with the principal thereof, and its fifth part shall he add thereto, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed. 8 But if the man have no kinsman to whom restitution could be made for the trespass, then shall the trespass which is restored unto the Lord, belong to the priest; besides the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him. 9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth to the priest, shall belong to him. 11 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If the wife of any man go aside, and commit a trespass against him, 13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hidden from the eyes of her husband, because she hath been secretly defiled; and there be no witness against her, and she have not been detected and in the fact; 14 And the spirit of jealousy come over him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she have been defiled; or the spirit of jealousy come over him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she have not been defiled: 15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley-meal; he shall not pour any oil upon it, nor put any frankincense thereupon; for it is a meat-offering of jealousy, a meat-offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance. 16 And the priest shall bring her near, and place her before the Lord; 17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is on the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water; 18 And the priest shall place the woman before the Lord, and uncover the woman's head, and put upon her hands the meat-offering of memorial, it is the meat-offering of jealousy; and in the hand of the priest shall be the bitter waters that bring the curse. 19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and he shall say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness behind thy husband: then be thou free from these bitter waters that bring the curse. 20 But if thou hast gone aside behind thy husband, and if thou hast been defiled, and some man have lain with thee besides thy husband:— 21 And the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of imprecation, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The Lord then make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the Lord doth cause thy thigh to fall away, and thy belly to swell; 22 And these waters that bring the curse shall go into thy bowels, to cause the belly to swell, and the thigh to fall away; and the woman shall say, Amen, amen. 23 And the priest shall write these curses on a roll, and he shall blot them out with the bitter waters. 24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter waters that bring the curse: and the waters that bring the curse shall enter into her for bitterness. 25 And the priest shall take out of the woman's hand the meat-offering of jealousy, and he shall wave the meat-offering before the Lord, and bring it near to the altar: 26 And the priest shall take a handful from the meat-offering, as its memorial, and burn it upon the altar, and after that shall he cause the woman to drink the water. 27 And when he hath made her drink the water, then shall it come to pass, if she have been defiled, and have committed a trespass against her husband, that the waters that bring the curse shall enter into her, for bitterness, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall fall away; and the woman shall become a curse among her people. 28 And if the woman have not been defiled, but be clean: then shall she remain unharmed, and she shall conceive seed. 29 This is the law of jealousies, when a woman goeth aside behind her husband, and hath been defiled; 30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh over him, and he be jealous of his wife; and he shall place the woman before the Lord, and the priest shall do unto her altogether according to this law. 31 And the man shall be guiltless from iniquity; but this woman shall bear her iniquity.

Numbers
Chapter 6

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman pronounce an especial vow, the vow of a Nazarite, to be abstinent in honor of the Lord: [3] Then shall he abstain from wine and strong drink, vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink shall he not drink, and any infusion of grapes shall he not drink, and grapes, fresh or dried, shall he not eat. [4] All the days of his abstinence shall he eat nothing that is made of the grape-vine, from the kernels even to the husk. [5] All the days of the vow of his abstinence no razor shall pass over his head: until the days be completed, in which he abstaineth in honor of the Lord, shall he be holy, letting grow untouched the hair of his head. [6] All the days of his abstinence in honor of the Lord shall he not come near any dead body. [7] On his father, or on his mother, on his brother, or on his sister, shall he not make himself unclean, when they die; because the consecration of his God is upon his head. [8] All the days of his abstinence is he holy unto the Lord. [9] And if some one die very suddenly by him, and he thus defile his consecrated head: then shall he shave his head on the day of his being cleansed, on the seventh day shall he shave it. [10] And on the eighth day shall he bring two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: [11] And the priest shall prepare the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, and make an atonement for him, because he hath sinned through the dead; and he shall hallow his head on that same day. [12] And he shall consecrate unto the Lord *again* the days of his abstinence, and he shall bring a sheep of the first year for a trespass-offering; but the prior days shall not be counted, because his consecration hath been defiled. [13] And this is the law of the Nazarite: On the day when the days of his abstinence are completed, shall he present himself at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; [14] And he shall bring his offering unto the Lord, one male sheep of the first year without blemish for a burnt-offering, and one ewe of the first year without blemish for a sin-offering, and one ram without blemish for a peace-offering, [15] And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil; and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings. [16] And the priest shall bring them near before the Lord, and he shall prepare his sin-offering, and his burnt-offering: [17] And the ram shall he prepare for a sacrifice of peace-offering unto the Lord, with the basket of unleavened bread; and the priest shall prepare his meat-offering and his drink-offering. [18] And the Nazarite shall shave at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation his consecrated head; and he shall take the hair of his consecrated head, and put it on the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace-offering. [19] And the priest shall take the shoulder of the ram when it is cooked, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and he shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after he hath shaved his consecrated *head*. [20] And the priest shall make with them a waving before the Lord; it is a holy gift for the priest, together with the breast that was waved and the shoulder that was lifted up: and after that may the Nazarite drink wine. [21] This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed; his offering unto the Lord for his abstinence, besides that which he may be able to give: according to his vow which he may vow, so must he do in addition to what is required by the law of his abstinence. [22] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [23] Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, Thus shall ye bless the children of Israel, saying unto them, [24] The Lord bless thee, and preserve thee; [25] The Lord make his face shine unto thee, and be gracious to thee; [26] The Lord lift up his countenance unto thee, and give thee peace. [27] And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel: and I will bless them.

Numbers
Chapter 7

[1] And it came to pass on the day that Moses had finally set up the tabernacle, and had anointed, and sanctified it, and all its vessels, as also the altar and all its vessels, and had anointed them, and sanctified them: [2] That the princes of Israel, the heads of their family divisions, who were the princes of the tribes, the same who had superintended the numbering, offered. [3] And they brought their offering before the Lord, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two princes, and an ox for each one: and they presented them before the tabernacle. [4] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [5] Take it from them, that they may be used to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service. [6] And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites. [7] Two of the wagons and four of the oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service: [8] And four of the wagons and eight of the oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according to their service, under the supervision of Ithamar, the son of Aaron the priest. [9] But unto the sons of Kehath he gave none; because the service of the sanctuary belonged unto them, they were to bear upon their shoulders. [10] The princes also offered for the dedicating of the altar on the day that it was anointed; and the princes presented their offering before the altar. [11] And the Lord said unto Moses, One prince each on a given day, shall they offer their offering, for the dedication of the altar. [12] And he that offered his offering on the first day was Nachshon the son of ‘Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah: [13] And his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [14] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [15] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [16] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [17] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Nachshon the son of ‘Amminadab. [18] On the second day Nethanel the son of Zuar, the prince of Issachar, did offer: [19] He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [20] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [21] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [22] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [23] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Nethanel the son of Zuar. [24] On the third day Eliab the son of Chelon, the prince of the children of Zebulun, *did offer*: [25] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [26] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [27] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [28] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [29] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Eliab the son of Chelon. [30] On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, the prince of the children of Reuben, *did offer*: [31] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [32] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [33] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [34] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [35] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur. [36] On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, the prince of the children of Simeon, *did offer*: [37] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [38] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [39] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-

offering; [40] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [41] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. [42] On the sixth day Elyassaph the son of Deuel, the prince of the children of Gad, *did offer*: [43] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [44] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [45] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [46] One he-goat for a sin-offering: [47] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Elyassaph the son of Deuel. [48] On the seventh day Elishama the son of ‘Ammihud, the prince of the children of Ephraim, *did offer*: [49] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [50] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [51] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [52] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [53] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Elishama the son of ‘Ammihud. [54] On the eighth day Gamliel the son of Pedahzur, the prince of the children of Menasseh, *did offer*: [55] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [56] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [57] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [58] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [59] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Gamliel the son of Pedahzur. [60] On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gidoni, the prince of the children of Benjamin, *did offer*: [61] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering. [62] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [63] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [64] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [65] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Abidan the son of Gidoni. [66] On the tenth day Achiezer the son of ‘Ammishaddai, the prince of the children of Dan, *did offer*: [67] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [68] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense: [69] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [70] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [71] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Achiezer the son of ‘Ammishaddai. [72] On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of ‘Ochran, the prince of the children of Asher, *did offer*: [73] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [74] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [75] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [76] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [77] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Pagiel the son of ‘Ochran. [78] On the twelfth day Achira the son of ‘Enan, the prince of the children of Naphtali, *did offer*: [79] His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering; [80] One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense; [81] One young bullock, one ram, one sheep of the first year, for a burnt-offering; [82] One he-goat for a sin-offering; [83] And for a sacrifice of peace-offering, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five sheep of the first year; this was the offering of Achira the son of ‘Enan. [84] This was the dedication-offering of the altar, on the day when it was anointed, from the princes of Israel: Twelve silver chargers, twelve silver bowls, twelve golden spoons; [85] A hundred and thirty shekels was the weight of each silver charger, and seventy of each bowl; the silver of all the vessels was two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; [86] Twelve golden spoons, full of incense; ten shekels was the weight of each spoon, after the shekel of the sanctuary; all the gold of the spoons was a hundred and twenty shekels. [87] all the oxen for the burnt-offering were twelve bullocks, the rams were twelve, the sheep of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering; and the he-goats for sin-offering were twelve. [88] And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace-offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams were sixty, the he-goats sixty, the sheep of the first year sixty: this was the dedication offering of the altar, after it had been anointed. [89] And when Moses went into the tabernacle of the

congregation to speak with Him, then heard he the voice speaking unto him from off the mercy-seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim: and thus he spoke unto him.

Numbers
Chapter 8

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lamps, then shall the seven lamps give light toward the body of the candlestick. [3] And Aaron did so; toward the body of the candlestick did he light its lamps; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [4] And this was the workmanship of the candlestick: It was of beaten gold, from the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, it was beaten work; according unto the pattern which the Lord had shown Moses, so made he the candlestick. [5] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [6] Take the Levites from the midst of the children of Israel, and cleanse them. [7] And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle upon them water of purification, after they have let the razor pass over all their flesh, and then let them wash their clothes, and so shall they be clean. [8] And they shall take a young bullock with his meat-offering, fine flour mingled with oil; and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin-offering. [9] And thou shalt bring near the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt assemble together the whole congregation of the children of Israel. [10] And when thou hast brought near the Levites before the Lord, then shall the children of Israel lay their hands upon the Levites: [11] And Aaron shall make with the Levites a waving before the Lord from the children of Israel, that they may be ready to execute the service of the Lord. [12] And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt prepare the one as a sin-offering, and the other as a burnt-offering, unto the Lord, to make an atonement for the Levites. [13] And thou shalt place the Levites before Aaron and before his sons, and make with them a waving before the Lord. [14] Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from the midst of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine. [15] And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: after thou shalt have cleansed them, and made with them a waving. [16] For they are wholly given unto me from the midst of the children of Israel: instead of every one that openeth the womb, of every first-born of the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me. [17] For mine are all the first-born of the children of Israel, both of man and beast: on the day that I smote every first-born in the land of Egypt did I sanctify them unto myself. [18] And I have taken the Levites, instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel. [19] And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from the midst of the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel; that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary. [20] And so did Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, to the Levites: according unto all that the Lord had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them. [21] And the Levites purified themselves, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron made with them a waving before the Lord: and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them. [22] And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the Lord had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them. [23] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [24] This shall be the rule for the Levites: From twenty and five years old and upward shall he go into the ranks to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; [25] And from the age of fifty years shall he go out of the ranks of the service, and he shall serve no more; [26] But he shall wait on his brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, but the service shall he not perform; thus shalt thou do unto the Levites in the discharge of their office.

Numbers
Chapter 9

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the second year after their coming out of the land of Egypt, in the first month, saying, [2] That the children of Israel shall prepare the passover-lamb at its appointed season. [3] On the fourteenth day of this month, toward evening, shall ye prepare it at its appointed season: according to all its ordinances, and according to all its prescribed rules, shall ye prepare it. [4] And Moses spoke unto the children of Israel, that they should prepare the passover-lamb. [5] And they prepared the passover-lamb on the fourteenth day of the first month toward evening in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the Lord had commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel. [6] But there were certain men, who had been defiled by the dead body of a man, and they could not prepare the passover-lamb on that day: and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day. [7] And these men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore shall we be kept back, so as not to offer the sacrifice of the Lord at its appointed season in the midst of the *other* children of Israel? [8] And Moses said unto them, Wait ye, and I will hear what the Lord will command concerning you. [9] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [10] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man whatever should be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be on a distant journey, among you or your posterity: yet shall he prepare the passover-lamb unto the Lord; [11] In the second month on the fourteenth day toward evening shall they prepare it, with unleavened bread and bitter herbs shall they eat it. [12] They shall leave none of it until morning, and no bone shall they break on it: according to the whole ordinance of the passover-lamb shall they prepare it. [13] But the man that is clean, and is not on a journey, and forbeareth to prepare the passover-lamb, even that same soul shall be cut off from his people; because the offering of the Lord hath he not brought at its appointed season, his sin shall that man bear. [14] And if a stranger sojourn among you, and will prepare the passover-lamb unto the Lord: according to the ordinance of the passover-lamb, and according to its prescribed rule, so shall he prepare it; one statute shall be for you, both for the stranger, and for the native born in the land. [15] And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle of the tent of the testimony: and in the evening there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until morning. [16] So it used to be always: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night. [17] And as the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that did the children of Israel journey forward: and in the place where the cloud halted, there did the children of Israel encamp. [18] At the order of the Lord did the children of Israel journey forward, and at the order of the Lord they encamped: all the days that the cloud abode upon the tabernacle did they remain in camp. [19] And when the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle many days, then did the children of Israel keep the charge of the Lord, and journeyed not forward. [20] And at times it was, that the cloud remained but a few days upon the tabernacle; at the order of the Lord they abode in camp, and at the order of the Lord they journeyed forward. [21] And at times it was, that the cloud remained from evening until morning; and when the cloud was taken up in the morning, they journeyed forward; or a day and a night, and when the cloud was taken up, they journeyed forward; [22] Or two days, or a month, or a year; so long as the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, to remain thereon, did the children of Israel remain encamped, and journeyed not forward; but when it was taken up, they journeyed forward. [23] At the order of the Lord they remained in camp, and at the order of the Lord they journeyed forward: the charge of the Lord they kept, at the order of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

Numbers
Chapter 10

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, 2 Make unto thyself two trumpets of silver, beaten out of one piece shalt thou make them; and they shall serve thee for the calling of the congregation, and for the setting forward of the camps. 3 And when they shall blow with both, all the congregation shall assemble themselves unto thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 4 And if they blow with but one, then shall assemble themselves unto thee the princes, the heads of the thousands of Israel. 5 And when ye blow an alarm, then shall set forward the camps that encamp on the east side. 6 And when ye blow an alarm the second time, then shall set forward the camps that encamp on the south side: an alarm shall they blow for their setting forward. 7 But at the assembling of the assembly, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm. 8 And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations. 9 And if ye go to war in your land against the oppressor that oppresseth you, then shall ye blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before the Lord your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. 10 And on the day of your gladness, and on your appointed festivals, and on the beginnings of your months, shall ye blow with the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace-offerings; and they shall be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the Lord your God. 11 And it came to pass in the second year, in the second month, on the twentieth day of the month, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony. 12 And the children of Israel set forward on their journeys from the wilderness of Sinai, and the cloud halted in the wilderness of Paran. 13 And they set forward for the first time at the order of the Lord by the hand of Moses. 14 And the standard of the camp of the children of Judah set forward at the first, according to their armies: and over their host was Nachshon the son of ‘Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethanel the son of Zuar. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Chelon. 17 And *in the mean time* the tabernacle was taken down; and then set forward the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari, the bearers of the tabernacle. 18 Then set forward the standard of the camp of Reuben, according to their armies: and over their host was Elizur the son of Shedeur. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Elyassaph the son of Deuel. 21 And then set forward the Kehathites, the bearers of the sanctuary: and the others set up the tabernacle against they came. 22 Then set forward the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim according to their armies; and over their host was Elishama the son of ‘Ammihud. 23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Menasseh was Gamliel the son of Pedahzur. 24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gidoni. 25 Then set forward the standard of the camp of the children of Dan, the rereward of all the camps, according to their hosts: and over their host was Achiezer the son of ‘Ammishaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of ‘Ochran. 27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Achira the son of ‘Enan. 28 In this order were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward. 29 And Moses said unto Chobab, the son of Reuel the Midianite, the father-in-law of Moses, We are journeying unto the place of which the Lord hath said, This will I give unto you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good; for the Lord hath spoken *to bring* good upon Israel. 30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but to my own land, and to my birthplace will I go. 31 And he said, Do not, I pray thee, leave us; since thou didst find out the places where we were to encamp in the wilderness, and thou hast been to us instead of eyes. 32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that the same goodness which the Lord may do unto us, will we do unto thee. 33 And they set forward from the mount of the Lord a three days’ journey; and the ark of the covenant of the Lord went before them in the three days’ journey, to search out for them a resting-place. 34 And the cloud of the Lord was over them by day, when they set

forward from the camp. 35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, Lord, and let thy enemies be scattered; and let those that hate thee flee before thy face. 36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Lord, among thy myriads of the thousands of Israel.

Numbers
Chapter 11

1 And it came to pass that as the people complained in a manner displeasing in the ears of the Lord, the Lord heard it, and his anger was kindled, and the fire of the Lord burnt among them, and consumed at the uttermost part of the camp. 2 And the people then cried unto Moses; and Moses prayed unto the Lord, and the fire disappeared. 3 And he called the name of the place Tab'erah; because the fire of the Lord had burnt among them. 4 And the mixed multitude that was among them felt a lustful longing: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who will give us flesh to eat? 5 We remember the fish, which we could eat in Egypt for naught; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic; 6 But now our soul is faint: there is nothing at all, only to the manna are our eyes *directed*. 7 But the manna was like coriander-seed, and its color as the color of the bdellium. 8 The people went about and gathered it, and ground it in a mill, or pounded it in a mortar, and boiled it in a pot, or made cakes of it: and its taste was as the taste of cakes mixed with oil. 9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it. 10 And Moses heard the people weep according to their families, every man at the door of his tent: and the anger of the Lord was kindled greatly; and in the eyes of Moses also was it displeasing. 11 And Moses said unto the Lord, Wherefore hast thou done evil to thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favor in thy eyes, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? 12 Was it I who have conceived all this people? or was it I who have begotten them? that thou shouldst say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou hast sworn unto their fathers? 13 Whence shall I obtain flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep around me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. 14 I am not able by myself alone to bear all this people, because it is too heavy for me. 15 And if thou wilt thus deal with me, then slay me, I pray thee, at once, if I have found favor in thy eyes: that I may not see my wretchedness. 16 And the Lord said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and its officers; and take them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall stand there with thee. 17 And I will come down and speak with thee there: and I will take some of the spirit which is upon thee, and I will put it upon them; and they shall bear with thee the burden of the people, and thou shalt not bear it by thyself alone. 18 And unto the people shalt thou say, Hold yourselves ready against tomorrow, that ye may eat flesh; for ye have wept in the ears of the Lord, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was better with us in Egypt: thus will the Lord give you flesh, and ye shall eat. 19 Not one day shall ye eat, nor two days, nor five days, nor ten days, nor twenty days; 20 But up to a full month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it become loathsome unto you; because that ye have despised the Lord who is in the midst of you, and ye have wept before him, saying, Why did we come forth out of Egypt? 21 And Moses said, Six hundred thousand men on foot is the people, in the midst of whom I am; and yet thou hast said, Flesh will I give them, that they may eat a whole month. 22 Shall flocks and herds be slain for them, that they may suffice for them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, that they may suffice for them? 23 And the Lord said unto Moses, Should the Lord's hand be too short? now shalt thou see whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not. 24 And Moses went out, and spoke to the people the words of the Lord; and he assembled seventy men from the elders of the people, and placed them round about the tabernacle. 25 And the Lord came down in a cloud and spoke unto him; and he took some of the spirit that was upon

him, and put it upon the seventy men, the elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, but they did not so any more. [26] And there remained two men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad; and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of those that were written down, but they had not gone out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp. [27] And there ran a young man, and told to Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad are prophesying in the camp. [28] And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses from his youth, answered and said, My Lord Moses, forbid them. [29] And Moses said unto him, Art thou zealous for my sake? And oh that one might render all the people of the Lord prophets, that the Lord would put his spirit upon them! [30] And Moses retired back into thy camp, he with the elders of Israel. [31] And a wind went forth from the Lord, and drove up quails from the sea, and scattered them over the camp, about a day's journey on this side, and about a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and about two cubits high over the face of the earth. [32] And the people arose all that day, and all that night, and all the following day, and they gathered the quails; he that had taken the least, had gathered ten chomers: and they spread them out for themselves round about the camp. [33] The flesh was yet between their teeth, it was not yet chewed: when the wrath of the Lord was kindled against the people, and the Lord smote among the people a very great plague. [34] And he called the name of that place Kibroth-hattaavah; because there they buried the people that had lustfully craved. [35] From Kibroth-hattaavah the people journeyed unto Chazeroth; and they remained at Chazeroth.

Numbers
Chapter 12

[1] And Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses, on account of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married; for an Ethiopian woman had he married. [2] And they said, Hath then only with Moses the Lord spoken? hath he not also spoken with us? And the Lord heard it. [3] (But the man Moses was very meek, more so than any man who was upon the face of the earth.) [4] And the Lord said suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Go out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation; and these three went out. [5] And the Lord came down in a pillar of cloud, and stood at the door of the tabernacle; and he called Aaron and Miriam, and both of them went out. [6] And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet of your kind, I, the Lord, do make myself known unto him in a vision, in a dream do I speak with him. [7] Not so is my servant Moses, in all my house is he faithful. [8] Mouth to mouth do I speak with him, even evidently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the Lord doth he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant, against Moses? [9] And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them, and he went away. [10] And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, *white* as snow; and Aaron turned toward Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous. [11] Then said Aaron unto Moses, Alas, my Lord, do not, I beseech thee, account to us as sin that wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned. [12] Let her not be as a dead-born child, of which half the flesh is consumed, when it cometh out of its mother's womb. [13] And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying, O God! do thou heal her, I beseech thee. [14] And the Lord said unto Moses, If her father had spit in her face, would she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut up seven days outside of the camp, and after that let her be brought in again. [15] And Miriam was shut up outside of the camp seven days; and the people did not set forward till Miriam was brought in again. [16] And afterward the people removed from Chazeroth, and encamped in the wilderness of Paran.

Numbers
Chapter 13

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Send thou out some men that they may spy out the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: one man each of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send, every one who is a prince among them. [3] And Moses sent them out from the wilderness of Paran by the order of the Lord: they all were men, *who* were heads of the children of Israel. [4] And these are their names: Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. [5] Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Chori. [6] Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Yephunneh. [7] Of the tribe of Issachar, Yigal the son of Joseph. [8] Of the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea, the son of Nun. [9] Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu. [10] Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi. [11] Of the tribe of Joseph, of the tribe of Menasseh, Gaddi the son of Sussi. [12] Of the tribe of Dan, ‘Ammiel the son of Gemalli. [13] Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. [14] Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nachbi the son of Vophsi. [15] Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi. [16] These are the names of the men whom Moses sent to spy out the land; and Moses called Hoshea the son of Nun, Joshua [Yehoshua’]. [17] And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and he said unto them, Go you up this way at the south side, and go up into the mountain; [18] And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwell therein, whether they be strong or weak, whether they be few or many; [19] And what the land is on which they dwell, whether it be good or bad; and what the cities are in which they dwell, whether in open places, or in strongholds; [20] And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be trees therein, or not; and take ye courage, and take away some of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the season of the first ripening of grapes. [21] And they went up, and spied out the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rechob, on the road to Chamath. [22] And they ascended on the south side, and came unto Hebron; and there were Achiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of ‘Anak; *now Hebron had been built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.* [23] And they came unto the valley of Eshcol, and they cut down from there a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bore it upon a barrow between two; and *they took some* of the pomegranates and of the figs. [24] That place was called the valley of Eshcol, on account of the cluster which the children of Israel cut down from there. [25] And they returned from spying out the land at the end of forty days. [26] And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and they brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and showed them the fruit of the land. [27] And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou didst send us, and truly doth it flow with milk and honey; and this is its fruit. [28] Nevertheless the people are strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are very strongly walled, and great; and the children of ‘Anak also have we seen there. [29] The Amalekites dwell in the southern country; and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Emorites, dwell in the mountains; and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the margin of the Jordan. [30] And Caleb stilled the people toward Moses, and he said, We can easily go up, and take possession of it; for we are well able to overcome it. [31] But the men who had gone up with him said, We are not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. [32] And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had spied out unto the children of Israel, saying, The land through which we have passed to spy it out, is a land that consumeth its inhabitants; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature. [33] And there we saw the giants, the sons of ‘Anak, of the giants’ *family*: and we were in our own eyes as grasshoppers, and so were we in their eyes.

Numbers
Chapter 14

[1] And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried aloud; and the people wept that night. [2] And all the people murmured against Moses and against Aaron; and the whole congregation said unto them, Oh who would grant that we had died in the land of Egypt! or that we might but die in this wilderness! [3] And wherefore doth the Lord bring us unto yonder land, to fall by the sword? that our wives and our children may become a prey? is it not better for us to return to Egypt? [4] And they said one to another, Let us appoint a chief, and let us return to Egypt. [5] Then fell Moses and Aaron on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel. [6] And Joshua, the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Yephunneh, of those that had spied out the land, rent their garments. [7] And they said unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, as followeth, The land, through which we have passed to spy it out, this land is exceedingly good. [8] If the Lord have delight in us, then will he bring us into this land, and give it to us: a land which is flowing with milk and honey. [9] Only against the Lord do ye not rebel; and then ye need not fear the people of the land; for they are our bread: their shadow is departed from them, while the Lord is with us; fear them not. [10] But all the congregation said to stone them with stones: when the glory of the Lord appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation unto all the children of Israel. [11] And the Lord said unto Moses, How long yet shall this people provoke me? and how long yet will they not believe in me, with all the signs which I have shown in the midst of them? [12] I will smite them with the pestilence, and root them out, and I will make of thee a nation greater and mightier than they. [13] And Moses said unto the Lord, But when the Egyptian hear, from the midst of whom thou hast brought up in thy might this people; — [14] And when they tell to the inhabitants of this land, who have heard that thou, Lord, art in the midst of this people, that face to face thou, Lord, art seen, and that thy cloud standeth over them, and that in a pillar of cloud thou goest before them by day, and in a pillar of fire by night; — [15] That thou hast killed this people as one man: then will the nations that have heard thy fame, say in this manner, [16] That because the Lord was not able to bring this people into the land which he had sworn unto them, hath he slain them in the wilderness. [17] And now, I beseech thee, let the greatness of the power of the Lord be made manifest, as thou hast spoken, saying, [18] The Eternal is long-suffering, and abundant in beneficence, forgiving iniquity and transgression; but who will by no means clear the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation. [19] Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people, according to the greatness of thy beneficence, and as thou hast been indulgent to this people, from Egypt even until hitherto. [20] And the Lord said, I have pardoned according to thy word. [21] But as truly as I live, and as all the earth is filled with the glory of the Lord:— [22] That all the men who have seen my glory, and my signs, which I have displayed in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice, [23] Shall surely not see the land which I have sworn unto their fathers, yea all those that have provoked me shall not see it. [24] But my servant Caleb, as a reward that he had another spirit with him, and followed me fully,—therefore will I bring him into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. [25] And the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwell in the valley: tomorrow turn you, and set forward into the wilderness by the way to the Red Sea. [26] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [27] How long *shall indulgence be given* to this evil congregation, that murmur against me? the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me, have I heard. [28] Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the Lord, as ye have spoken in my ears, so will I do to you: [29] In this wilderness shall your carcasses fall, and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward; ye who have murmured against me; [30] Truly ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I have lifted up my hand to let you dwell therein; save Caleb the son of Yephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. [31] But your little ones of which ye said, They would become a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised. [32] But as for you, your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness. [33] And your children shall wander about in the wilderness forty years, and bear your backslidings, until your carcasses be spent in the wilderness. [34] After the number of the days in which ye spied out the land, forty days, yea, each one day for a year, shall ye bear for your iniquities, forty years; and ye shall experience my withdrawal *of protection*. [35] I the Lord have spoken it, surely, this will I do unto all this evil congregation

that have assembled against me: in this wilderness shall they be spent, and therein shall they die. [36] And the men whom Moses had sent to spy out the land, and who returned, and caused all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up an evil report against the land, [37] Even these men, that had brought up the evil report of the land, died by the plague before the Lord. [38] But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Yephunneh, remained alive of those men, who had gone to spy out the land. [39] And Moses spoke these words unto all the children of Israel; and the people mourned greatly. [40] And they rose up early in the morning, and went up to the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, here we are, and we will go up unto the place of which the Lord hath spoken; for we have sinned. [41] And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the order of the Lord? and it will not prosper. [42] Do not go up, for the Lord is not among you; that ye may not be smitten before your enemies. [43] For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye will fall by the sword; since, because ye are turned away from the Lord, the Lord also will not be with you. [44] Yet they persisted to go up unto the top of the mountain; but the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and Moses, did not move out of the camp. [45] Then came down the Amalekites, and the Canaanites that dwelt on that mountain, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Chormah.

Numbers
Chapter 15

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel and say unto them, When ye shall have come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you, [3] And ye will prepare a fire-offering unto the Lord, a burnt-offering, or a sacrifice, in performing a pronounced vow, or as a freewill-offering, or on your solemn feasts, to prepare a sweet savor unto the Lord, of the herds of the flocks: [4] Then shall he that bringeth his offering unto the Lord, bring as a meat-offering a tenth part of fine flour mingled with the fourth of a hin of oil. [5] And wine for a drink-offering, the fourth of a hin, shalt thou prepare with the burnt-offering or sacrifice, for each one sheep. [6] But for a ram, shalt thou prepare as a meat-offering two tenth parts of fine flour mingled with the third of a hin of oil. [7] And wine for the drink-offering, the third of a hin, shalt thou bring, for a sweet savor unto the Lord. [8] And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt-offering, or for a sacrifice, in performing a pronounced vow, or a peace-offering unto the Lord: [9] Then shall he bring with the bullock as a meat-offering, three tenth parts of fine flour mingled with half a hin of oil. [10] And wine shalt thou bring for a drink-offering, half a hin, as a fire-offering of a sweet savor unto the Lord. [11] Thus shall it be done for each one bullock, or for each one ram, or for a lamb, be it of the sheep or of the goats. [12] According to the number that ye may prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number. [13] All that are born in the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering a fire-offering of a sweet savor unto the Lord. [14] And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever may be among you in your generations, and will make an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord: as ye do, so shall he do. [15] Congregation! one statute shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth: a statute for ever in your generations; as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord. [16] One law and one code shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you. [17] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [18] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you: [19] Then shall it be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall set aside a heave-offering unto the Lord. [20] As the first of your doughs shall ye set aside a cake for a heave-offering; like the heave-offering of the threshing-floor, so shall ye set this aside. [21] Of the first of your doughs shall ye give unto the Lord a heave-offering, in your generations. [22] And if ye err, and do not observe all these commandments, which the Lord hath spoken unto Moses, [23] All that the Lord hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the Lord commanded *the same* and thenceforward, among your generations: [24] Then shall it

be, if, through inadvertence of the congregation, it was committed by ignorance, that all the congregation shall prepare one young bullock for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savor unto the Lord, with his meat-offering, and his drink-offering, according to the prescribed manner, and one he-goat for a sin-offering. 25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven unto them; for it is *a sin of* ignorance; and they have brought their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord, and their sin-offering before the Lord, for their *sin of* ignorance: 26 And it shall be forgiven unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them; for by all the people *was it done* in ignorance. 27 And if any person sin through ignorance, then shall he bring a she-goat of the first year for a sin-offering. 28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the person that hath erred, in his sinning through ignorance before the Lord; to make an atonement for him, that it may be forgiven unto him. 29 For the native born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them:—one law shall be for you, for him that acteth through ignorance. 30 But the person that doth aught with a high hand, be he one born in the land, or a stranger, the same dishonoreth the Lord; and that person shall be cut off from among his people. 31 Because the word of the Lord hath he despised, and his commandment hath he broken; that person shall be cut off, his iniquity is upon him. 32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man gathering sticks upon the sabbath-day. 33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him for judgment unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. 34 And they put him in ward; because it had not been declared what should be done to him. 35 And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall be put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. 36 And all the congregation brought him forth to without the camp, and they stoned him with stones, and he died; as the Lord had commanded Moses. 37 And the Lord said unto Moses, as followeth, 38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say to them, that they shall make themselves fringes on the corners of their garments throughout their generations, and that they shall put upon the fringe of the corner a thread of blue: 39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek not after *the inclination of* your own heart and *the delight of* your eyes, in pursuit of which ye have been led astray. 40 In order that ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God. 41 I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Lord your God.

Numbers
Chapter 16

1 Now Korach, the son of Yizhar, the son of Kehath, the son of Levi, was presumptuous, together with Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben: 2 So that they rose up before Moses, with certain men of the children of Israel, in number two hundred and fifty; *who were* princes of the congregation, called to the assembly, men of renown. 3 And they assembled themselves against Moses, and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye assume too much; for the whole of the congregation are all of them holy, and the Lord is among them; wherefore then will you lift yourselves up above the congregation of the Lord? 4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face: 5 And he spoke unto Korach and unto all his company, saying, Tomorrow,—then will the Lord make known who is his, and who is holy, that he may cause them to come near unto him; and him whom he shall choose will he cause to come near unto him. 6 This do ye: Take yourselves censers, Korach and all his company; 7 And put therein fire, and put upon them incense before the Lord, tomorrow; and it shall be that the man whom the Lord will choose, he shall be the holy one; you assume too much, ye sons of Levi. 8 And Moses said unto Korach, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: 9 It is too little for you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near unto himself, to

do the service of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand before the congregation to minister for them? [10] And he hath brought thee near, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and now will ye seek the priesthood also? [11] For which cause *beware*, thou and all thy company that are gathered together against the Lord; for Aaron, what is he, that ye should murmur against him: [12] And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; but they said, We will not come up: [13] Is it too little that thou hast brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, that thou wilt assume to make thyself also a prince over us? [14] Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land flowing with milk and honey, and thou hast not given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou bore out the eyes of these men? we will not come up. [15] And this displeased Moses greatly, and he said unto the Lord, Have no respect unto their offering: I have not taken away an ass of any one of them, nor have I done wrong to any one of them. [16] And Moses said unto Korach, Thou and all thy company, be ye before the Lord, thou, and they, and Aaron, tomorrow: [17] And take ye every man his censer, and put incense upon them, and bring ye near before the Lord every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each his censer. [18] And they took every man his censer, and put fire on them, and laid incense thereupon; and they stood at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.— [19] And Korach assembled against them all the congregation unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and the glory of the Lord then appeared unto all the congregation. [20] And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [21] Separate yourselves from the midst of this congregation, and I will make an end of them in a moment. [22] And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, this one man doth sin, and with all the congregation wouldst thou be wroth! [23] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [24] Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you away from about the dwelling of Korach, Dathan, and Abiram. [25] And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and there went after him the elders of Israel. [26] And he spoke unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing which belongeth to them, lest ye be destroyed through all their sins. [27] So they got away from the dwelling of Korach, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, standing *boldly* at the door of their tents, with their wives, and their sons, and their little ones. [28] And Moses said, Through this shall ye know that the Lord hath sent me to do all these deeds; that *I have* not done them out of my own heart. [29] If these men die as all men die, and if the visitation of all men be visited on them: then hath the Lord not sent me. [30] But if the Lord do create a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertaineth unto them, and they go down alive into the pit: then shall ye understand that these men have provoked the Lord. [31] And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground that was under them was cloven asunder: [32] And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto Korach, and all their goods. [33] And they went down, they, and all they that appertained to them, alive into the pit; and the earth closed over them, and they disappeared from the midst of the congregation. [34] And all Israel that were round about them fled at their cry; for they said, Perhaps the earth may swallow us up *also*. [35-50] And there came out a fire from the Lord, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that had offered the incense.

Numbers
Chapter 17

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto Elazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he lift up the censers out of the burning, and throw out the fire far away; for they have been hallowed: [3] The censers of these sinners against their own lives; and they shall make of them broad plates for a covering for the altar; for they brought them near before

the Lord, and they have thus become hallowed; and they shall serve for a sign unto the children of Israel. [4] And Elazar the priest took the copper censers, which they that were burnt had brought near; and they beat them out for a covering unto the altar: [5] As a memorial unto the children of Israel, in order that no stranger, who is not of the seed of Aaron, should come near to burn incense before the Lord; that he become not as Korach, and as his company; as the Lord had spoken to him by the hand of Moses. [6] And all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron, on the morrow, saying, It is you who have caused the people of the Lord to die. [7] And it came to pass, when the congregation assembled against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation, and, behold, the cloud covered it; and the glory of the Lord appeared. [8] And Moses came with Aaron before the tabernacle of the congregation. [9] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [10] Remove yourselves from the midst of this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment. And they fell upon their faces. [11] And Moses said unto Aaron, Take the censer, and put therein fire from off the altar, and put on incense, and carry *it* quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them; for the wrath is gone forth from the Lord; the plague hath begun. [12] And Aaron took as Moses had commanded, and he ran into the midst of the assembly; and, behold, the plague had begun among the people: and he put on the incense, and made an atonement for the people. [13] And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. And those who died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides those that had died about the matter of Korach. And Aaron returned unto Moses, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, after the plague had been stayed. And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, and take from them one staff each for a family division, from all their princes, according to their family divisions, twelve staves: the name of each man shalt thou write upon his staff. And the name of Aaron shalt thou write upon the staff of Levi; for there shall be but one staff for the head of their family division. And thou shalt lay them down in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I usually meet with you. And it shall come to pass, that the staff of the man whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will allay from around me the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against you. And Moses spoke unto the children of Israel, and all their princes gave him each a staff, one for every prince, according to their family divisions, twelve staves: and the staff of Aaron was among their staves. And Moses laid down the staves before the Lord in the tabernacle of the testimony. And it came to pass on the morrow, that as Moses went into the tabernacle of the testimony, behold, the staff of Aaron for the house of Levi had budded; and it brought forth buds, and produced blossoms, and yielded ripe almonds. And Moses brought out all the staves from before the Lord unto all the children of Israel; and they looked *at them*, and took away every one his staff. And the Lord said unto Moses, Carry back the staff of Aaron before the testimony, to be kept as a token against the children of rebellion, that there may be an end of their murmurings from around me, and they die not. And Moses did so; as the Lord had commanded him, so did he. And the children of Israel said unto Moses, thus, Behold, we perish, we are lost, we are all lost. Every one that cometh near at all unto the tabernacle of the Lord must die: shall we totally perish?

Numbers
Chapter 18

[1] And the Lord said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father’s house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary; and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. [2] And also thy brethren, the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou near with thee, that they may be joined with thee, and minister unto thee; while thou and thy sons with thee shall be before the tabernacle of the testimony. [3] And they shall keep thy charge, and the

charge of all the tabernacle: only unto the vessels of the sanctuary and unto the altar shall they not come near, that they may not die, either they or you. [4] And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, respecting all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you. [5] And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be not any more wrath upon the children of Israel. [6] And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from the midst of the children of Israel; unto you are they given as a gift for the Lord, to perform the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. [7] And thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priesthood concerning every matter of the altar, and for that within the vail, where ye shall serve: as a service of gift do I give you your priesthood; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. [8] And the Lord spoke unto Aaron, And I, behold, I give thee the charge of my heave-offerings; of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel, unto thee have I given them as an official portion, and to thy sons, as a fixed right for ever. [9] This shall belong to thee of the most holy things, from the fire-*offerings*: every oblation of theirs, namely, every meat-offering of theirs, and every sin-offering of theirs, and every, trespass-offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall, as most holy things, belong to thee and to thy sons. [10] In a most holy place shalt thou eat it: every male shall eat it; holy shall it be unto thee. [11] And this shall be thine, as the heave-offering of their gift, of all the wave-offerings of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, as a fixed portion for ever: every one that is clean in thy house may eat thereof. [12] All the best of oil, and all the best of wine, and of corn, the first-fruits thereof which they shall offer unto the Lord, to thee have I given them. [13] The first ripe fruit of whatsoever is in their land, which they may bring unto the Lord, shall be thine: every one that is clean in thy house may eat thereof. [14] Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine. [15] Whatever openeth the womb of all flesh, which they bring unto the Lord, be it of men or of cattle, shall be thine: nevertheless thou shalt redeem the first-born of man, and the firstling of the unclean cattle shalt thou redeem. [16] And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to the usual estimation of five shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs. [17] But the firstling of an ox, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: their blood shalt thou sprinkle upon the altar, and their fat shalt thou burn as a fire-offering, for a sweet savor unto the Lord. [18] And their flesh shall be thine: as the breast that is waved and as the right shoulder shall it be thine. [19] All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel set apart unto the Lord, I have given to thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, as a fixed portion for ever: it is a covenant of salt for ever before the Lord for thee and for thy seed with thee. [20] And the Lord said unto Aaron, In their land shalt thou have no inheritance, and any portion shalt thou not have among them: I am thy portion and thy inheritance among the children of Israel. [21] And to the children of Levi, behold, I have given every tithe in Israel, for an inheritance, in lieu of their service which they render, the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. [22] And the children of Israel shall not henceforth come nigh unto the tabernacle of the congregation, to bear sin, to die thereby. [23] But they of the tribe of Levi themselves shall perform the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: a statute for ever shall it be throughout your generations; and among the children of Israel shall they not possess any inheritance. [24] But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as a heave-offering unto the Lord, have I given to the Levites for an inheritance: therefore have I said unto them, Among the children of Israel shall they obtain no inheritance. [25] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [26] And unto the Levites shalt thou speak, and say unto them, When ye take from the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance: then shall ye separate therefrom a heave-offering of the Lord, the tenth part of the tithe. [27] And your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you, like the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the wine-press. [28] Thus shall ye also offer a heave-offering unto the Lord from all your tithes, which ye may receive from the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the heave-offering of the Lord to Aaron the priest. [29] From all your gifts shall ye set apart every heave-offering of the Lord, from every best part thereof, its hallowed portion therefrom. [30] And thou shalt say unto them, When ye have separated the best thereof from it: then shall *the remainder* be counted unto the Levites as the produce of the threshing-floor, and as the produce of the wine-press. [31] And ye may eat it in every place, ye and your households; for it is your reward in lieu of your service at the tabernacle of the congregation. [32] And ye shall not bear any sin by reason of it, when ye have separated its best part from it: and the holy things of the children of Israel shall ye not profane, lest ye die.

Numbers
Chapter 19

1 And the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 This is the statute of the law which the Lord hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee a completely red cow, on which there is no blemish, upon which no yoke hath ever come. 3 And ye shall give her unto Elazar the priest, and he shall lead her forth to without the camp, and some one shall slay her before his face: 4 And Elazar the priest shall take some of her blood with his finger; and he shall sprinkle in the direction of the front of the tabernacle of the congregation of her blood seven times. 5 And some one shall burn the cow before his eyes; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn. 6 And the priest shall take cedar-wood, and hyssop, and a scarlet string, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the cow. 7 And the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward may he come into the camp; and the priest shall be unclean until the evening. 8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water; and he shall be unclean until the evening. 9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the cow, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place; and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a water of sprinkling: it is a purification-offering. 10 And he that gathereth up the ashes of the cow shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the evening: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever. 11 He that toucheth the dead body of any human person shall be unclean seven days. 12 Such a one shall purify himself with it on the third day and on the seventh day, when he shall be clean; but if he purify himself not on the third day and on the seventh day, he shall not be clean. 13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body, the person of any man that is dead, and purifieth himself not, hath defiled the tabernacle of the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel; because the water of sprinkling was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him. 14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: Every one that cometh into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days. 15 And every open vessel, on which there is not a closely fitting cover, is unclean. 16 And whosoever toucheth in the open field one that hath been slain with a sword, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days. 17 And they shall take for the unclean person some of the ashes of the burnt purification-offering, and they shall put thereupon running water in a vessel. 18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that have been there, and upon him that hath touched the bone, or the one slain, or the dead, or the grave: 19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day and on the seventh day; and when he hath purified him on the seventh day, then shall he wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at evening. 20 But a man that is unclean, and doth not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation; because the sanctuary of the Lord hath he defiled; the water of sprinkling hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean. 21 And it shall be unto them for a perpetual statute; and he that sprinkleth the water of sprinkling shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of sprinkling shall be unclean until the evening. 22 And whatsoever the unclean person may touch shall be unclean; and the person that toucheth him shall be unclean until the evening.

Numbers
Chapter 20

[1] And the children of Israel, the whole congregation, came into the desert of Zin in the first month, and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there. [2] And there was no water for the congregation; and they assembled themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. [3] And the people quarreled with Moses, and said thus, Oh that we had but perished when our brethren perished before the Lord! [4] And why have ye brought the congregation of the Lord into this wilderness, to die there, we and our cattle! [5] And wherefore have ye caused us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place for sowing, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; and water even there is none to drink. [6] And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the Lord appeared unto them. [7] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [8] Take the staff, and gather the assembly together, thou, with Aaron thy brother, and ye shall speak unto the rock before their eyes, that it shall give forth its water; and thou shalt bring forth for them water out of the rock, and give drink to the congregation and their cattle. [9] And Moses took the staff from before the Lord, as he had commanded him. [10] And Moses and Aaron assembled the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels! shall we out of this rock bring forth water for you? [11] And Moses lifted up his hand, and he smote the rock with his staff twice: and there came out much water, and the congregation drank, together with their cattle. [12] And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye have not confided in me, to sanctify me before the eyes of the children of Israel: therefore shall ye not bring this congregation into the land which I have given to them. [13] These are the waters of Meribah; where the children of Israel quarreled with the Lord, and through which he was sanctified. [14] And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus hath said thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the hardship that hath befallen us. [15] How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we dwelt in Egypt many days; and the Egyptians did evil to us, and to our fathers: [16] And we cried unto the Lord, and he heard our voice, and he sent a messenger, and caused us to go forth out of Egypt; and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city at the outmost end of thy border. [17] Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy country; we will not pass through field, or through vineyard, and we will not drink the water of the wells: by the king's highway will we go, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy border. [18] And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass through my land, lest I come against thee with the sword. [19] And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the highway: and if we drink of thy water, I and my cattle, then will I pay its value; I will do thee no injury, only on foot will I pass through. [20] And he said, Thou shalt not pass through; and Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand. [21] And as Edom thus refused to permit Israel to pass through his border, Israel turned away from him. [22] And they set forward from Kadesh; and the children of Israel, the whole congregation, came unto mount Hor. [23] And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron at mount Hor, by the boundary of the land of Edom, as followeth, [24] Aaron shall be gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled against my order at the waters of Meribah. [25] Take Aaron and Elazar, his son, and cause them to go up unto mount Hor: [26] And cause Aaron to take off his garments, and clothe therewith Elazar his son; and Aaron shall be gathered in, and he shall die there. [27] And Moses did as the Lord had commanded; and they went up to mount Hor before the eyes of all the congregation. [28] And Moses caused Aaron to take off his garments, and he clothed therewith Elazar his son; and Aaron died there on the top of the mount; and Moses and Elazar then came down from the mount. [29] And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was departed, they wept for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

Numbers
Chapter 21

[1] And when the Canaanite, the king of ‘Arad, who dwelt in the south, heard that Israel was coming by the way of the spies: he made an attack on Israel, and took from them some prisoners. [2] And Israel made a vow unto the Lord, and said, If thou wilt but deliver this people into my hand, then will I devote their cities. [3] And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Israel, and he delivered up the Canaanites; and they devoted them and their cities: and they called the name of the place Chormah. [4] And they set forward from mount Hor by the way to the Red Sea, to go round the land of Edom: and the spirit of the people became impatient because of the way. [5] And the people spoke against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, and there is no water; and our soul loatheth this miserable bread. [6] And the Lord let loose against the people poisonous serpents, and they bit the people; and there died much people of Israel. [7] And the people then came to Moses, and they said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away from us the serpents. And Moses prayed for the people. [8] And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thyself a serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that whoever is bitten shall look at it, and he shall live. [9] And Moses made a serpent of copper, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that, when a serpent had bitten any man, and he looked up to the serpent of copper, he remained alive. [10] And the children of Israel set forward, and encamped in Oboth. [11] And they journeyed from Oboth, and encamped at ‘Iye-ha’abarim, in the wilderness, which is before Moab, toward the rising of the sun. [12] From there they set forward and encamped in the valley of Zered. [13] From there they set forward, and encamped on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness, and which cometh out of the boundary of the Emorites; for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and between the Emorites. [14] Therefore mention is made in the book of the wars of the Lord, of Vaheb in Supha, and of the brooks of Arnon, [15] And the descent of the brooks, that turneth toward Shebeth-’Ar, and leaneth upon the border of Moab; [16] And from there to the well; this is the well where the Lord said unto Moses, Assemble the people and I will give them water. [17] Then did Israel sing this song, Come up, O well; sing ye unto it: [18] Well, which the princes have dug, which the nobles of the people have hollowed out with the sceptre, with their staves; —and from the wilderness to Mattanah; [19] And from Mattanah to Nachaliel; and from Nachaliel to Bamoth; [20] And from Bamoth to the valley, which is in the fields of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward the desert. [21] And Israel sent messengers unto Sichon the king of the Emorites, saying, [22] Let me pass through thy land; we will not turn aside into field, or into vineyard; we will not drink the water of a well: by the king’s highway will we go along, until we have passed thy border. [23] But Sichon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border; and Sichon assembled all his people together; and went out against Israel into the wilderness; and he came to Yahaz, and fought against Israel. [24] And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and took possession of his land from Arnon unto Yabbok, even unto the children of ‘Ammon; for the border of the children of ‘Ammon was strong. [25] And Israel took all these cities; and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Emorites, in Cheshbon, and in all the villages thereof. [26] For Cheshbon was the city of Sichon the king of the Emorites; and he had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, up to the Arnon. [27] Therefore said the poets, Come into Cheshbon, let the city of Sichon be built and established. [28] For a fire is gone out of Cheshbon, a flame from the city of Sichon: it hath consumed ‘Ar-Moab, the men of the high places of the Arnon. [29] Woe to thee, Moab! thou art lost, O people of Kemosh: he hath suffered his sons to become fugitives, and his daughters to go into captivity, unto the king of the Emorites, Sichon. [30] We have thrown them down; lost is Cheshbon even unto Dibon, and we have laid waste *all* up to Nophach, which reacheth unto Medeba. [31] Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Emorites. [32] And Moses sent to spy out Ya’zer, and they captured the villages thereof, and drove out the Emorites that were there. [33] And they turned and went up by the way to Bashan; and ‘Og, the king of Bashan, went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei. [34] And the Lord said unto Moses, Fear him not; for into thy hand have I delivered him, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do unto him as thou hast done unto Sichon, the king of the Emorites, who dwelt at Cheshbon. [35] And they smote him and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left unto him that escaped; and they took possession

of his land.

Numbers
Chapter 22

[1] And the children of Israel set forward, and encamped in the plains of Moab, on this side of the Jordan, opposite Jericho. [2] And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Emorites. [3] And Moab was greatly afraid of the people, because it was numerous; and Moab was horrified because of the children of Israel. [4] And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now will this assemblage devour all that is round about us, as the ox devoureth the grass of the field; and Balak the son of Zippor was king of Moab at that time. [5] And he sent messengers unto Bil'am the son of Beor to Pethor, which is by the river, in the land of the children of his people, to have him called; saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt; behold, it covereth the surface of the earth, and it is abiding opposite to me: [6] And now do but come, curse me this people; for it is too mighty for me; peradventure I may be able to smite it, that I may drive it out of the land; for I know that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. [7] And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Bil'am, and spoke unto him the words of Balak. [8] And he said unto them, Remain you here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lord may speak unto me; and the princes of Moab abode with Bil'am. [9] And God came unto Bil'am, and said, Who are these men with thee? [10] And Bil'am said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, the king of Moab, hath sent unto me, *saying,* [11] Behold, there is the people that is come out of Egypt, and covereth the face of the earth: now come, denounce it for me; peradventure I shall be able to fight against it, and drive it away. [12] And God said unto Bil'am, Thou shalt not go with them: thou shalt not curse the people; for it is blessed. [13] And Bil'am rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Go back to your land; for the Lord refuseth to give me leave to go with you. [14] And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Bil'am refuseth to come with us. [15] And Balak sent yet again princes, more in number, and more honorable than those. [16] And they came to Bil'am, and said to him, Thus hath said Balak the son of Zippor, Do not suffer thyself, I pray thee, to be prevented from coming unto me; [17] For I will honor thee greatly, and whatsoever thou mayest say unto me will I do: and only come, I pray thee, denounce me this people. [18] And Bil'am answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I could not transgress the order of the Lord my God, to do a small or a great thing. [19] And now, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the Lord will farther speak with me. [20] And God came unto Bil'am at night, and said unto him, If to call thee the men have come, rise up, go with them; but only the word which I shall speak unto thee, that shalt thou do. [21] And Bil'am rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab. [22] And the anger of God was kindled, because he went; and an angel of the Lord placed himself in the way to be a hindrance to him; and he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him. [23] And the ass saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, with his sword drawn in his hand; and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bil'am smote the ass, to make her turn into the way. [24] But the angel of the Lord stepped into a path between the vineyards, *with* a wall on this side, and a wall on that side. [25] And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she forced herself against the wall, and pressed Bil'am's foot against the wall: and he smote her again. [26] And the angel of the Lord went yet farther, and stood in a narrow place, where there was no way to turn either to the right or to the left. [27] And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she lay down under Bil'am: whereupon Bil'am's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a stick. [28] And the Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bil'am, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times? [29] And Bil'am said unto the ass, Because

thou hast mocked me: had I but a sword in my hand, I would assuredly have now killed thee. [30] And the ass said unto Bil'am, Am not I thy ass, upon which thou hast ridden from thy commencement unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? and he said, No. [31] Then the Lord opened the eyes of Bil'am, and he saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, with his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head and prostrated himself on his face. [32] And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thy ass these three times? behold, I went out to be a hindrance; because the journey which is odious to me was too quickly begun. [33] And the ass saw me, and turned aside before me these three times; if she had not turned aside from me, I would surely now not only have slain thee, but saved her alive. [34] And Bil'am said unto the angel of the Lord, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou wast standing against me in the way; but now, if it be evil in thy eyes, I will return home again. [35] And the angel of the Lord said unto Bil'am, Go with the men; however, only the word which I will speak unto thee, that shalt thou speak: and Bil'am went with the princes of Balak. [36] And when Balak heard that Bil'am was come, he went out to meet him unto 'Ir-Moab, which is on the border of Arnon, which is at the outmost end of the boundary. [37] And Balak said unto Bil'am, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to have thee called? wherefore camest thou not unto me? in truth, am I not able to honor thee? [38] And Bil'am said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee; have I now any power whatever to speak the least? the word that God may put in my mouth, that alone must I speak. [39] And Bil'am went with Balak, and they came unto Kiryath-chuzoth. [40] And Balak slew oxen and sheep, and sent to Bil'am and to the princes that were with him. [41] And it came to pass in the morning, that Balak took Bil'am, and brought him up into the high places of Baal, and he saw thence a portion of the people.

Numbers
Chapter 23

[1] And Bil'am said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams. [2] And Balak did as Bil'am had spoken; and Balak and Bil'am offered a bullock and a ram on every altar. [3] And Bil'am said unto Balak, Place thyself by thy burnt-offering; and I will go, peradventure the Lord will come to meet me, and whatsoever he may show me I will tell thee: and he went thoughtfully alone. [4] And God met Bil'am: and he said unto him, The seven altars have I made ready, and I have offered a bullock and a ram upon every altar. [5] And the Lord put a word in Bil'am's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus shalt thou speak. [6] And he returned unto him, and, lo, he was standing by his burnt-offering, he, and all the princes of Moab. [7] And he took up his parable, and said, From Aram did Balak send for me, the king of Moab, out of the mountains of the east, Come, curse me Jacob, and come, defy Israel. [8] How shall I denounce, whom God hath not denounced? and how shall I defy, whom the Lord hath not defied? [9] For from the top of rocks I see him, and from hills I behold him: lo, it is a people that shall dwell alone, and among the nations it shall not be reckoned. [10] Who can count the dust of Jacob, and number the fourth part of Israel? May my soul die the death of the righteous, and may my last end be like his! [11] And Balak said unto Bil'am, What hast thou done unto me? to denounce my enemies did I take thee, and, behold, thou hast even blessed them. [12] And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that only which the Lord may put in my mouth? [13] And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from where thou canst see them; nevertheless a portion of them only wilt thou see, but the whole of them thou wilt not see: and denounce them for me from there. [14] And he brought him to the field of the watchmen, on the top of Pisgah, and he built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar. [15] And he said unto Balak, Place thyself here by thy burnt-offering, while I will repair to yonder place. [16] And the Lord met Bil'am, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus shalt thou speak. [17] And he came to him, and,

behold, he was standing by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Moab with him; and Balak said unto him: What hath the Lord spoken? 18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; bend hither thy ear unto me, son of Zippor! 19 God is not a man, that he should lie; nor a son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? and hath he spoken, and shall he not fulfill it? 20 Behold, to bless I have received *the word*; and he hath blessed, and I cannot reverse it. 21 He hath not beheld any wrong in Jacob, nor hath he seen perverseness in Israel: the Lord his God is with him, and the glory of the king dwelleth among him. 22 God, who brought them out of Egypt, is to them like the heights of the reem. 23 For there is no enchantment in Jacob, nor is there any divination in Israel: at the proper time shall it be said to Jacob and to Israel, what God doth work. 24 Behold, it is a people, that shall rise up as a lioness, and as a lion shall it raise itself: it will not lie down until it have eaten the prey, and have drunk the blood of the slain. 25 And Balak said unto Bil'am, Neither shalt thou denounce them, nor shalt thou any wise bless them. 26 But Bil'am answered and said unto Balak, Have I not spoken unto thee, saying, all that the Lord will speak, that must I do. 27 And Balak said unto Bil'am, Come, I pray thee, I will take thee unto another place, peradventure it may be pleasing in the eyes of God that thou mayest denounce them for me from there. 28 And Balak took Bil'am unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward the desert. 29 And Bil'am said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams. 30 And Balak did as Bil'am had said, and he offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

Numbers
Chapter 24

1 And when Bil'am saw that it was pleasing in the eyes of the Lord to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness. 2 And Bil'am lifted up his eyes, and when he saw Israel encamped according to their tribes, there came upon him the spirit of God. 3 And he took up his parable, and said, Thus saith Bil'am the son of Beor, and thus saith the man whose eyes are open; 4 Thus saith he who heareth the sayings of God, who seeth the vision of the Almighty, falling down, with unvailed eyes: 5 How beautiful are thy tents, O Jacob, thy dwelling, O Israel! 6 As streams are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as aloe-trees, which the Lord hath planted, as cedar-trees beside the waters. 7 Water runneth out of His buckets, that his seed may be moistened by abundance of water; and exalted above Agag shall be his king, and raised on high shall be his kingdom. 8 God, who brought him forth out of Egypt, is to him like the heights of the reem; he will devour nations, his oppressors, and their bones will he break, and pierce *them* through with his arrows. 9 He coucheth, he lieth down as a lion, and as a lioness: who shall make him rise up? They that bless thee be blessed, and they that curse thee be cursed. 10 And the anger of Balak was kindled against Bil'am, and he struck his hands together: and Balak said unto Bil'am, To denounce my enemies did I call thee, and, behold, thou hast even blessed them these three times. 11 And now flee thou to thy place: I thought to honor thee greatly; but, lo, the Lord hath kept thee back from honor. 12 And Bil'am said unto Balak, Did I not already speak to thy messengers, whom thou sentest unto me, saying, 13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I could not transgress the order of the Lord, to do good or evil out of my own heart: what the Lord will speak, that must I speak? 14 And now, behold, I am going unto my people: come, I will advise thee against what this people will do to thy people in the end of days. 15 And he took up his parable and said, Thus saith Bil'am the son of Beor, and thus saith the man whose eyes are open; 16 Thus saith he who heareth the sayings of God, and knoweth the knowledge of the Most High, who seeth the vision of the Almighty, falling down, with unvailed eyes: 17 I see him, but not now; I behold him, but not nigh; there steppeth forth a star out of Jacob, and there ariseth a sceptre out of Israel, and he pierceth the chiefs of Moab, and destroyeth all the children of Sheth. 18 And Edom shall be a conquest, and Seir

shall be a conquest for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly. [19] And there shall rule the one from Jacob, and he shall destroy whatever escapeth out of the city. [20] And he looked on Amalek, and he took up his parable, and said, The first of nations is Amalek; but his latter end shall be destruction for ever. [21] And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling-place, and placed on the rock is thy nest. [22] Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted: whither will Asshur carry thee away captive? [23] And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doth appoint this one? [24] But ships will come from the coast of Kittim, and will afflict Asshur, and will afflict ‘Eber; and he also will be given to destruction for ever. [25] And Bil’am rose up, and went and returned to his place; and Balak also went his way.

Numbers
Chapter 25

[1] And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit incest with the daughters of Moab. [2] And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed themselves down to their gods. [3] And Israel joined themselves unto Baal-peor; and the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel. [4] And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and *cause them to* hang the *guilty* up before the Lord, in the face of the sun, that the fierce anger of the Lord may be turned away from Israel. [5] And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that have been joined unto Baal-peor. [6] And, behold, one of the children of Israel came, and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman, before the eyes of Moses, and before the eyes of all the congregation of the children of Israel, and these were weeping by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. [7] And when Phinehas, the son of Elazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from the midst of the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand; [8] And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her body: and the plague was stayed from the children of Israel. [9] And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand. [10] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [11] Phinehas, the son of Elazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned away my wrath from the children of Israel, while he was zealous in my stead in the midst of them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my indignation. [12] Therefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace; [13] And it shall be unto him and unto his seed after him a covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel. [14] Now the name of the man of Israel that was slain, who was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Sahlu, a prince of a family division among the Simeonites. [15] And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head of tribes, of a family division in Midian. [16] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [17] Attack the Midianites and smite them; [18] For they are enemies unto you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, who was slain on the day of the plague for the sake of Peor.

Numbers
Chapter 26

[1] And it came to pass after the plague, That the Lord spoke unto Moses and unto Elazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying, [2] Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, by the descent from their fathers, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel. [3] And Moses with El'azar the priest spoke with them in the plains of Moab by the Jordan opposite Jericho, saying, [4] *Take the sum of the people,* from twenty years old and upward; as the Lord commanded Moses and the children of Israel, who went forth out of the land of Egypt. [5] Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben, of Chanoch, the family of the Chanochites; of Pallu, the family of the Palluites; [6] Of Chezron, the family of the Chezronites; of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. [7] These are the families of the Reubenites; and those that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. [8] And the sons of Pallu: Eliab. [9] And the sons of Eliab: Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. These are Dathan and Abiram, men called to the assembly, who quarreled against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korach, at the time they quarreled against the Lord; [10] When the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korach, while that company died, when the fire devoured the two hundred and fifty men; and they became a sign. [11] But the sons of Korach did not die. [12] The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites; of Yamin, the family of the Yaminites; of Yachin, the family of the Yachinites; [13] Of Zerach, the family of the Zarchites; of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites. [14] These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred. [15] The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites; of Chaggi, the family of the Chaggites; of Shuni, the family of the Shunites; [16] Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites; of 'Eri, the family of the 'Erites; [17] Of Arod, the family of the Arodites; of Areli, the family of the Arelites; [18] These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred. [19] The sons of Judah were 'Er and Onan; and 'Er with Onan died in the land of Canaan. [20] And the sons of Judah after their families were: of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites; of Perez, the family of the Parzites; of Zerach, the family of the Zarchites. [21] And the sons of Perez were: of Chezron, the family of the Chezronites; of Chamul, the family of the Chamulites. [22] These are the families of Judah, according to those that were numbered of them, seventy and six thousand and five hundred. [23] The sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola', the family of the Tola'ites; of Puva, the family of the Punites; [24] Of Yashub, the family of the Yashubites; of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites. [25] These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, sixty and four thousand and three hundred. [26] The sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites; of Elon, the family of the Elonites; of Yachleel, the family of the Yachleelites. [27] These are the families of the Zebulonites according to those that were numbered of them, sixty thousand and five hundred. [28] The sons of Joseph after their families are Menasseh and Ephraim. [29] The sons of Menasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites; and Machir begat Gil'ad; of Gil'ad, the family of the Gil'adites. [30] These are the sons of Gil'ad: of I'ezer, the family of the I'ezerites; of Chelek, the family of the Chelkites; [31] And of Assriel, the family of the Assrielites; and of Shechem, the family of the Shichmites; [32] And of Shemida', the family of the Shemida'ites; and of Chepher, the family of the Chephrites. [33] And Zelophehad the son of Chepher had no sons, but only daughters; and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Machlah, and No'ah, Choglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. [34] These are the families of Menasseh; and those that were numbered of them were fifty and two thousand and seven hundred. [35] These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelach, the family of the Shuthalchites; of Becher, the family of the Bachrites; of Tachan, the family of the Tachanites. [36] And these are the sons of Shuthelach: of 'Eran, the family of the Eranites. [37] These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred: these are the sons of Joseph after their families. [38] The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela', the family of the Bal'ites; of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites; of Achiram, the family of the Achiramites; [39] Of Shephupham, the family of the Shuphamites; of Chupham, the family of the Chuphamites. [40] And the sons of Bela' were Ard and Na'aman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites; and of Na'aman, the family of the Na'amites. [41] These are the sons of Benjamin after their families; and those that were numbered of them

were forty and five thousand and six hundred. [42] These are the sons of Dan after their families: of Shucham, the family of the Shuchamites; these are the families of Dan after their families. [43] All the families of the Shuchamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were sixty and four thousand and four hundred. [44] The children of Asher after their families: of Yimnah, the family of the Yimnites; of Yishvi, the family of the Yishvites; of Beri'ah, the family of the Beri'ites. [45] Of the sons of Beri'ah: of Cheber, the family of the Chebrites; of Malkiel, the family of the Makielites. [46] And the name of the daughter of Asher was Serach. [47] These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them, fifty and three thousand and four hundred. [48] The sons of Naphtali after their families: of Yachzeel, the family of the Yachzeelites; of Guni, the family of the Gunites; [49] Of Yezer, the family of the Yizrites; of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites. [50] These are the families of Naphtali according to their families; and those that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred. [51] These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand, and one thousand, seven hundred and thirty. [52] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [53] Unto these shall the land be divided for an inheritance according to the number of the names. [54] To the large tribe shalt thou give the more inheritance, and to the small shalt thou give the less inheritance: to each according to those that were numbered thereof shall its inheritance be given. [55] Nevertheless, through the lot shall the land be divided: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers shall they obtain their inheritance. [56] By the decision of the lot shall the inheritance of each be divided, according as they are many or few. [57] And these are those that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershunites: of Kehath, the family of the Kehathites; of Merari, the family of the Merarites. [58] These are the families of Levi: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Chebronites, the family of the Machlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korchites; and Kehath begat 'Amran. [59] And the name of 'Amram's wife was Yochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom *her mother* bore to Levi in Egypt; and she bore unto Amram, Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. [60] And there were born unto Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, Elazar, and Ithamar. [61] And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered a strange fire before the Lord. [62] And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all the males from a month old and upward; for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was not given unto them any inheritance among the children of Israel. [63] These are those that were numbered by Moses and Elazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by the Jordan, opposite Jericho. [64] And among these there was not one man of those whom Moses and Aaron the priest had numbered, who numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. [65] For the Lord had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness: and there was not left of them one man, save Caleb the son of Yephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

Numbers
Chapter 27

[1] And there came nigh the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Chepher, the son of Gil'ad, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Menasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters, Machlah, No'ah, and Choglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. [2] And they stood before Moses, and before Elazar the priest, and before the princes, and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, [3] Our father died in the wilderness; but he was not among the company of those that gathered themselves together against the Lord in the company of Korach; but in his own sin he died, and sons he had not. [4] Why should the name of our father be done away from the midst of his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us a possession among the brothers of our father. [5] And Moses brought their cause before the Lord. [6] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [7] The daughters of

Zelophehad speak rightly: thou shalt indeed give them a possession as an inheritance among the brothers of their father; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them. [8] And unto the children of Israel shalt thou speak, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then shall ye cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. [9] And if he have no daughter, then shall ye give his inheritance unto his brothers. [10] And if he have no brothers, then shall ye give his inheritance unto his father's brothers. [11] And if his father have no brothers, then shall ye give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall inherit it; and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of justice, as the Lord hath commanded Moses. [12] And the Lord said unto Moses, Go thou up unto this mount of 'Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel. [13] And when thou hast seen it, then shalt thou also be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother hath been gathered. [14] Because ye rebelled against my order in the desert of Zin, at the quarreling of the congregation, to sanctify me through the waters before their eyes: these are the waters of Meribah in Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin. [15] And Moses spoke unto the Lord, saying, [16] Let the Lord, the God of the spirits of all flesh, appoint a man over the congregation, [17] Who may go out before them, and who may come in before them, and who may lead them out, and who may bring them in; that the congregation of the Lord be not as a flock which have no shepherd. [18] And the Lord said unto Moses, Take to thyself Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom there is a spirit, and thou shalt lay thy hand upon him; [19] And thou shalt cause him to stand before Elazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and thou shalt give him a charge before their eyes. [20] And thou shalt put some of thy greatness upon him; in order that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient. [21] And before Elazar the priest shall he stand, and he shall ask of him after the judgment of the Urim before the Lord: at his direction shall they go out, and at his direction shall they come in, he, and all the children of Israel with him, and all the congregation. [22] And Moses did, as the Lord had commanded him; and he took Joshua, and caused him to stand before Elazar the priest, and before all the congregation; [23] And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge: as the Lord had commanded by the hand of Moses.

Numbers
Chapter 28

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, my bread for my sacrifices consumed by fire, for a sweet savor unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in its due season. [3] And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall bring unto the Lord: Sheep of the first year without blemish, two on every day, as a continual burnt-offering. [4] The one sheep shalt thou prepare in the morning, and the other sheep shalt thou prepare toward evening; [5] And a tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with the fourth part of a hin of beaten oil. [6] It is a continual burnt-offering, as it was prepared at mount Sinai, for a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord. [7] And the drink-offering thereof shall be the fourth part of a hin for the one sheep: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured out as a drink-offering unto the Lord. [8] And the other sheep shalt thou prepare toward evening: as the meat-offering of the morning, and as the drink-offering thereof, shalt thou prepare it; an offering made by fire, for a sweet savor unto the Lord. [9] And on the sabbath-day two sheep of the first year without blemish, and two tenth parts of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-offering thereof. [10] This is the burnt-offering of the sabbath on every sabbath, besides the continual burnt-offering, and its drink-offering. [11] And on the beginnings of your months shall ye bring as a burnt-offering unto the Lord, two young bullocks, and one ram, seven sheep of the first year without blemish. [12] And three tenth parts of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, for each one bullock; and two tenth parts of fine flour for a

meat-offering, mingled with oil, for the one ram; [13] And a tenth part of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering for every sheep: as a burnt-offering for a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord. [14] And their drink-offerings shall be half of a hin of wine for each bullock, and the third part of a hin for the ram, and a fourth part of a hin for every sheep: this is the burnt-offering of the new moon for every month throughout the months of the year. [15] And one he-goat for a sin-offering unto the Lord; beside the continual burnt-offering shall it be prepared with its drink-offering. [16] And in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, the passover-lamb *must be offered* unto the Lord. [17] And on the fifteenth day of this month is the feast; seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. [18] On the first day is a holy convocation; no manner of servile work shall ye do; [19] And ye shall bring as a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt-offering unto the Lord, two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven sheep of the first year; without blemish shall they be unto you; [20] And their meat-offering shall be of fine flour mingled with oil; three tenth parts for each bullock, and two tenth parts for the ram shall ye offer; [21] A tenth part each shalt thou offer for every sheep, of the seven sheep; [22] And one goat for a sin-offering, to make an atonement for you. [23] Besides the burnt-offering of the morning, which is for a continual burnt-offering, shall ye prepare these. [24] After this manner shall ye prepare daily, throughout the seven days, the food of the sacrifice made by fire, for a sweet savor unto the Lord: besides the continual burnt-offering shall it be prepared with its drink-offering. [25] And on the seventh day shall ye have a holy convocation; no servile work shall ye do. [26] And on the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat-offering unto the Lord, after your weeks are out, shall ye have a holy convocation; no servile work shall ye do. [27] And ye shall bring as a burnt-offering for a sweet savor unto the Lord, two young bullocks, one ram, seven sheep of the first year; [28] And their meat-offering of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for each one bullock, two tenth parts for the one ram, [29] A tenth part each for every sheep, of the seven sheep; [30] One he-goat to make an atonement for you: [31] Besides the continual burnt-offering and its meat-offering shall ye prepare them; without blemish shall they be unto you together with their drink-offerings.

Numbers
Chapter 29

[1] And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, shall ye have a holy convocation; no servile work shall ye do: a day of blowing the cornet shall it be unto you. [2] And ye shall prepare as a burnt-offering for a sweet savor unto the Lord, one young bullock, one ram, seven sheep of the first year without blemish; [3] And their meat-offering of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for the bullock, and two tenth parts for the ram. [4] And one tenth part for every sheep, of the seven sheep; [5] And one he-goat for a sin-offering, to make an atonement for you: [6] Besides the burnt-offering of the new moon, and its meat-offering, and the daily burnt-offering, and its meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, according unto their prescribed manner; for a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord. [7] And on the tenth day of this seventh month shall ye have a holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your persons; no manner of work shall ye do. [8] And ye shall bring as a burnt-offering unto the Lord for a sweet savor, one young bullock, one ram, seven sheep of the first year; without blemish shall they be unto you. [9] And their meat-offering shall be of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for the bullock, two tenth parts for the one ram, [10] A tenth part each for every sheep, of the seven sheep; [11] One he-goat for a sin-offering: besides the sin-offering of the atonement, and the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drink-offerings. [12] And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month shall ye have a holy convocation; no servile work shall ye do; and ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days. [13] And ye shall bring as a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire, for a sweet savor unto the Lord, thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen sheep of the first year; without blemish shall they be. [14] And their meat-offering shall be of fine flour

mingled with oil, three tenth parts for every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth parts for each one ram of the two rams, [15] And a tenth part each for every sheep of the fourteen sheep. [16] And one he-goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, its meat-offering, and its drink-offering. [17] And on the second day, twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen sheep of the first year without blemish; [18] And their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after the prescribed manner; [19] And one he-goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drink-offerings. [20] And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen sheep of the first year without blemish; [21] And their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after the prescribed manner; [22] And one goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, and its meat-offering, and its drink-offering. [23] And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, fourteen sheep of the first year without blemish; [24] Their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after the prescribed manner; [25] And one he-goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, its meat-offering, and its drink-offering. [26] And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, fourteen sheep of the first year without blemish; [27] And their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after the prescribed manner; [28] And one goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, and its meat-offering, and its drink-offering. [29] And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, fourteen sheep of the first year without blemish; [30] And their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after the prescribed manner; [31] And one goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, its meat-offering, and its drink-offerings. [32] And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, fourteen sheep of the first year without blemish; [33] And their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after their prescribed manner; [34] And one goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, its meat-offering, and its drink-offering. [35] On the eighth day shall ye have a solemn assembly; no servile work shall ye do. [36] And ye shall bring as a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire, for a sweet savor unto the Lord, one bullock, one ram, seven sheep of the first year without blemish. [37] Their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the sheep, shall be according to their number, after the prescribed manner; [38] And one goat for a sin-offering: besides the continual burnt-offering, and its meat-offering, and its drink-offering. [39-40] These shall ye prepare unto the Lord on your appointed festivals; besides your vows, and your freewill-offerings, consisting of your burnt-offerings, and of your meat-offerings, and of your drink-offerings, and of your peace-offerings.

Numbers
Chapter 30

[1] And Moses said to the children of Israel according to all that the Lord had commanded Moses. [2] And Moses spoke unto the heads of the tribes of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, [3] If a man make a vow unto the Lord, or he swear an oath to bind his soul with an obligation: he shall not profane his word; according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth shall he do. [4] And if a woman make a vow unto the Lord, and bind herself by an obligation, being in her father's house in her youth; [5] And her father hear her vow, and her obligation wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father be silent to her: then shall all her vows stand, and every obligation wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. [6] But if her father disallow her on the day that he heareth it: all her vows or her obligations, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall not stand; and the Lord will forgive her, because her father

hath disallowed her. [7] And if she be given to a man, and have vows upon her, or what she may have uttered with her lips, wherewith she hath bound her soul; [8] And her husband hear it, and be silent to her on the day that he heareth it: then shall her vows stand, and her obligations wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand. [9] But if on the day of her husband's hearing it, he disallow her: then doth he annul her vow which is upon her, and that which she hath uttered with her lips, wherewith she hath bound her soul; and the Lord will forgive her. [10] But regarding the vow of a widow, or of her that is divorced, all, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand for her. [11] And if she had vowed in her husband's house, or had bound her soul by an obligation with an oath; [12] And her husband heard it, and was silent to her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every obligation, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand. [13] But if her husband hath annulled them on the day he heard them: then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips, concerning her vows, or concerning the obligation of her soul, shall not stand; her husband hath annulled them; and the Lord will forgive her. [14] Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the person, her husband may confirm it, or her husband may annul it. [15] But if her husband should be silent to her from day to day: then hath he confirmed all her vows, or all her obligations, which are upon her; he hath confirmed them, because he was silent to her on the day that he heard them. [16] But if he should annul them after *the day* that he hath heard them: then shall he bear her iniquity. These are the statutes, which the Lord commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth, in her father's house.

Numbers
Chapter 31

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Execute the vengeance of the children of Israel on the Midianites, after which thou shalt be gathered unto thy people. [3] And Moses spoke unto the people, saying, Arm from yourselves some men for the army, and let them go against the Midianites, to execute the vengeance of the Lord on Midian. [4] A thousand each for every tribe, of all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the army. [5] And there were levied out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for the army. [6] And Moses sent them, a thousand of every tribe, to the army; them and Phinehas the son of Elazar the priest, to the army, with the holy vessels, and the trumpets for blowing the alarm in his hand. [7] And they marched out against the Midianites, as the Lord had commanded Moses; and they slew every male. [8] And the kings of Midian they slew, besides the rest of their men that were slain; namely, Evi and Rekem, and Zur, and Chur, and Reba, the five kings of Midian; and Bil'am the son of Beor they slew with the sword. [9] And the children of Israel took captives the women of Midian, and their little ones; and all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods, they took as spoil. [10] And all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their castles they burnt with fire. [11] And they took all the spoil, and all the booty, both of men and of cattle. [12] And they brought unto Moses, and to Elazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, the captives, and the booty, and the spoil, unto the camp, to the plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan opposite Jericho. [13] And Moses, and Elazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them, to without the camp. [14] And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, the captains over the thousands, and the captains over the hundreds, who had come from the war-campaign. [15] And Moses said unto them, Have ye allowed all the females to live? [16] Behold, these chiefly were the cause unto the children of Israel, through the counsel of Bil'am, to commit the gross trespass against the Lord in the matter of Peor; through which there was the plague among the congregation of the Lord. [17] And now kill ye every male among the little ones, and every woman that hath known man by lying with him shall ye kill. [18] But all among the women-children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves. [19] But ye,—you must abide

without the camp seven days: all ye who have killed any person, and all who have touched any one slain, shall purify yourselves on the third day, and on the seventh day; both you and your captives. [20] And every garment, and whatever is made of skins, and every work of goats' hair, and every vessel made of wood, shall ye purify unto yourselves. [21] And Elazar the priest said unto the men of the army who had gone to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord hath commanded Moses: [22] Nevertheless the gold, and the silver, the copper, the iron, the tin, and the lead, [23] Every thing that cometh into the fire shall ye make go through the fire, and it shall be clean; only it shall be purified with the waters of sprinkling: and whatsoever doth not come into the fire shall ye cause to go through the water. [24] And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and after that may ye come into the camp. [25] And the Lord said unto Moses, as followeth, [26] Take the sum of the booty of the captives, both of man and of cattle, thou, with Elazar the priest, and the chiefs of the families of the congregation: [27] And thou shalt divide the booty, between those that carried on the war, who went out to the army, and between all the congregation. [28] And thou shalt levy a tribute unto the Lord from the men of war who went out to the army, one individual from every five hundred, of the persons, and of the beef-cattle, and of the asses, and of the sheep; [29] From their half shall ye take it; and thou shalt give it unto Elazar the priest, for a heave-offering of the Lord. [30] And from the half of the children of Israel, shalt thou take one individual, as it may come, from any fifty, of the persons, of beef-cattle, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of cattle; and thou shalt give the same unto the Levites, who keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord. [31] And Moses with Elazar the priest did, as the Lord had commanded Moses. [32] And the booty, being the rest of the spoil which the men of the army had taken, was of sheep and goats, six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand, [33] And of beef-cattle, seventy and two thousand, [34] And of asses, sixty and one thousand, [35] And of human persons, of women that had not known men by lying with him, in all thirty and two thousand. [36] And the half, the portion of those who had gone out in the army, was, in the number of sheep and goats, three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred. [37] And the tribute unto the Lord of the flocks was six hundred and seventy and five. [38] And the beef-cattle were thirty and six thousand; and the tribute thereof unto the Lord was seventy and two. [39] And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; and the tribute thereof unto the Lord was sixty and one. [40] And the human persons were sixteen thousand; and the tribute thereof unto the Lord was thirty and two persons. [41] And Moses gave the tribute, the Lord's heave-offering, unto Elazar the priest, as the Lord had commanded Moses. [42] And from the half of the children of Israel, which Moses divided off from the men that had gone forth in the army,— [43] (Now the half of the congregation was, of sheep and goats three hundred thousand and thirty thousand, seven thousand and five hundred. [44] And beef-cattle, thirty and six thousand, [45] And asses thirty thousand five hundred, [46] And human persons sixteen thousand;) [47] And Moses took from this half of the children of Israel, as it came, one from every fifty, of man and of cattle, and gave the same unto the Levites, who kept the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses. [48] And there came near unto Moses the officers who had been over the thousands of the army, the captains of the thousands, and the captains of the hundreds. [49] And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war who have been under our command, and there lacketh not one man of us. [50] We have therefore brought an oblation unto the Lord, each what he hath gotten of vessels of gold, chains, and bracelets, finger-rings, earrings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the Lord. [51] And Moses with Elazar the priest took the gold from them, all kinds of wrought articles. [52] And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the Lord, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels, from the captains of the thousands, and from the captains of the hundreds. [53] The men of the army had taken spoil, every man for himself. [54] And Moses and Elazar the priest took the gold from the captains of the thousands and of the hundreds, and they brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, as a memorial for the children of Israel before the Lord.

Numbers Chapter 32

[1] Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle; and they saw the land of Ya'zer, and the land of Gil'ad, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle. [2] And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came, and said unto Moses, and unto Elazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, as followeth, [3] 'Ataroth, and Dibon, and Ya'zer, and Nimrah, and Cheshbon, and El'aleh, and Sebam, and Nebo, and Be'on, [4] The country which the Lord hath smitten before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle; and thy servants have cattle. [5] And they said, If we have found grace in thy eyes, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession: do not compel us to go over the Jordan. [6] And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and unto the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to the war, and will ye sit here? [7] And wherefore will you turn aside the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the Lord hath given them? [8] Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea' to see the land. [9] For they went up as far as the valley of Eshcol, and they saw the land, and then they turned aside the heart of the children of Israel, so that they would not go into the land which the Lord had given them. [10] And the anger of the Lord was kindled on that day, and he swore, saying, [11] Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I swore unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me: [12] Save Caleb the son of Yephunneh the Kenizzite, and Joshua the son of Nun; for they have wholly followed the Lord. [13] And the anger of the Lord was thus kindled against Israel, and he made them wander about in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation was spent, that had done the evil in the eyes of the Lord. [14] And now, behold, ye are risen up in your father's stead, a new race of sinful men, to augment yet more the fierce anger of the Lord toward Israel. [15] For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet longer leave them in the wilderness; and ye will thus be destruction to all this people. [16] And they came near unto him, and said, Sheepfolds will we build for our cattle here, and cities for our little ones; [17] But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until that we have brought them unto their place; and our little ones shall dwell in the fortified cities, because of the inhabitants of the land. [18] We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have acquired for themselves every man his inheritance. [19] For we will not take possession with them on the other side of the Jordan, and farther on: when our inheritance hath come to us on this side of the Jordan eastward. [20] And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will arm yourselves before the Lord for the war; [21] And every armed man of you will go over the Jordan before the Lord, until he have driven out his enemies from before him; [22] And when, only after the land hath been subdued before the Lord, ye will return, and ye be thus guiltless before the Lord, and before Israel: then shall this land be yours for a possession before the Lord. [23] But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Lord; and ye shall experience the punishment of your sin which will overtake you. [24] Build yourselves cities for your little ones, and folds for your flocks; and that which hath proceeded out of your mouth shall ye do. [25] And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben said unto Moses, as followeth, Thy servants will do as my Lord commandeth. [26] Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall remain there in the cities of Gil'ad; [27] But thy servants will pass over, every one that is armed for the army, before the Lord, to the war, as my Lord speaketh. [28] And Moses commanded concerning them Elazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chiefs of the families of the tribes of the children of Israel; [29] And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben do pass with you over the Jordan, every one that is armed for the war, before the Lord, and the land shall be subdued before you: then shall ye give to them the land of Gil'ad for a possession; [30] But if they should not pass over armed with you, they shall take possessions among you in the land of Canaan. [31] And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, That which the Lord hath spoken concerning thy servants, even so will we do. [32] We will indeed pass over armed before the Lord into the land of Canaan, while ours remaineth the possession of our inheritance on this side of the Jordan. [33] And Moses gave unto them, to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and to half the tribe of Menasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sichon, the king of the Emorites, and the kingdom of 'Og, the king of Bashan, the land, with its cities within the boundaries, the cities of the country round about. [34] And the children of Gad built Dibon, and 'Ataroth, and 'Aro'er, [35] And 'Atroth-shophan, and Ya'zer, and Yogbehah. [36] And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fortified cities, and folds for flocks, [37] And the children of Reuben built Cheshbon, and El'aleh, and Kiryathayim, [38] And Nebo, and Ba'al-me'on *their names being changed*, and Shibmah; and they gave the former names unto the cities which they built. [39] And the children of Machir the son of Menasseh went to Gil'ad, and conquered it, and dispossessed the Emorites who were in it. [40] And Moses gave Gil'ad unto Machir the son of Menasseh; and he dwelt therein. [41] And Yair the son of Menasseh went and

conquered the small towns thereof, and called them Chavoth-yair. 42 And Nobach went and conquered Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobach, after his own name.

Numbers
Chapter 33

1 These are the journeys of the children of Israel, who went forth out of the land of Egypt according to their armies, under the guidance of Moses and Aaron. 2 And Moses wrote their departures according to their journeys by the order of the Lord; and these are their journeys according to their departures. 3 And they set forward from Ra'meses in the first month; on the fifteenth day of the first month, on the morrow after the passover-sacrifice the children of Israel went out with a high hand before the eyes of all the Egyptians. 4 And the Egyptians were burying all the first-born, whom the Lord had smitten among them; and upon their gods also did the Lord execute judgments. 5 And the children of Israel removed from Ra'meses, and encamped in Succoth. 6 And they removed from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, which is on the edge of the wilderness: 7 And they removed from Etham, and returned unto Pi-hachiroth, which is before Ba'al-zephon; and they encamped before Migdol. 8 And they removed from before Pi-hachiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness; and they went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and encamped in Marah. 9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim; and in Elim there were twelve springs of water, and seventy palm-trees; and they encamped there. 10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red Sea. 11 And they removed from the Red Sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin. 12 And they removed from the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah. 13 And they removed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush. 14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, and there was no water for the people to drink. 15 And they removed from Rephidim, and encamped in the wilderness of Sinai. 16 And they removed from the wilderness of Sinai, and encamped in Kibroth-hattaavah. 17 And they removed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and encamped in Chazeroth. 18 And they removed from Chazeroth, and encamped in Rithmah. 19 And they removed from Rithmah, and encamped in Rimmon-perez. 20 And they removed from Rimmon-perez, and encamped in Libnah. 21 And they removed from Libnah, and encamped in Rissah. 22 And they removed from Rissah, and encamped in Kehelathah. 23 And they removed from Kehelathah, and encamped in mount Shapher. 24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Charadah. 25 And they removed from Charadah, and encamped in Makheloth. 26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped in Tachath. 27 And they removed from Tachath, and encamped in Tarach. 28 And they removed from Tarach, and encamped in Mithkah. 29 And they removed from Mithkah, and encamped in Chashmonah. 30 And they removed from Chashmonah, and encamped in Mosseroth. 31 And they removed from Mosseroth, and encamped in Bene-ya'akan. 32 And they removed from Bene-ya'akan, and encamped in Chor-hagidgad. 33 And they removed from Chor-hagidgad, and encamped in Yotbathah. 34 And they removed from Yotbathah, and encamped in 'Abronah. 35 And they removed from 'Abronah, and encamped at 'Ezyon-geber. 36 And they removed from 'Ezyon-geber, and encamped in the wilderness of Zin, which is Kadesh. 37 And they removed from Kadesh, and encamped at mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom. 38 And Aaron the priest went up on mount Hor by the order of the Lord, and died there, in the fortieth year after the going out of the children of Israel from the land of Egypt, in the fifth month, on the first of the month. 39 And Aaron was a hundred and twenty and three years old when he died on mount Hor. 40 And the Canaanite the king of 'Arad, who dwelt on the south side in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel. 41 And they removed from mount Hor, and encamped in Zalmonah. 42 And they removed from Zalmonah, and encamped in Punon. 43 And they removed from Punon, and encamped in Oboth. 44 And they removed from Oboth, and encamped

in ‘Iye-ha’abarim, on the border of Moab. [45] And they removed from Iyim, and encamped in Dibon-gad. [46] And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in ‘Almon-diblathaymah. [47] And they removed from ‘Almon-diblathaymah, and encamped on the mountains of ‘Abarim, before Nebo. [48] And they removed from the mountains of ‘Abarim, and encamped in the plains of Moab by the Jordan opposite Jericho. [49] And they encamped by the Jordan, from Beth-hayeshimoth even unto Abel-hashittim in the plains of Moab. [50] And the Lord spoke unto Moses in the plains of Moab by the Jordan opposite Jericho, saying, [51] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye pass over the Jordan into the land of Canaan: [52] Then shall ye drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and ye shall destroy all their statues, and all their molten images shall ye destroy, and devastate all their high places. [53] And ye shall drive out *the inhabitants of* the land, and ye shall dwell therein; for unto you have I given the land to possess it. [54] And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; to the numerous shall ye give the more inheritance, and to the small in number shall ye give the less inheritance: there, where the lot designateth it for him, shall every one’s possessions be; according to the tribes of your fathers shall ye divide it among yourselves. [55] But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you: then shall it come to pass, that those whom ye will let remain of them shall be as thorns in your eyes, and as stings in your sides, and they shall trouble you in the land wherein ye dwell. [56] And it shall come to pass, that as I purposed to do unto them, will I do unto you.

Numbers
Chapter 34

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [2] Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, when ye come into the land of Canaan, shall this be the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance: The land of Canaan according to its boundaries. [3] And the southern side shall be unto you from the wilderness of Zin along by the boundary of Edom, and your southern border shall commence at the outmost edge of the Salt Sea on its east side. [4] And the border shall turn for you from the south of the ascent of ‘Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin; and its terminating points shall be to the south of Kadesh-barnea’, and shall go on to Chazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon; [5] And the border shall turn from ‘Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and its terminating points shall be at the sea. [6] And as the western border, shall ye have the Great Sea for a border: this shall be your western border. [7] And this shall be unto you the northern border: from the Great Sea shall ye mark out for you *the boundary to* mount Hor; [8] From mount Hor shall ye mark out *the boundary* unto the entrance of Chamath; and the terminations of the border shall be toward Zedad; [9] And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and its terminating points shall be at Chazar’-enan: this shall be unto you the northern border. [10] And ye shall turn yourselves to the eastern border, from Chazar-’enan to Shepham; [11] And the boundary shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, to the eastward of ‘Ayin; and the boundary shall descend, and shall touch upon the coast of the sea of Kinnereth, eastward; [12] And the border shall go down to the Jordan, and its terminating points shall be at the Salt Sea: this shall be your land after its boundaries round about. [13] And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall divide among yourselves by lot, which the Lord hath commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe. [14] For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to their family divisions, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to their family divisions, have received,—and the half of the tribe of Menasseh have received their inheritance; [15] The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side of the Jordan opposite Jericho eastward, toward the rising of the sun. [16] And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, [17] These are the names of the men who shall parcel out unto you the land: Elazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. [18] And one prince each from every tribe shall ye take to parcel out the land. [19] And these are the names of the men: Of the

tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Yephunneh: [20] And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of ‘Ammihud; [21] Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Kisslon; [22] And of the tribe of the children of Dan the prince, Bukki the son of Yogli; [23] Of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Menasseh the prince, Channiel the son of Ephod; [24] And of the tribe of the children of Ephraim the prince, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan; [25] And of the tribe of the children of Zebulun the prince, Elizaphan the son of Parnach; [26] And of the tribe of the children of Issachar the prince, Paltiel the son of ‘Azzan; [27] And of the tribe of the children of Asher the prince, Achihud the son of Shelomi; [28] And of the tribe of the children of Naphtali the prince, Pedahel the son of ‘Ammihud. [29] These are they whom the Lord hath commanded to divide out the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

Numbers
Chapter 35

[1] And the Lord spoke unto Moses in the plains of Moab by the Jordan opposite Jericho, saying, [2] Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites from the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and an open space for the cities round about them shall ye give *also* unto the Levites. [3] And the cities shall serve them to dwell in; and their open spaces shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their requirements. [4] And the open spaces of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about. [5] And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits, with the city in the midst: this shall be to them the open spaces of the cities. [6] And the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites shall be the six cities of refuge, which ye shall appoint that the manslayer may flee thither; and in addition to them shall ye give forty and two cities. [7] All the cities which ye shall *thus* give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities, they with their open spaces. [8] And the cities which ye shall give of the possession of the children of Israel, from the tribe that hath many shall ye give many; but from the one that hath few shall ye give few: every one according to its inheritance which it may inherit shall give of its cities unto the Levites. [9] And the Lord spoke unto Moses. saying, [10] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye have passed over the Jordan into the land of Canaan: [11] Then ye shall appoint unto yourselves proper cities, that they be cities of refuge for you; and thither shall flee the manslayer who killeth any person at unawares. [12] And these cities shall be unto you for a refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he have stood before the congregation for trial. [13] And the cities which ye shall give, shall be six cities of refuge unto you; [14] Three of these cities shall ye give on this side of the Jordan, and the three other cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan: cities of refuge shall they be. [15] For the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them, shall these six cities be for a refuge: that every one may flee thither that killeth any person at unawares. [16] And if he have smitten him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. [17] And if he have smitten him with a stone which one can take in the hand, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. [18] Or if he have smitten him with an article of wood, which one can take in the hand, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. [19] The avenger of the blood himself shall slay the murderer; when he meeteth him, shall he slay him. [20] And if he push against him out of hatred, or he have hurled at him *any thing* by lying in wait, that he die; [21] Or if in enmity he have smitten him with his hand, that he died, he that smote him shall surely be put to death; *for* he is a murderer: the avenger of the blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth with him. [22] But if he have pushed against him accidentally without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without lying in wait, [23] Or with any stone wherewith a

man may die, without seeing him, and he have let it fall upon him that he died; whereas he was not his enemy, and did not seek his harm: [24] Then shall the congregation judge between the slayer and the avenger of the blood according to these institutions; [25] And the congregation shall deliver the manslayer out of the hand of the avenger of the blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he had fled; and he shall abide in it until the death of the high-priest, who hath been anointed with the holy oil. [26] But if the manslayer should at any time pass the boundary of the city of his refuge, whither he may have fled; [27] And the avenger of the blood should find him beyond the boundary of the city of his refuge, and the avenger of the blood should kill the manslayer: he shall not be guilty of blood; [28] Because in the city of his refuge shall be remain until the death of the high-priest; but after the death of the high-priest the manslayer may return unto the land of his possession. [29] And these things shall be unto you for a statute of justice throughout your generations, in all your dwellings. [30] Whoever it be that killeth a person, according to the testimony of witnesses shall the murderer be put to death; but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die. [31] Moreover ye shall take no redemption money for the person of a murderer, who is guilty of death; but he shall surely be put to death. [32] And ye shall take no redemption money for him that hath fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. [33] And ye shall not defile the land wherein ye are; for the blood it is which defileth the land: and no atonement can be made unto the land for the blood which hath been shed therein, except through the blood of him that hath shed it. [34] And ye shall not render unclean the land which ye inhabit, in the midst of which I dwell; for I the Lord dwell in the midst of the children of Israel.

Numbers
Chapter 36

[1] And there came near the chiefs of the divisions of the family of the children of Gil'ad, the son of Machir, the son of Menasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph; and they spoke before Moses, and before the princes, the chiefs of the divisions of the children of Israel; [2] And they said, the Lord hath commanded my Lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel; and my Lord hath been commanded by the Lord to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters. [3] And if they become the wives of any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel: then will their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and be added to the inheritance of the tribe whereamong they may be married; and from the lot of our inheritance will it be taken away. [4] And whenever the jubilee shall be to the children of Israel: then will their inheritance be added unto the inheritance of the tribe whereamong they may be married; and from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers will their inheritance be taken away. [5] And Moses commanded the children of Israel by the order of the Lord, saying, the tribe of the sons of Joseph have spoken well. [6] This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, To those who are pleasing in their eyes may they become wives; however only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they become wives. [7] And the inheritance of the children of Israel shall not pass from tribe to tribe; but the children of Israel shall adhere every one to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. [8] And every daughter that inheriteth any possession out of any tribe of the children of Israel, shall become the wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father; in order that the children of Israel may inherit every one the inheritance of his fathers. [9] And no inheritance shall pass from one tribe to another tribe; but the tribes of the children of Israel shall adhere, every one, to his own inheritance. [10] Even as the Lord had commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad; [11] And Machlah, Tirzah, and Choglah, and Milcah, and No'ah, the daughters of Zelophehad became the wives of the sons of their uncles. [12] *To persons* of the families of the sons of Menasseh the son of Joseph did they become wives, and their

inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father. 13 These are the commandments and the ordinances, which the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel, in the plain of Moab by the Jordan opposite Jericho.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 1

1 These are the words which Moses spoke unto all Israel on this side of the Jordan, in the wilderness, in the plain opposite Suph, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Chazeroth, and Di-zahab. 2 It is a journey of eleven days from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto Kadesh-barnea'. 3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spoke unto the children of Israel, according to all that the Lord had commanded him concerning them; 4 After he had smitten Sichon the king of the Emorites, who dwelt in Cheshbon, and 'Og the king of Bashan, who dwelt at 'Ashtaroth in Edre'i. 5 On this side of the Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to explain this law, saying, 6 The Lord our God spoke unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have tarried long enough at this mount; 7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mountain of the Emorites, and unto all its neighboring places, in the plain, in the mountain, and in the lowlands, and in the southern country, and by the coast of the sea, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto the Lebanon, up to the great river, the river Euphrates. 8 Behold, I have given up the land before you: go in and take possession of the land which the Lord hath sworn unto your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give it unto them and to their seed after them. 9 And I said unto you at that time, as followeth, I am not able alone to bear you: 10 The Lord your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. 11 May the Lord the God of your fathers make you a thousand times as many more as ye are; and bless you, as he hath spoken unto you. 12 How can I by myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife! 13 Furnish for yourselves wise and understanding men, and those known among your tribes, and I will place them as chiefs over you. 14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good to do. 15 And I took the chiefs of your tribes, wise and known men, and I set them as heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and as officers for your tribes. 16 And I commanded your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously, between a man and his brother, and between his stranger. 17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; the small as well as the great shall ye hear; ye shall not be afraid of any man; for the judgment belongeth to God: and the cause that is too hard for you shall ye bring unto me, and I will hear it. 18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do. 19 And we departed from Horeb, and we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye have seen, by the way of the mountain of the Emorites, as the Lord our God had commanded us; and we came as far as Kadesh-barnea'. 20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Emorites, which the Lord our God doth give unto us. 21 Behold, the Lord thy God hath given up the land before thee: go up and take possession of it, as the Lord the God of thy fathers hath spoken unto thee; do not fear, and be not discouraged. 22 And ye all came near unto me and said, Let us send out men before us, that they may search out for us the land, and bring us word again concerning the way by which we must go up, and the cities to which we shall come. 23 And the thing was pleasing in my eyes; and I took of you twelve men, one man for every tribe: 24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and spied it out. 25 And they took in their hand some of the fruit of the land, and brought it down unto us; and they brought us word again, and said, The land which the Lord our God doth give us is good. 26 But you would not go up, and ye rebelled against the order of the Lord your God; 27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, On account of the hatred

of the Lord toward us, hath he brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Emorites, to destroy us. [28] Whither shall we go up? our brethren have made faint our heart, saying, The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and fortified up to heaven; and moreover the sons of the ‘Anakim have we seen there. [29] And I said unto you, Have no dread, nor be ye afraid of them. [30] The Lord your God who goeth before you, he it is who will fight for you; all just as he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; [31] And in the wilderness which thou hast seen, where the Lord thy God bore thee, as a man doth bear his son, on all the way that ye have gone, until ye came unto this place. [32] Yet in this thing do ye not believe in the Lord your God, [33] Who goeth before you on the way to seek out for you a place for your encamping, in fire by night, to cause you to see on the way in which ye are to go, and in a cloud by day. [34] And the Lord heard the voice of your words; and he was wroth, and swore, saying, [35] Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I have sworn to give unto your fathers; [36] Save Caleb the son of Yephunneh, he shall see it, and to him will I give the land upon which he hath trodden, and to his children; because he hath wholly followed the Lord. [37] also with me was the Lord angry for your sakes, saying, also thou shalt not go in thither. [38] Joshua the son of Nun, who standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: him encourage; for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. [39] And your little ones, of whom ye said, They will become a prey, and your children who know not this day either good or evil, these shall go in thither; and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. [40] But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red Sea. [41] And ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the Lord; we indeed will go up and we will fight, according to all that the Lord our God hath commanded us; and ye girded on every man his weapons of war, and ye insisted to go up into the mountain. [42] And the Lord said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, and do not fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. [43] And I spoke unto you; but ye would not hear; and ye rebelled against the order of the Lord, and you were presumptuous, and went up into the mountain. [44] And the Emorites, who dwelt in that mountain: came out against you, and they pursued you, as the bees do, and they overthrew you in Seir, as far as Chormah. [45] And ye returned and wept before the Lord; but the Lord hearkened not to your voice, nor gave ear unto you. [46] And ye tarried in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye tarried there.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 2

[1] Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red Sea, as the Lord had spoken unto me: and we traveled around mount Seir many days. [2] And the Lord said unto me, as followeth, [3] Ye have traveled long enough around this mountain; turn yourselves northward. [4] And the people command thou, saying, Ye are passing by the border of your brethren the children of Esau, who dwell in Seir; and they will be afraid of you; therefore take ye good heed unto yourselves; [5] Do not contend with them; for I will not give unto you of their land, even so much as a foot’s breadth; because unto Esau have I given mount Seir for an inheritance. [6] Food shall ye buy of them for money, that ye may eat; and water also shall ye buy of them for money, that ye may drink. [7] For the Lord thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand; he hath provided for thy wandering through this great wilderness: these forty years the Lord thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. [8] And we passed away from our brethren the children of Esau, who dwell in Seir, from the way through the plain, from Elath, and from ‘Ezyon-gaber. And we turned and passed the way of the wilderness of Moab. [9] And the Lord said unto me, Do not attack the Moabites, nor contend with them in battle; for I will not give thee from their land any inheritance, because unto the children of Lot have I given ‘Ar for an inheritance. [10] The Emim in times past dwelt therein, a people great, and numerous, and tall as the ‘Anakim; [11] As

Rephaim were also they accounted, equally with the ‘Anakim; and the Moabites called the[m] Emim. 12 And in Seir dwelt the Chorim in times past; but the children of Esau drove them out, and they destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel hath done unto the land of his inheritance, which the Lord hath given unto them. 13 Now rise up, and get you over the brook Zered; and we passed over the brook Zered. 14 And the time which we came from Kadesh-barnea’, until we had passed over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were spent from out the midst of the camp, as the Lord had sworn unto them. 15 And also the hand of the Lord was against them, to destroy them from the midst of the camp; until they were spent. 16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were spent by, dying from the midst of the people, 17 That the Lord spoke unto me, saying, 18 Thou art passing this day by the border of Moab, by ‘Ar, 19 And thou comest nigh opposite the children of ‘Ammon: do not attack them, nor contend with them; for I will not give unto thee of the land of the children of ‘Ammon any inheritance; because unto the children of Lot have I given it for an inheritance. 20 As the land of Rephaim was it also accounted: Rephaim dwelt therein in times past; and the ‘Ammonites called them Zamzummim; 21 A people great, and numerous, and tall, as the ‘Anakim; but the Lord destroyed them before them; and they drove them out, and dwelt in their stead: 22 As he hath done to the children of Esau, who dwell in Seir, from before whom he destroyed the Chorim; and they drove them out and dwelt in their stead, even unto this day. 23 And the ‘Avvim, who dwelt in open towns, as far as unto Gazzah,—the Caphtorim, who came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead. 24 Rise ye up, set forward, and pass over the brook Arnon; behold I have given into thy hand Sichon the king of Cheshbon, the Emorite, and his land: begin to drive him out, and contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven; whoever will hear the report of thee, shall tremble, and shall quake because of thee. 26 And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sichon, the king of Cheshbon, with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: always by the highway will I go along; I will not turn unto the right hand or unto the left. 28 Food shalt thou sell me for money, that I may eat; and water for money shalt thou give me, that I may drink: only let me pass through on foot; 29 (As the children of Esau who dwell in Seir, and the Moabites who dwell in ‘Ar, have done unto me:) until that I shall pass over the Jordan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Sichon, the king of Cheshbon, would not suffer our passing by him; for the Lord thy God had hardened his spirit, and had made obstinate his heart, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *hath happened* this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give up Sichon and his land before thee: begin to drive him out, that thou mayest inherit his land. 32 And Sichon came out against us, he and all his people, to the battle at Yahaz. 33 And the Lord our God gave him up before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people. 34 And we conquered all his cities at that time, and devoted every inhabited city, and the women, and the little ones; we left none that escaped. 35 Only the cattle we took as booty unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we had captured. 36 From ‘Aro’er, which is by the bank of the brook of Arnon, and the city that is in the brook, even unto Gil’ad, there was not one city which was too strong for us; the whole did the Lord our God give up before us. 37 Only unto the land of the children of ‘Ammon didst thou not come nigh, unto the whole margin of the brook Yabbok, and the cities in the mountain, and unto whatsoever the Lord our God had forbidden us.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 3

1 And we turned, and went up the way to Bashan; and ‘Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to the battle at Edre’i. 2 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not; for into thy hand have I given him, and all his

people, and his land; and thou shalt do unto him as thou hast done unto Sichon, the king of the Emorites, who dwelt at Cheshbon. 3 And the Lord our God gave into our hands also ‘Og the king of Bashan, and all his people; and we smote him until none was left to him who escaped. 4 And we conquered all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, sixty cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of ‘Og in Bashan. 5 all these were fortified cities, with high walls, gates, and bars; besides the unwalled towns, which were a great many. 6 And we devoted them, as we had done unto Sichon the king of Cheshbon, devoting every inhabited city, the women, and the little ones. 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took as booty to ourselves. 8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Emorites the land which is on this side of the Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Chermon; 9 (The Sidonians call Chermon Siryon; and the Emorites call it Senir;) 10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gil’ad, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, the cities of the kingdom of ‘Og in Bashan. 11 For only ‘Og the king of Bashan had been left of the remnant of the Rephaim; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; lo! it is in Rabbah of the children of ‘Ammon: nine cubits is its length, and four cubits its breadth, after the arm of a man. 12 And of this land, of which we took possession at that time, from ‘Aro’er, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gil’ad, and the cities thereof, I gave unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites. 13 And the rest of Gil’ad, and all Bashan, the kingdom of ‘Og, I gave unto the half tribe of Menasseh: all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, this is called the land of Rephaim. 14 Yair the son of Menasseh took all the region of Argob up to the border of the Geshurites and the Ma-’achathites; and he called them the *land of* Bashan, after his own name, the villages of Yair, unto this day. 15 And unto Machir I gave Gil’ad. 16 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gil’ad even unto the brook Arnon, the land within the river and that adjoining, even unto the brook Yabbok, the border of the children of ‘Ammon; 17 The plain also, and the Jordan, and the adjoining land, from Kinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, the Salt Sea, under the declivities of Pisgah, eastward. 18 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The Lord your God hath given you this land to possess it: armed shall ye pass over before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are fit to bear arms. 19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; 20 Until that the Lord have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and they also have taken possession of the land which the Lord your God giveth them beyond the Jordan: then shall ye return every man unto his possession which I have given you. 21 And Joshua also I commanded at that time, saying, Thy own eyes have seen all that the Lord your God hath done unto these two kings: thus will the Lord do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest. 22 Ye shall not fear them; for the Lord your God it is who fighteth for you. 23 And I besought the Lord at that time, saying, 24 O Lord Eternal, thou hast begun to show thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand; for what God is there in heaven or on earth, that can do aught like thy works, and like thy mighty deeds? 25 Let me go over, I pray thee, that I may see the good land which is on the other side of the Jordan, this goodly mountain, and the Lebanon. 26 But the Lord was wroth with me for your sakes, and he would not hear me: and the Lord said unto me, Let it suffice thee; do not continue to speak unto me any more of this matter. 27 Get thee up unto the top of Pisgah, and lift up thy eyes, westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thy eyes; for thou shalt not pass over this Jordan. 28 And do thou charge Joshua, and strengthen him, and encourage him; for he shall go over before this people, and he shall divide out to them the land which thou shalt see. 29 And we abode in the valley opposite Beth-peor.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 4

1 And now, O Israel, hearken unto the statutes and unto the ordinances which I teach you to do; in order that ye may

live, and go in and take possession of the land which the Lord, the God of your fathers, giveth unto you. [2] Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, nor shall ye diminish aught from it; that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you. [3] Your own eyes have seen that which the Lord hath done because of Baal-peor; for every man that followed Baal-peor, him the Lord thy God hath destroyed from the midst of thee. [4] But ye that did cleave unto the Lord your God, are alive, every one of you, this day. [5] See, I have taught you statutes and ordinances, just as the Lord my God commanded me; that ye may do so in the midst of the land whither ye go to take possession of it. [6] Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding before the eyes of the nations, that shall hear all these statutes, and they will say, Nothing but a wise and understanding people is this great nation. [7] For what great nation is there that hath gods so nigh unto it, as is the Lord our God at all times that we call upon him. [8] And what great nation is there that hath statutes and ordinances so righteous as is all this law, which I lay before you this day? [9] Only take heed to thyself, and guard thy soul diligently, that thou do not forget the things which thy eyes have seen, and that they depart not from thy heart all the days of thy life; but thou shalt make them known unto thy sons, and unto thy sons' sons; [10] The day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God at Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Assemble for me the people, and I will cause them to hear my words, which they shall learn, to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and which they shall teach their children. [11] And ye came near and stood at the foot of the mount; and the mount was burning with fire unto the midst of the heaven, *from amidst* darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. [12] And the Lord spoke unto you out of the midst of the fire; the sound of words ye heard, but any similitude ye saw not: there was nothing but a sound. [13] And he told unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, the ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. [14] And me the Lord commanded at that time to teach you statutes and ordinances, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it. [15] Take ye therefore good heed of your souls; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the Lord spoke unto you at Horeb out of the midst of the fire: [16] That ye become not corrupt, and make yourselves a graven image, the similitude of any idol-figure, the likeness of a male or of a female, [17] The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air of heaven, [18] The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth; [19] And that thou lift not up thy eyes unto the heavens, and thou see the sun, and the moon, and the stars, all the host of heaven, and be misled to bow down to them, and to serve them, those which the Lord thy God hath assigned unto all nations under the whole heaven. [20] But you did the Lord take, and he brought you forth out of the iron furnace, out of Egypt, to be unto you a people of inheritance, as ye are this day. [21] Farthermore the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, and he swore that I should not go over the Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the Lord thy God giveth unto thee for an inheritance; [22] For I must die in this land; I shall not go over the Jordan; but ye will go over and take possession of this good land. [23] Take heed unto yourselves, that ye do not forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he hath made with you, and make yourselves a graven image, the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. [24] For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire; yea, a watchful God. [25] When thou begettest children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and ye become corrupt, and make a graven image, the likeness of any thing, and do the evil in the eyes of the Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger: [26] I call this day the heavens and the earth to witness against you, that ye shall soon perish from off the land whereunto ye go over the Jordan to possess it; ye shall not remain many days upon it, but ye shall surely be destroyed. [27] And the Lord will scatter you among the nations, and ye will be left few in number among the nations, whither the Lord will lead you. [28] And ye will serve there gods, the work of man's hands, wood and stone, which neither can see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. [29] But thou wilt seek from there the Lord thy God, and wilt find him, if thou apply to him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. [30] When thou art in tribulation, and all these things have overtaken thee, in the latter end of days: then wilt thou return to the Lord thy God, and be obedient unto his voice. [31] For a merciful God is the Lord thy God; he will not forsake thee, nor destroy thee; and he will not forget the covenant of thy fathers which he hath sworn unto them. [32] For do but ask of former days, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and from the one end of the heavens unto the other end of the heavens, whether there hath been the like of this great thing, or whether the like of it hath been heard. [33] Hath ever a people heard the voice of a god, speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and remained alive? [34] Or hath a god essayed to go to take himself a nation from the midst of a nation, by proofs, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by an outstretched arm, and by great terrors,

like all that which the Lord your God hath done for you in Egypt before thy eyes. [35] Unto thee it was shown, that thou mightest know, that the Eternal is the God: there is none else besides him. [36] Out of the heavens he caused thee to hear his voice, to correct thee: and upon the earth he caused thee to see his great fire; and his words didst thou hear out of the midst of the fire. [37] And therefore, because he loved thy fathers, he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his presence with his mighty power out of Egypt; [38] To drive out nations greater and mightier than thou art, from before thee, to bring thee in, to give unto thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day. [39] Know therefore this day, and reflect in thy heart, that the Eternal is the God in the heavens above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else. [40] And thou shalt keep his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee; and that thou mayest live many days upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for all times. [41] Then Moses set aside three cities on this side of the Jordan, toward the rising of the sun; [42] That thither might flee the manslayer, who should kill his neighbor unawares, when he had not been an enemy to him in times past; and that he should flee unto one of these cities and live. [43] Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, for the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gil'ad for the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan for the Menassites. [44] And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel: [45] These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the ordinances, which Moses spoke unto the children of Israel, when they came forth out of Egypt, [46] On this side of the Jordan, in the valley opposite to Beth-peor, in the land of Sichon the king of the Emorites, who dwelt at Cheshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt; [47] And they took possession of his land, and of the land of 'Og the king of Bashan, the two kings of the Emorites, who were on this side of the Jordan toward the rising of the sun; [48] From 'Aro'er, which is on the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is Chermon, [49] And all the plain on this side of the Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the declivities of Pisgah.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 5

[1] And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and the ordinances which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and that ye may observe to do them. [2] The Lord our God made a covenant with us in Horeb. [3] Not with our fathers did the Lord make this covenant, but with us, we who are here all of us alive this day. [4] Face to face did the Lord speak with you on the mount, out of the midst of the fire, [5] (I was standing between the Lord and between you at that time, to announce to you the word of the Lord; for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and ye went not up into the mount;) saying, [6] I am the Lord thy God, who have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of slavery. [7] Thou shalt have no other gods before me. [8] Thou shalt not make unto thyself any graven image, any likeness of any thing that is in the heavens above, or that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: [9] Thou shalt not bow thyself down unto them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me, [10] And showing kindness unto the thousandth generation of them that love me, and keep my commandments. [11] Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. [12] Keep the sabbath-day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. [13] Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work; [14] But the seventh day is the sabbath in honor of the Lord thy God; on it thou shalt not do any work, neither thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy ox, nor thy ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: in order that thy man-servant and thy maid-servant may rest as well as

thou. [15] And thou shalt remember that thou hast been a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the Lord thy God brought thee out from there by a mighty hand and by an outstretched arm; therefore hath the Lord thy God commanded thee to observe the sabbath-day. [16] Honor thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee: in order that thy days may be prolonged, and in order that it may go well with thee, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. [17] Thou shalt not kill. Neither shalt thou commit adultery. Neither shalt thou steal. Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbor. [18] Neither shalt thou covet thy neighbor's wife. Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbor's house, nor his field, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's. [19] These words did the Lord speak unto all your assembly on the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice, but he did so no more; and he wrote them on two tables of stone, and he gave them unto me. [20] And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, while the mount was burning with fire, that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders; [21] And ye said, Behold, the Lord our God hath caused us to see his glory and his greatness, and his voice have we heard out of the midst of the fire: this day have we seen that God can speak with man, who nevertheless may live. [22] But now why should we die? for this great fire may consume us; if we continue to hear the voice of the Lord our God any more, then shall we die. [23] For where is there any flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, like us, and hath remained alive? [24] Do thou approach, and hear all that the Lord our God may say; and thou shalt speak unto us all that the Lord our God may speak unto thee; and we will hear and do it. [25] And the Lord heard the voice of your words, while ye were speaking unto me; and the Lord said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have done well in all that they have spoken. [26] Who would grant that this their heart might remain in them, to fear me, and to keep all my commandments at all times; in order that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! [27] Go, say to them, Return you unto your tents. [28] But as for thee, remain thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the ordinances, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it. [29] Observe ye then to do as the Lord your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right or to the left. [30-33] altogether in the way, which the Lord your God hath commanded you, shall ye walk; in order that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may remain many days in the land which ye will possess.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 6

[1] And this is the commandment, with the statutes, and the ordinances, which the Lord your God hath commanded to teach you, to do them in the land whither ye are passing over to possess it: [2] In order that you mayest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and in order that thy days may be prolonged. [3] Hear, therefore, O Israel, and observe to do them; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase greatly, as the Lord the God of thy fathers hath spoken to thee, *in* the land flowing with milk and honey. [4] Hear, O Israel! The Lord, our God, is the One Eternal Being. [5] And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. [6] And these words which I command thee this day, shall be in thy heart: [7] And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and thou shalt speak of them when thou sittest in thy house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. [8] And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thy hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thy eyes. [9] And thou shalt write them upon the door-posts of thy house, and upon thy gates. [10] And it shall be, when the Lord thy

God shall bring thee into the land which he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give unto thee, great and goodly cities, which thou didst not build, [11] And houses full of all good things, which thou didst not fill, and wells hewed out which thou didst not hew, vineyards and olive-trees, which thou didst not plant; and thou hast eaten and art satisfied: [12] Then beware that thou do not forget the Lord, who hath brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of slavery. [13] The Lord thy God shalt thou fear, and him shalt thou serve, and by his name shalt thou swear. [14] Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the nations which are round about you; [15] For the Lord thy God is a watchful God among you: so that the anger of the Lord thy God may not be kindled against thee, and he destroy thee from off the face of the earth. [16] Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah. [17] Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. [18] And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the eyes of the Lord; in order that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and take possession of the good land which the Lord hath sworn unto thy fathers, [19] To cast out all thy enemies from before thee; as the Lord hath spoken. [20] When thy son should ask thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the ordinances, which the Lord our God hath commanded you? [21] Then shalt thou say unto thy son, We were bondmen unto Pharaoh in Egypt; and the Lord brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand; [22] And the Lord let come signs and wonders, great and sore, on Egypt, on Pharaoh, and on all his household, before our eyes; [23] And us he brought out from there; in order to bring us in, to give us the land which he had sworn unto our fathers. [24] And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God; that it might be well with us at all times, and that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day. [25] And it shall be accounted righteousness unto us, if we observe to do all this commandment before the Lord our God, as he hath commanded us.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 7

[1] When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Emorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations, greater in number and mightier than thou; [2] And when the Lord thy God shall give them up before thee, and thou dost smite them: thou shalt utterly destroy them; thou shalt not make any covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them. [3] Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughters shalt thou not give unto his son, and his daughter shalt thou not take unto thy son. [4] For he would turn away thy son from following me, so that they might serve other gods; and the anger of the Lord would be kindled against you, and he would destroy thee speedily. [5] But thus shall ye do unto them: their altars shall ye pull down, and their statues shall ye break, and their groves shall ye cut down, and their graven images shall ye burn with fire. [6] For thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God; of thee the Lord thy God hath made choice to be unto himself a special people, above all the nations that are upon the face of the earth. [7] Not because ye are more in number than all the nations, did the Lord desire you and make choice of you; for ye are the fewest of all the nations; [8] But on account of the love of the Lord for you, and because he keepeth the oath which he hath sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bond-men, out of the hand of Pharaoh the king of Egypt. [9] Know then that the Eternal thy God, is the God, the faithful God, who keepeth the covenant and the mercy with those that love him and with those that keep his commandments to the thousandth generation; [10] And repayeth those that hate him to their face, to destroy them; he will not delay to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face. [11] Therefore shalt thou keep

the commandment, and the statutes, and the ordinances, which I command thee this day, to do them. [12] And it shall come to pass in reward for that ye will hearken to these ordinances, and keep, and do them, that the Lord thy God will keep unto thee the covenant and the kindness which he hath sworn unto thy fathers: [13] And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee; and he will bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thy oil, the increase of thy cattle, and the young of thy flocks, in the land which he hath sworn unto thy fathers to give unto thee. [14] Blessed shalt thou be above all the nations; there shall not be a barren male or female among thee, nor among thy cattle. [15] And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness; and all the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, will he not put upon thee; but he will lay them upon all those that hate thee. [16] And thou shalt consume all the nations which the Lord thy God giveth unto thee; thy eye shall not look with pity upon them: and thou shalt not serve their gods; for that would be a snare unto thee. [17] If thou shouldst say in thy heart, These nations are more numerous than I: how shall I be able to dispossess them? [18] Thou shalt not be afraid of them; *but* thou shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; [19] The great proofs which thy eyes have seen, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the outstretched arm, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out: in this wise will the Lord thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid. [20] Moreover the hornet will the Lord thy God send out against them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed. [21] Thou shalt not be affrighted at them; for the Lord thy God is in the midst of thee, a mighty and terrible God. [22] And the Lord thy God will chase out these nations before thee, little by little: thou shalt not be able to make an end of them speedily, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. [23] And the Lord thy God will give them up before thee, and he will bring among them a mighty confusion, until they be destroyed. [24] And he will give their kings into thy hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under the heavens: no man shall be able to stand up before thee, until thou have destroyed them. [25] The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not covet the silver or gold that is on them, so that thou wouldst take it unto thyself, lest thou be ensnared thereby; for it is an abomination to the Lord thy God. [26] And thou shalt not bring an abomination into thy house, lest thou become accursed like it: thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is accursed.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 8

[1] All the commandment which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do; in order that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and take possession of the land which the Lord hath sworn unto your fathers. [2] And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God hath led thee these forty years in the wilderness, in order to afflict thee, to prove thee, to know what is in thy heart, whether thou wouldst keep his commandments, or not. [3] And he afflicted thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and he gave thee manna to eat, which thou knewest not, and which thy fathers had not known; in order that he might make thee know that not by bread alone man doth live, but by every thing that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live. [4] Thy garment did not fall worn out from thee, and thy foot did not swell, these forty years. [5] And thou shalt consider in thy heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so doth the Lord thy God chasten thee. [6] And thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him. [7] For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and mountains; [8] A land of wheat, and barley, and of the vine, and the fig-tree, and the pomegranate; a land of the oil-olive, and of honey; [9] A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, wherein thou shalt not lack anything; a land the stones whereof are iron, and out of the mountains of which thou canst hew copper. [10] And when thou hast eaten

and art satisfied, then shalt thou bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. [11] Take heed unto thyself that thou forget not the Lord thy God, so as not to keep his commandments, and his ordinances, and his statutes, which I command thee this day; [12] That when thou hast eaten and art satisfied, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; [13] And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold are multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied: [14] Thy heart be then not lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, who hath brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of slavery; [15] Who hath led thee through the great and terrible wilderness, wherein are snakes, poisonous serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there is no water; who hath brought forth for thee water out of the flinty rock; [16] Who hath fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not; in order to afflict thee, and in order to prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end; [17] And thou say in thy heart, My power and the strength of my hand have gotten me this wealth. [18] But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God; for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth; in order that he might fulfill his covenant which he hath sworn unto thy fathers, as it is this day. [19] And it shall come to pass, that, if thou shouldst forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and bow thyself down to them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish; [20] Like the nations which the Lord destroyeth from before you, so shall ye perish; in recompense of that ye would not hearken unto the voice of the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 9

[1] Hear, O Israel: Thou art to pass this day over the Jordan, to go in to drive out nations greater and mightier than thou, *to conquer* cities great and fortified up to heaven, [2] A people great and tall, the children of the ‘Anakim, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of ‘Anak! [3] Understand therefore this day, that the Lord thy God it is who goeth over before thee, he is a consuming fire; he will destroy them, and he will subdue them before thy face; and thou wilt drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath spoken unto thee. [4] Thou must not say in thy heart, when the Lord thy God doth cast them out from before thee, as followeth, For my righteousness hath the Lord brought me in to possess this land; and that for the wickedness of these nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee. [5] Not for thy righteousness, nor for the uprightness of thy heart, dost thou go in to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations doth the Lord thy God drive them out from before thee, and in order that he may fulfill the word which the Lord hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. [6] And thou shalt know, that not for thy righteousness doth the Lord thy God give unto thee this good land to possess it; for thou art a stiff-necked people. [7] Remember, do not forget, how thou didst provoke the Lord thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou wentest out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, have ye been rebellious against the Lord. [8] Also at Horeb ye provoked the Lord to wrath, so that the Lord was angry with you to destroy you. [9] When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, the tables of the covenant which the Lord had made with you, and I abode on the mount forty days and forty nights, bread did I not eat, and water did I not drink. [10] And the Lord gave unto me the two tables of stone inscribed by the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which the Lord had spoken with you on the mount out of the midst of the fire on the day of the assembly. [11] And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the Lord gave unto me the two tables of stone, the tables of the covenant. [12] And the Lord said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from here; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have become corrupted; they have quickly turned aside out of the way which I have commanded them; they have made themselves a molten image. [13] And the Lord said unto me, thus, I

have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiff-necked people: [14] Let me alone, and I will destroy them, and blot out their name from under the heavens; and I will make of thee a nation mightier and more numerous than they. [15] And I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount was burning with fire; and the two tables of the covenant were upon my two hands. [16] And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the Lord your God, ye had made yourselves a molten calf; ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Lord had commanded you. [17] And I took hold of the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and I broke them before your eyes. [18] And I threw myself down before the Lord, as at the first, forty days and forty nights; bread did I not eat, and water did I not drink; on account of all your sins which ye had committed, in doing what is evil in the eyes of the Lord, to provoke him to anger. [19] For I was afraid of the anger and the indignation, wherewith the Lord was wroth against you to destroy you; but the Lord hearkened unto me also at that time. [20] And with Aaron was the Lord very angry to destroy him; and I prayed also for Aaron at the same time. [21] And your work of sin, which ye had made, the calf, I took and burnt it in fire, and stamped it, grinding it very small, until it was as fine as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descendeth from the mount. [22] And at Taberah, and at Massah and at Kibroth-hattaavah, have ye been provoking the Lord to wrath. [23] And when the Lord sent you from Kadesh-barnea', saying, Go up and take possession of the land which I have given you: then rebelled ye against the order of the Lord your God, and ye believed not in him, and ye hearkened not to his voice. [24] Rebellious have ye been against the Lord, from the day that I have known you. [25] And I threw myself down before the Lord those forty days and forty nights, which I threw myself down; because the Lord had said that he would destroy you. [26] And I prayed unto the Lord, and said, O Lord Eternal, destroy not thy people and thy heritage, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. [27] Think of thy servants, of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob; turn not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to its wickedness, nor to its sin: [28] Lest *the inhabitants of* the land whence thou hast brought us out say, Out of want of ability in the Lord to bring them into the land which he had promised them, and out of his hatred to them, hath he brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. [29] Whereas they are thy people and thy heritage, whom thou hast brought out by thy mighty power and by thy outstretched arm.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 10

[1] At that time the Lord said unto me, Hew for thyself two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount; and make thyself an ark of wood. [2] And I will write on the tables the words that were on the first tables which thou hast broken; and thou shalt put them in the ark. [3] And I made an ark of shittim-wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and I went up into the mount, with the two tables in my hand. [4] And he wrote on the tables, like the first writing, the ten commandments, which the Lord had spoken unto you on the mount out of the midst of the fire on the day of the assembly; and the Lord gave them unto me. [5] And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and I put the tables in the ark which I had made; and they have remained there, as the Lord hath commanded me. [6] And the children of Israel took their journey from the wells of the children of Ya'akan to Mosserah: there Aaron died, and he was buried there; and Elazar his son became priest in his stead. [7] From there they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Yotbatha, a land of brooks of waters. [8] At that time did the Lord separate the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day. [9] Therefore was not assigned unto Levi any portion or inheritance with his brethren: the Lord is his inheritance, as the Lord thy God hath spoken to him. [10] And I stayed on the mount, like the first days, forty days and forty nights;

and the Lord hearkened unto me also at that time, the Lord would not destroy thee. [11] And the Lord said unto me, Arise, go on the journey before the people, that they may go in and take possession of the land, which I have sworn unto their fathers to give unto them. [12] And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, [13] To keep the commandments of the Lord, and his statutes, which I command thee this day, for thy own good? [14] Behold, to the Lord thy God belong the heavens and the heavens of heavens, and the earth with all that is thereon; [15] Yet only in thy fathers had the Lord delight, to love them; he chose, therefore, their seed after them, namely you, from all the nations, as it is this day. [16] Remove therefore the obduracy of your heart, and be no more stiff-necked. [17] For the Lord your God is the God of gods, and the Lord of lords, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who hath no regard to persons, and taketh no bribe; [18] Who executeth justice for the fatherless and the widow, and loveth the stranger, to give him food and raiment. [19] Love ye then the stranger; for you have been strangers in the land of Egypt. [20] The Lord thy God shalt thou fear: him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and by his name shalt thou swear. [21] He is thy praise, and he is thy God, who hath done for thee these great and fearful things, which thy own eyes have seen. [22] With seventy persons did thy fathers go down into Egypt; and now the Lord thy God hath made thee like the stars of heaven in multitude.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 11

[1] Thou shalt therefore love the Lord thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his ordinances, and his commandments, all the days. [2] And ye shall know this day, that *I speak* not with your children who have not known, and who have not seen the chastisement of the Lord your God, his greatness, his strong hand, and his outstretched arm; [3] And his signs, and his acts, which he displayed in the midst of Egypt, unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land; [4] And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto its horses, and to its chariots; over whom he caused the water of the Red Sea to flow, as they pursued after you, and whom the Lord destroyed unto this day; [5] And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came unto this place; [6] And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben; how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the living substance that followed them, in the midst of all Israel; [7] But it is your own eyes which have seen all the great acts of the Lord which he hath done. [8] Ye shall therefore keep all the commandment which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and take possession of the land, whither ye go over to possess it; [9] And in order that ye may live many days in the land, which the Lord hath sworn unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land flowing with milk and honey. [10] For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not like the land of Egypt, from where ye came out, where thou sowest thy seed, and waterest it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs; [11] But the land, whither ye go over to possess it, is a land of mountains and valleys, from the rain of heaven doth it drink water. [12] A land which the Lord thy God careth for; always are the eyes of the Lord thy God upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year. [13] And it shall come to pass, if ye will hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the Lord your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, [14] That I will send rain for your land in its due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thy oil. [15] And I will give grass in thy field for thy cattle; and thou shalt eat and be satisfied, [16] Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them; [17] *For* then the Lord’s wrath will be kindled against you, and he will shut up the heavens that there be no rain, and the land will not

yield her products; and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which the Lord giveth unto you. [18] Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul; and ye shall bind them for a sign upon your hand, and they shall be as frontlets between your eyes. [19] And ye shall teach them to your children, to speak of them when thou sittest in thy house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. [20] And thou shalt write them upon the door-posts of thy house, and upon thy gates. [21] In order that your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the Lord swore unto your fathers to give unto them, as the days of the heavens over the earth. [22] For if ye will diligently keep all this commandment which I command you, in order to do it, to love the Lord your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him: [23] Then will the Lord drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall supplant nations greater and mightier than yourselves. [24] Every place whereon the sole of your foot may tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and the Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the Western Sea shall be your boundary. [25] There shall no man be able to stand up before you; the dread of you and the fear of you will the Lord your God lay upon all the land which ye may tread upon, as he hath spoken unto you. [26] Behold, I lay before you this day a blessing and a curse: [27] The blessing, if ye will hearken unto the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day; [28] And the curse, if ye will not hearken unto the commandments of the Lord your God, and ye turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye know not. [29] And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God shall have brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gerizzim, and the curse upon mount ‘Ebal. [30] Behold, they are on the other side of the Jordan, far away in the direction of the going down of the sun, in the land of the Canaanites, who dwell in the plain, opposite Gilgal, near the grove of Moreh. [31] For ye are about to pass over the Jordan to go in to take possession of the land which the Lord your God giveth you; and ye will possess it, and dwell therein. [32] And ye shall then observe to do all the statutes and ordinances which I set before you this day.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 12

[1] These are the statutes and ordinances, which ye shall observe to do, in the land which the Lord, the God of thy fathers, giveth unto thee to possess it, and all the days that ye live upon the earth. [2] Ye shall utterly destroy all the places whereon the nations which ye are about to drive out served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree; [3] And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their statues, and their groves shall ye burn with fire; and the graven images of their gods shall ye hew down; and ye shall destroy their name out of the same place. [4] Ye shall not do so unto the Lord your God; [5] But unto the place which the Lord your God may choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye repair, and thither shalt thou come; [6] And ye shall bring thither your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and the heave-offering of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill-offerings, and the first-born of your herds and of your flocks; [7] And ye shall eat there before the Lord your God, and ye shall rejoice with all the acquisition of your hand, ye and your households, wherewith the Lord thy God may have blessed thee. [8] Ye shall not do after all the manner that we do here this day, every one whatsoever is right in his own eyes. [9] For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the Lord thy God giveth thee. [10] But ye will go over the Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your God causeth you to inherit, and he will give you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye may dwell in safety. [11] And then shall it be, that the place which the Lord your God will choose to cause his name to dwell there,—*even* thither shall ye bring all that I command you: your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave-offering of your hand, and all your choice vows

which ye may vow unto the Lord; [12] And ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and the Levite who is within your gates; because he hath not any portion nor inheritance with you. [13] Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt-offerings in every place which thou mayest see; [14] But in the place which the Lord will choose in one of thy tribes, there shalt thou offer thy burnt-offerings, and there shalt thou do all that I command thee. [15] Notwithstanding, according to all the longing of thy soul, mayest thou kill and eat flesh, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee, in all thy gates: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart. [16] Only the blood shall ye not eat: upon the earth shall ye pour it out as water. [17] Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, nor the first-born of thy herds or of thy flocks, nor any of thy vows which thou mayest vow, nor thy freewill-offerings, and the heave-offering of thy hand; [18] But before the Lord thy God must thou eat them in the place which the Lord thy God may choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite who is within thy gates; and thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God with all the acquisition of thy hand. [19] Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon thy land. [20] When the Lord thy God will enlarge thy border, as he hath spoken unto thee, and thou dost say, I wish to eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh: then mayest thou, according to all the longing of thy soul, eat flesh. [21] If the place which the Lord thy God may choose to put his name there be too far for thee: then mayest thou kill of thy herds and of thy flocks, which the Lord hath given thee, as I have commanded thee; and thou shalt eat in thy gates according to all the longing of thy soul. [22] But as the roebuck and the hart are eaten, so shalt thou eat the same: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof together. [23] Only be firm so as not to eat the blood; for the blood is the life; and thou shalt not eat the life with the flesh. [24] Thou shalt not eat it: upon the earth shalt thou pour it out like water. [25] Thou shalt not eat it; in order that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou wilt do what is right in the eyes of the Lord. [26] Nevertheless thy holy things which thou mayest have, and thy vows, shalt thou take, and go unto the place which the Lord may choose: [27] And thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the Lord thy God; and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the Lord thy God, and the flesh shalt thou eat. [28] Observe and hear all these words which I command thee; in order that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou wilt do what is good and right in the eyes of the Lord thy God. [29] When the Lord thy God will cut off the nations, whither thou goest to drive them out from before thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land: [30] Then take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after they have been destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. [31-32] Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God; for every abomination to the Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters have they burnt in the fire to their gods.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 13

[1] What thing soever I command you, even that shall ye observe to do: thou shalt not add thereto, and thou shalt not diminish therefrom. [2] If there arise in the midst of thee a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and he giveth thee a sign or a token, [3] And the sign or the token come to pass, whereof he spoke unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou dost not know, and let us serve them: [4] Then shalt thou not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or unto that dreamer of dreams; for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye indeed love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. [5] After the Lord your God shall ye walk, and him shall ye fear, and his commandments

shall ye keep, and his voice shall ye obey, and him shall ye serve, and unto him shall ye cleave. [6] And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken revolt against the Lord your God, who hath brought you out of the land of Egypt, and who hath redeemed you out of the house of bond-men, to mislead thee front the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk therein; and thou shalt put the evil away from the midst of thee. [7] If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, who is *dear to thee* as thy own soul, should entice thee, in secret, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou dost not know, either thou, or thy fathers; [8] Some of the gods of the nations which are round about you, that are nigh unto thee, or that are far off from thee, from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: [9] Then shalt thou not consent unto him, nor shalt thou hearken unto him; nor shall thy eye look with pity on him, nor shalt thou spare, nor shalt thou conceal it for him; [10] But thou shalt surely kill him; thy hand shall be the first upon him to put him to death, and the hand of all the people afterward. [11] And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he sought to mislead thee from the Lord thy God, who hath brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bond-men. [12] And all Israel shall hear it, and they shall be afraid, and they shall not do any more such a wicked deed as this is in the midst of thee. [13] If thou shouldst hear concerning one of thy cities, which the Lord thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying, [14] There have gone forth men, children of worthlessness, from the midst of thee, and have misled the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known: [15] Then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be true, the thing is certain, such abomination hath been wrought in the midst of thee: [16] Then shalt thou smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, devoting it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, to the edge of the sword. [17] And all its spoil shalt thou gather into the midst of the market-place thereof, and thou shalt burn with fire the city, and all its spoil entirely, unto the Lord thy God; and it shall be a ruinous heap for ever: it shall not be built again. [18] And there shall not cleave to thy hand aught of the devoted things; in order that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and grant thee mercy, and have mercy upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; When thou wilt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do what is right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 14

[1] Ye are the children of the Lord your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. [2] For a holy people art thou unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath made choice of thee to be unto himself a peculiar nation above all the nations that are upon the face of the earth. [3] Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. [4] These are the beasts which ye may eat: The ox, the sheep, and the goat, [5] The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow-deer, and the chamois, and the gazelle, and the wild ox, and the antelope. [6] And every beast that hath parted hoofs, and whose feet are cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts—that alone may ye eat. [7] Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of those that chew the cud, and of those that possess the divided cloven hoof: The camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; unclean are they unto you; [8] And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you; of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their dead carcass shall ye not touch. [9] This may ye eat of all that is in the waters: all that hath fins and scales may ye eat; [10] And whatsoever hath not fins and scales shall ye not eat; it is unclean unto you. [11] Every clean bird may ye eat. [12] But these are they which ye shall not eat of them: The eagle, and the ossifrage, and the osprey, [13] And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind, [14] And every raven after his kind, [15] And the ostrich, and the

night-hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind, [16] The little owl, and the great owl and the swan, [17] And the pelican, and the gier-eagle, and the cormorant, [18] And the stork, and the heron after his kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. [19] And every winged insect is unclean unto you: it shall not be eaten. [20] All clean fowls may ye eat. [21] Ye shall not eat any thing that dieth of itself: unto the stranger that is in thy gates canst thou give it, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien; for thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God; thou shalt not seethe a kid in its mother's milk. [22] Thou shalt truly tithe all the produce of thy seed, which the field bringeth forth year by year. [23] And thou shalt eat before the Lord thy God, in the place which he will choose to cause his name to dwell there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thy oil, and the first-born of thy herds and of thy flocks; in order that thou may learn to fear the Lord thy God all the days. [24] And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; because the place is too far from thee, which the Lord thy God will choose to set his name there, because the Lord thy God will bless thee: [25] Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thy hand, and thou shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God will choose; [26] And thou shalt lay out that money for whatsoever thy soul longeth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul asketh of thee; and thou shalt eat it there before the Lord thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thy household. [27] And the Levite, who is within thy gates, him shalt thou not forsake; for he hath no portion nor inheritance with thee. [28] At the end of three years shalt thou bring forth all the tithe of thy produce in the same year, and thou shalt lay it down within thy gates: [29] And then shall come the Levite, because he hath no portion nor inheritance with thee, with the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates, and they shall eat and be satisfied; in order that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thy hand which thou doest.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 15

[1] At the end of *every* seven years shalt thou make a release. [2] And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor shall release the loan which he hath lent to his neighbor; he shall not exact it of his neighbor, or of his brother; because the release year in honor of the Lord hath been proclaimed. [3] Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *payment*; but that which is thine with thy brother shall thy hand release. [4] Although indeed there should be no needy man among thee; for the Lord will greatly bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it: [5] Yet only if thou wilt carefully hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all this commandment which I command thee this day. [6] For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he hath spoken unto thee; and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt rule over many nations, but over thee shall they not rule. [7] If there be among thee a needy man, any one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee: thou shalt not harden thy heart, nor shut thy hand from thy needy brother. [8] But thou shalt open wide thy hand unto him, and thou shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, which his want requireth. [9] Beware that there be not a wicked thought in thy heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thy eye be thus evil against thy needy brother, so that thou wouldst give him nought; and if he cry concerning thee unto the Lord, it will be sin in thee: [10] Thou shalt surely give him, and thy heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him; for because of this thing the Lord thy God will bless thee in all thy work, and in all the acquisition of thy hand. [11] For the needy will not cease out of the land; therefore do I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open wide thy hand unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. [12] If thy brother, the Hebrew, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, he shall serve thee six years; and in the seventh year shalt thou let him go free from thee. [13] And when thou lettest him go out free

from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty: [14] Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flocks, and out of thy threshing-floor, and out of thy wine-press; wherewith the Lord thy God hath blessed thee, that shalt thou give unto him. [15] And thou shalt remember that thou hast been a bond-man in the land of Egypt, and that the Lord thy God hath redeemed thee; therefore do I command thee this thing today. [16] And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thy house, because he is well with thee: [17] Then shalt thou take an awl, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be unto thee a servant for ever; and also unto thy maid-servant shalt thou do likewise. [18] It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee, that for double the wages of a hired laborer hath he served thee six years; and the Lord thy God will bless thee in all that thou doest. [19] All the first-born males that come of thy herds and of thy flocks shalt thou sanctify unto the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work with the first-born of thy bullock, and not shear the first-born of thy sheep. [20] Before the Lord thy God shalt thou eat it year by year, in the place which the Lord will choose, thou with thy household. [21] And if there be any blemish thereon, if it be lame, or blind, or have any *other* ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy God. [22] Within thy gates shalt thou eat it, the unclean and the clean together, as the roebuck, and as the hart. [23] Only the blood thereof shalt thou not eat: upon the ground shalt thou pour it out as water.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 16

[1] Observe the month of Abib, and prepare the passover-sacrifice unto the Lord thy God; for in the month of Abib did the Lord thy God bring thee forth out of Egypt by night. [2] And thou shalt sacrifice the passover-offering unto the Lord thy God of sheep and oxen, in the place which the Lord will choose to let his name dwell there. [3] Thou shalt not eat therewith any leavened bread: seven days shalt thou eat therewith unleavened bread, the bread of affliction; for in haste didst thou go forth out of the land of Egypt; in order that thou mayest remember the day of thy going forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. [4] And there shall not be seen with thee any leaven in all thy borders seven days: neither shall there any of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst in the evening, on the first day, remain all night until the morning. [5] Thou mayest not slay the passover within any of thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee; [6] But at the place which the Lord thy God will choose to let his name dwell in, there shalt thou slay the passover at evening, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt. [7] And thou shalt roast and eat it in the place which the Lord thy God will choose; and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents. [8] Six days shalt thou eat unleavened bread; and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work. [9] Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thyself: from the time thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn, shalt thou begin to number seven weeks. [10] And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a freewill-offering of thy hand, which thou shalt give: according as the Lord thy God shall have blessed thee. [11] And thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are in the midst of thee, in the place which the Lord thy God will choose to let his name dwell there. [12] And thou shalt remember that thou hast been a bond-man in Egypt; and thou shalt observe and do these statutes. [13] The feast of tabernacles shalt thou hold for thyself seven days, when thou hast gathered in the produce of thy threshing-floor and of thy wine-press: [14] And thou shalt rejoice on thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. [15] Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the Lord thy God in the place which the Lord will choose; because the Lord thy God will bless thee in

all thy product, and in all the work of thy hands, and thou shalt only rejoice. 16 Three times in the year shall every one of thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he will choose: on the feast of unleavened bread, and on the feast of weeks, and on the feast of tabernacles; and no one shall appear before the Lord empty; 17 Every man according to what his hand can give, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee. 18 Judges and officers shalt thou appoint unto thyself in all thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with a just judgment. 19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, and thou shalt not take a bribe; for the bribe blindeth the eyes of the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. 20 Justice, only justice shalt thou pursue; in order that thou mayest live, and retain possession of the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. 21 Thou shalt not plant unto thyself a grove, any tree, near the altar of the Lord thy God, which thou shalt make unto thyself. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any statue, which the Lord thy God hateth.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 17

1 Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the Lord thy God any bullock, or lamb, whereon there is a blemish, any thing evil; for it is an abomination unto the Lord thy God. 2 If there be found in the midst of thee, within any one of thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee. a man or a woman, that doth the wickedness in the eyes of the Lord thy God, to transgress his covenant, 3 And he hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or the moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have prohibited; 4 And it be told thee, and thou hearest of it: then shalt thou inquire diligently; and, behold, if it be true, the thing is certain, such abomination hath been wrought in Israel: 5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, who have committed this wicked thing, unto thy gates, the man or the woman, and thou shalt stone them with stones till they die. 6 Upon the evidence of two witnesses, or of three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; he shall not be put to death upon the evidence of one witness. 7 The hand of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and the hand of all the people at the last; and thou shalt put the evil away from the midst of thee. 8 If a matter be unknown to thee for decision, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between bodily injury and injury, *or* matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up unto the place which the Lord thy God will choose; 9 And thou shalt come unto the priests, the Levites, and unto the judge that may be in those days, and thou shalt inquire, and they shall inform thee of the sentence of the case; 10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they may tell thee from that place which the Lord will choose, and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they may instruct thee; 11 In accordance with the instruction which they may instruct thee, and according to the decision which they may say unto thee, shalt thou do: thou shalt not depart from the sentence which they may tell thee, to the right, or to the left. 12 And the man that will act presumptuously, so as not to hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die; and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. 13 And all the people shall hear, and be afraid, and not act presumptuously any more. 14 When thou art come unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, and thou hast taken possession of it, and dwellest therein, and thou sayest, I wish to set a king over me, like all the nations that are round about me: 15 Then mayest thou indeed set a king over thee, the one whom the Lord thy God will choose; *but* from the midst of thy brethren shalt thou set a king over thee; thou mayest not set over thee a stranger, who is not thy brother. 16 Only he shall not acquire for himself many horses; so that he may not cause the people to return to Egypt, in order to acquire many horses; whereas the Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth not return on that way any more. 17 Neither shall he take to himself many wives, that his heart may not turn away; nor shall he acquire for himself

too much silver and gold. [18] And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write for himself a copy of this law in a book out of *that which is* before the priests, the Levites; [19] And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: in order that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them. [20] So that his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and so that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right, or to the left: in order that he may live many days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 18

[1] The priests, the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no portion nor inheritance with Israel: the fire-offerings of the Lord, and his inheritance shall they consume. [2] But any inheritance shall he not have among his brethren: the Lord is his inheritance, as he hath spoken unto him. [3] And this shall be the priests' due from the people, from them that slay an animal, whether it be ox or lamb: then shall each one give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. [4] The first-fruit of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thy oil, and the first shearing of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. [5] For him the Lord thy God hath chosen out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the Lord, he and his sons all the days. [6] And if the Levite come from any one of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourneth, and come with all the longing of his soul unto the place which the Lord will choose: [7] Then can he minister in the name of the Lord his God, like all his brethren the Levites, who stand there before the Lord. [8] They shall have like portions to eat, besides that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony. [9] When thou comest into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. [10] There shall not be found among thee any one who causeth his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, one who useth divination, one who is an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a conjurer. [11] Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or who inquireth of the dead. [12] For an abomination unto the Lord are all that do these things; and on account of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee. [13] Perfect shalt thou be with the Lord thy God. [14] For these nations, which thou art about to dispossess, hearken unto observers of times, and unto diviners; but as for thee, the Lord thy God hath not assigned the like unto thee. [15] A prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me, will the Lord thy God raise up unto thee; unto him shall ye hearken: [16] According to all that thou didst desire of the Lord thy God at Horeb on the day of the assembly, saying, I wish no more to hear the voice of the Lord my God, and this great fire I wish not to see again, that I die not. [17] And the Lord said unto me, They have done well in what they have spoken. [18] A prophet will I raise up unto them from among their brethren, like unto thee; and I will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I may command him. [19] And it shall come to pass, that if there be a man who will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I myself will require it of him. [20] But the prophet, who may presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or who may speak in the name of other Gods even that prophet shall die. [21] And if thou shouldst say in thy heart, How shall we know the word which the Lord hath not spoken? [22] That which the prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, and the thing do not happen and come not to pass— this is the word which the Lord hath not spoken; in presumption hath the prophet spoken it; thou shalt not be afraid of him.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 19

[1] When the Lord thy God shall have cut off the nations, whose land the Lord thy God giveth thee, and thou hast driven them out, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses: [2] Then shalt thou set apart three cities for thyself, in the midst of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it. [3] Thou shalt put in order for thyself the *way to them*, and divide into three parts the territory of thy land, which the Lord thy God will give thee to inherit, and it shall serve, that every man-slayer may flee thither. [4] And this is the case of the man-slayer, who shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso smiteth his neighbor without knowledge, when he hath not been an enemy to him in time past; [5] And he that goeth into the forest with his neighbor to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the iron slippeth from the helve, and striketh his neighbor, that he die: this one shall flee unto one of these cities, and live; [6] That the avenger of the blood pursue not the manslayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and smite him dead; whereas he deserveth not a judgment of death, inasmuch as he was not an enemy to him in time past. [7] Therefore do I command thee, saying, Three cities shalt thou set apart for thyself. [8] And if the Lord thy God enlarge thy boundary, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he hath spoken to give unto thy fathers; [9] Because thou dost keep all this commandment to do it, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk in his ways all the days: then shalt thou add for thyself three cities more, unto these three; [10] That innocent blood be not shed in the midst of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and blood-guiltiness be brought upon thee. [11] But if any man be an enemy to his neighbor, and he lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally so that he die, and he flee unto one of these cities: [12] Then shall the elders of his city send and fetch him thence, and they shall deliver him into the hand of the avenger of the blood, that he may die. [13] Thy eye shall not look with pity on him; but thou shalt put away the *shedding of* innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee. [14] Thou shalt not remove the landmark of thy neighbor, which they of old time have set, in thy inheritance which thou shalt inherit, in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it. [15] There shall not rise up one single witness against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: upon the evidence of two witnesses, or upon the evidence of three witnesses, must a case be established. [16] If a witness of violence rise up against any man to testify against him for any wrong: [17] Then shall both the men, who have the controversy, stand before the Lord, before the priests and the judges, who shall be in those days; [18] And the judges shall inquire diligently; and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, he hath testified a falsehood against his brother: [19] Then shall ye do unto him, as he had purposed to do unto his brother; and thou shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee. [20] And those who remain shall hear, and be afraid, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil thing in the midst of thee. [21] And thy eye shall have no pity; but life *shall go* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

Deuteronomy

Chapter 20

[1] When thou goest out to battle against thy enemies, and thou seest horse, and chariot, people more in number than thou: be not afraid of them; for the Lord thy God is with thee, who brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. [2] And it shall be, when ye come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people; [3] And he shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye come nigh this day unto the battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and be not downcast, and do not tremble because of them: [4] For the Lord your God it is who goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to help you. [5] And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there who hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. [6] And what man is there who hath planted a vineyard, and hath not redeemed it? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man redeem it. [7] And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her. [8] And the officers shall speak yet farther unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and faint-hearted? let him go and return unto his house, that the heart of his brethren become not as faint as his heart. [9] And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall appoint captains of the armies at the head of the people. [10] When thou comest nigh unto a city to make war against it, then summon it with words of peace. [11] And it shall be, if it make thee an answer of peace, and open *its gates* unto thee: then shall it be, that all the people that are found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee. [12] But if it will not make peace with thee, and wageth war against thee; then shalt thou besiege it; [13] And when the Lord thy God hath delivered it into thy hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword; [14] But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that may be in the city, all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take as booty unto thyself; and thou shalt enjoy the spoil of thy enemies, which the Lord thy God hath given thee. [15] Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations. [16] But of the cities of these people, which the Lord thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, shalt thou not let live a single soul. [17] But thou shalt utterly devote them; namely, the Hittites, and the Emorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; [18] In order that they may not teach you to do in accordance with all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; and ye would thus sin against the Lord your God. [19] When thou besiegest a city a long time, to make war against it to capture it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them; for of them thou mayest eat, and thou shalt not cut them down, *for man liveth of the trees of the field,* to employ them in thy siege; [20] Only those trees of which thou knowest that they are not fruit-trees, thou mayest destroy and cut down; and *thus* thou canst build bulwarks against the city that wageth war with thee, until it be subdued.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 21

[1] If there be found a slain person in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him: [2] Then shall thy elders and thy judges go forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about the one that is slain. [3] And it shall be, that the city which is the nearest unto the slain person, even the elders of that city shall take a heifer, which hath not been wrought with, which hath not drawn in a yoke; [4] And

the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither tilled nor sown, and they shall break there the neck of the heifer in the valley; [5] And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the Lord; and after their decision shall be done *at* every controversy and every injury; [6] And all the elders of that city who are nearest unto the slain person shall wash their hands over the heifer, the neck of which is broken in the valley. [7] And they shall commence and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, and our eyes have not seen it. [8] Grant pardon unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, O Lord, and lay not innocent blood in the midst of thy people Israel: and the blood shall be forgiven unto them. [9] And thou shalt put away the *guilt of* the innocent blood from the midst of thee, when thou wilt do what is right in the eyes of the Lord. [10] When thou goest forth to war against thy enemies, and the Lord thy God delivereth them into thy hands, and thou takest captives of them; [11] And thou seest among the captives a woman of handsome form, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldst take her to thee for wife: [12] Then shalt thou bring her home to thy house; and she shall shave her head, and let grow her nails; [13] And she shall put off the raiment of her captivity from her, and she shall remain in thy house, and weep for her father and her mother a full month; and after that thou mayest go in unto her, and be her husband, that she may become thy wife. [14] And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then shalt thou let her go whither she will; but thou shalt nowise sell her for money; thou shalt not make a servant of her, because thou hast humbled her. [15] If a man have two wives, one beloved, and the other hated, and they bear him children, both the beloved and the hated; so that the first-born son be hers that is hated: [16] Then shall it be, when he divideth as inheritance among his sons what he hath, that he shall not institute the son of the beloved as the first-born before the son of the hated, the firstborn; [17] But the first-born, the son of the hated woman, shall he acknowledge, to give him a double portion of all that is found in his possession; for he is the beginning of his strength; to him belongeth the right of the first birth. [18] If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, who hearkeneth not to the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and they chastise him, and he will not hearken unto them: [19] Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; [20] And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not hearken to our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard. [21] And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die; and thou shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee; and all Israel shall hear, and be afraid. [22] And if a man have committed a sin for which there is a punishment of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree: [23] Then shall his body not remain all night on the tree, but thou shalt surely bury him on that day; *for he that is hanged is a dishonor of God;* and thou shalt not defile thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 22

[1] Thou shalt not see thy brother’s ox or his lamb go astray, and withdraw thyself from them: thou shalt surely bring them back again unto thy brother. [2] But if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or thou know him not: then shalt thou take it unto thy own house, and it shall remain with thee until thy brother inquire after it, and then shalt thou restore it to him. [3] In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and in like manner shalt thou do with his raiment; and in like manner shalt thou do with every lost thing of thy brother’s, which may have been lost to him, and which thou hast found; thou art not at liberty to withdraw thyself. [4] Thou shalt not see thy brother’s ass or his ox fallen down by the way, and withdraw thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again. [5] A woman shall not have upon her the apparel of a man, and a man shall not put on a woman’s garment; for an abomination unto the Lord thy God are all who do this. [6] If a

bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way, on any tree, or on the ground, with young ones, or with eggs, and the mother be sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs: thou shalt not take the mother with the young; [7] But thou shalt surely let the mother go, and the young thou mayest take to thyself; in order that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest live many days. [8] When thou buildest a new house, thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof; that thou bring not blood upon thy house, if any one were to fall from there. [9] Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds; that the ripe fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of the vineyard, be not defiled. [10] Thou shalt not plough with an ox and an ass together. [11] Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, of woolen and linen together. [12] Thou shalt make thyself fringes upon the four corners of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself. [13] If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her, [14] And he lay an accusation against her, and spread abroad an evil name upon her, and say, This woman I took *for wife*, and when I came near to her, I found no tokens of virginity in her: [15] Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city, to the gate. [16] And the father of the damsel shall say unto the elders, My daughter I gave unto this man for wife; but he hath conceived hatred toward her; [17] And, lo, he hath laid an accusation *against her*, saying, I have found no tokens of virginity in thy daughter; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity; and they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city. [18] And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him; [19] And they shall amerce him in a hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel; because he hath spread abroad an evil name upon a virgin of Israel; and she shall remain his wife; he shall not be at liberty to put her away all his days. [20] But if this thing was true, there have not been found tokens of virginity in the damsel: [21] Then shall they lead out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die; because she hath wrought a disgraceful deed in Israel, to commit incest in her father's house; and thou shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee. [22] If a man be found lying with a woman married to a husband: then shall both of them die, the man that lieth with the woman, and the woman; and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. [23] If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto a man, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her: [24] Then shall ye lead them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not *for aid* in the city; and the man, because he hath done violence to his neighbor's wife; and thou shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee. [25] But if in the field the man should find the betrothed damsel, and the man take hold of her by force, and lie with her: then shall the man that lay with her die alone; [26] But unto the damsel shalt thou not do any thing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death; for as when a man riseth against his neighbor, and striketh him dead. even so is this matter; [27] For in the field did he find her; had the betrothed damsel even cried, there would have been none to aid her. [28] If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, who is not betrothed, and lay fast hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found: [29-30] Then shall the man who lieth with her give unto the father of the damsel fifty shekels of silver; and she shall become his wife, because he hath done violence to her, he shall not be at liberty to put her away all his days.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 23

[1] A man shall not take his lather's wife, and he shall not uncover his father's skirt. [2] He that is wounded in the testicles, or hath his privy member cut, shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord. [3] One born from prohibited connections shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even the tenth generation of him shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord. [4] An 'Ammonite and a Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even the tenth generation of him shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord, for ever; [5] For the reason, that they met you not with bread and

with water on the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because he hired against thee Bil'am the son of Beor of Pethor in Mesopotamia, to curse thee; [6] But the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Bil'am; and the Lord thy God changed unto thee the curse into a blessing, because the Lord thy God loved thee. [7] Thou shalt not seek their peace and their welfare all thy days, for ever. [8] Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother; thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land. [9] The children that are born unto them in the third generation, may enter of them into the congregation of the Lord. [10] When thou goest forth into camp against thy enemies, then keep thyself from every evil thing. [11] If there be among thee any man, that is not clean by reason of an occurrence by night; then shall he go abroad to without the camp, he shall not come within the camp; [12] But it shall be, that toward evening he shall bathe himself in water; and when the sun goeth down, he may come into the midst of the camp. [13] And a place shalt thou have without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: [14] And a spade shalt thou have with thy weapons: and it shall be, when thou sittest abroad, that thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt afterward cover that which cometh from thee; [15] For the Lord thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee and to give up thy enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy; that he see no unseemly thing in thee, and turn away from thee. [16] Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant who may escape unto thee from his master; [17] With thee shall he dwell, in the midst of thee, in the place which he may choose in any one of thy gates, where it seemeth best to him: thou shalt not oppress him. [18] There shall not be a prostitute of the daughters of Israel, and there shall not be a sodomite of the sons of Israel. [19] Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot, or the price of a dog, into the house of the Lord thy God for any vow; for both of these are equally an abomination unto the Lord thy God. [20] Thou shalt not take interest from thy brother, interest of money, interest of victuals, interest of any thing that is lent upon interest: [21] From an alien thou mayest take interest; but from thy brother thou shalt not take interest; in order that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the acquisition of thy hand, in the land whither thou goest to possess it. [22] When thou makest a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not delay to pay it; for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. [23] But if thou forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. [24] What is gone out of thy lips shalt thou keep and perform, as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God voluntarily, as thou hast spoken with thy mouth. [25] When thou comest into thy neighbor's vineyard, thou mayest eat grapes at thy own pleasure, till thou have enough; but into thy vessel shalt thou not put any. When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbor, thou mayest pluck ears with thy hand; but a sickle shalt thou not move over thy neighbor's standing corn.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 24

[1] When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass, that if she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some scandalous thing in her, he may write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her away out of his house; [2] And she shall depart out of his house; and if she go and become another man's wife; [3] And the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her away out of his house; or if the latter husband, who took her as his wife, should die: [4] Then shall her former husband, who had sent her away, not be at liberty to take her again to be his wife, after she hath been defiled; for it is abomination before the Lord; and thou shalt not bring sin upon the land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. [5] When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any public business: he shall be free for his house one year, and shall cheer up his wife whom he hath taken. [6] No man shall take to pledge the nether or the upper millstone; for he taketh a man's life to pledge. [7] If a man be found stealing any one of his brethren of the children of

Israel, and he treateth him as a slave, and selleth him: then shall that thief die; and thou shalt put the evil away from the midst of thee. [8] Take heed of the plague of leprosy, to observe diligently, and to do according to all that the priests, the Levites, may instruct you; as I have commanded them, so shall ye observe to do. [9] Remember what the Lord thy God did unto Miriam on the journey, at your coming forth out of Egypt. [10] When thou dost lend thy brother any thing as a loan, thou shalt not go into his house to take his pledge. [11] In the street shalt thou stand, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out unto thee the pledge into the street. [12] And if he be a poor man, thou shalt not lie down with his pledge: [13] Thou shalt punctually deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may lie under his own cover, and bless thee; and unto thee shall it be as righteousness before the Lord thy God. [14] Thou shalt not withhold the wages of a hired man, of the poor and needy, *whether he be* of thy brethren, or of the strangers that are in thy land within thy gates. [15] On the same day shalt thou give him his wages, that the sun may not go down upon it; for he is poor, and his soul longeth for it; so that he may not cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin in thee. [16] Fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall children be put to death for the fathers: for his own sin shall every man be put to death. [17] Thou shalt not pervert the cause of the stranger, or of the fatherless; and thou shalt not take in pledge the raiment of a widow; [18] But thou shalt remember that thou waste a bond-man in Egypt, and that the Lord thy God redeemed thee thence; therefore do I command thee to do this thing. [19] When thou cuttest down thy harvest in thy field, and forgettest a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go back to fetch it; for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow shall it be; in order that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thy hands. [20] When thou beatest thy olive-tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again; for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow shall it be. [21] When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean the small fruit afterward; for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow shall it be. [22] And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt; therefore do I command thee to do this thing:

Deuteronomy
Chapter 25

[1] If there be a controversy between men, and they come nigh unto a court of justice, and they judge them; and they justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked: [2] Then shall it be, if the guilty man deserve to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to the degree of his fault, by a *certain* number. [3] Forty stripes may he give him, not more; so that he shall not exceed to have him beaten above these with too many stripes, and thy brother be thus rendered vile before thy eyes. [4] Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he thresheth out the corn. [5] If brothers dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child: then shall the wife of the dead not be married abroad, unto a stranger; her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to himself for wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her. [6] And it shall be, that the first-born whom she may bear shall succeed in the name of his brother who is dead; so that his name be not blotted out of Israel. [7] And if the man have no desire to take his sister-in-law: then shall his sister-in-law go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform on me the duty of a husband's brother. [8] Then shall the elders of his city call him, and speak unto him; and if he persist, and say, I have no desire to take her: [9] Then shall his sister-in-law come nigh unto him in the presence of the elders, and pull his shoe from off his foot, and spit out before him, and shall commence and say, Thus shall be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house. [10] And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of the barefooted. [11] When men strive together one with the other, and the wife of the one draweth near to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand,

and taketh him by the secrets: [12] Then shalt thou cut off her hand, thy eye shall not have pity. [13] Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small. [14] Thou shalt not have in thy house divers measures, a great and a small. [15] A perfect and just weight shalt thou have, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have; in order that thy days may be prolonged in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee; [16] For an abomination of the Lord thy God is every one that doth such things, every one that acteth unrighteously. [17] Remember what ‘Amalek did unto thee, by the way, at your coming forth out of Egypt; [18] How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, all that were feeble behind thee, when thou was faint and weary; and he feared not God. [19] And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God giveth thee rest from all thy enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of ‘Amalek from under the heavens: thou shalt not forget.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 26

[1] And it shall come to pass, when thou art come in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and thou hast taken possession of it, and dwellest therein: [2] That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the soil, which thou shalt bring in from thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket; and thou shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God will choose to let his name dwell there. [3] And thou shalt come unto the priest that may be in those days, and thou shalt say unto him, I give thanks this day unto the Lord thy God, that I am come into the land which the Lord swore unto our fathers to give to us. [4] And the priest shall take the basket out of thy hand, and set it down before the altar of the Lord thy God. [5] And thou shalt commence and say before the Lord thy God, A Syrian, wandering about, was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a family few in number, and he became there a nation, great, mighty, and numerous. [6] And the Egyptians treated us ill, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard labor; [7] And then we cried unto the Eternal, the God of our fathers; and the Lord heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our trouble, and our oppression; [8] And the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terror, and with signs, and with wonders; [9] And he brought us unto this place, and gave unto us this land, a land flowing with milk and honey. [10] And now, behold, I have brought the first of the fruits of the soil, which thou hast given me, O Lord; and thou shalt set it down before the Lord thy God, and prostrate thyself before the Lord thy God; [11] And thou shalt rejoice with every good thing which the Lord thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thy house, thou, with the Levite, and the stranger that is in the midst of thee. [12] When thou hast made an end of giving away all the tithe of thy produce in the third year, the year of the tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, to the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, and they have eaten it within thy gates, and are satisfied: [13] Then shalt thou say before the Lord thy God, I have removed away the hallowed things out of the house, and I have also given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandment which thou hast commanded me; I have not deviated from thy commandments, and I have not forgotten; [14] I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I removed away aught thereof in an unclean state, nor have I given aught thereof for the dead: I have hearkened to the voice of the Lord my God, I have done all, just as thou hast commanded me. [15] Look down from the habitation of thy holiness, from the heavens, and bless thy people Israel, and the soil which thou hast given unto us, as thou hast sworn unto our fathers, a land flowing with milk and honey. [16] This day the Lord thy God commandeth thee to do these statutes and ordinances; and thou shalt keep and do them with all thy heart, and with all thy soul. [17] Thou hast this day acknowledged the Lord, that he is thy God, and that thou wilt walk in his ways, and keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his ordinances, and hearken unto his

voice; [18] And the Lord hath acknowledged thee this day, that thou art unto him a peculiar people, as he hath spoken unto thee, and that thou shouldst keep all his commandments; [19] So that he may set thee highest above all nations that he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honor; and that thou mayest be a holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 27

[1] And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep the whole commandment which I command you this day. [2] And it shall be on the day when ye pass over the Jordan unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set up for thyself great stones, and cover them with plaster; [3] And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, so soon as thou art passed over; in order that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, a land flowing with milk and honey; as the Lord, the God of thy fathers, hath spoken unto thee. [4] And it shall be so soon as ye are gone over the Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, on mount ‘Ebal; and thou shalt cover them with plaster. [5] And thou shalt build there an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them. [6] Of whole stones shalt thou build the altar of the Lord thy God; and thou shalt offer thereupon burnt-offerings unto the Lord thy God; [7] And thou shalt slay peace-offerings, and eat *them* there; and thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God. [8] And thou shalt write upon the statues all the words of this law, very plainly. [9] And Moses with the priests, the Levites, spoke unto all Israel, saying, Be attentive, and hearken, O Israel! this day art thou become a people unto the Lord thy God. [10] Thou shalt therefore hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day. [11] And Moses commanded the people on the same day, saying, [12] These shall stand upon mount Gerizzim to bless the people, when ye are come over the Jordan: Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin. [13] And these shall stand for the sake of the curse upon mount ‘Ebal: Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali. [14] And the Levites shall commence, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice, [15] Cursed be the man who maketh a graven or molten image, the abomination of the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place; and all the people shall answer, and say, Amen. [16] Cursed be he that holdeth in light esteem his father or his mother; and all the people shall say, Amen. [17] Cursed be he that removeth the landmark of his neighbor; and all the people shall say, Amen. [18] Cursed be he that causeth the blind to wander out of the way; and all the people shall say, Amen. [19] Cursed be he that perverteth the cause of the stranger, of the fatherless, and of the widow; and all the people shall say, Amen. [20] Cursed be he that lieth with his father’s wife; because he uncovereth his father’s skirt; and all the people shall say, Amen. [21] Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast; and all the people shall say, Amen. [22] Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother; and all the people shall say, Amen. [23] Cursed be he that lieth with his mother-in-law; and all the people shall say, Amen. [24] Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbor secretly; and all the people shall say, Amen. [25] Cursed be he that taketh a bribe to slay a person, an innocent blood; and all the people shall say, Amen. [26] Cursed be he that executeth not the words of this law to do them; and all the people shall say, Amen.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 28

[1] And it shall come to pass, if thou wilt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee highest above all nations of the earth. [2] And all these blessings shall come upon thee, and overtake thee; because thou wilt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God. [3] Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field. [4] Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy cattle, and the young of thy flocks. [5] Blessed shall be thy basket and thy kneading-through. [6] Blessed shalt thou be at thy coming in, and blessed shalt thou be at thy going out. [7] The Lord will cause thy enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: on one way shall they come out against thee, and on seven ways shall they flee before thee. [8] The Lord will command upon thee the blessing in thy storehouse, and in all the acquisitions of thy hand; and he trill bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. [9] The Lord will raise thee up unto himself as a holy people, as he hath sworn unto thee; if thou wilt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways. [10] And all the nations of the earth shall see, that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee. [11] And the Lord will make thee pre-eminent for good, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord swore unto thy fathers to give unto thee. [12] The Lord will open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven, to give the rain of thy land in its season, and to bless all the work of thy hand; and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow. [13] And the Lord will constitute thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt only be uppermost, and thou shalt not be beneath; if thou wilt hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day to observe and to do; [14] And thou wilt not go aside from all the words which I command thee this day, to the right, or to the left, to go after strange gods, to serve them. [15] But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day: that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. [16] Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field. [17] Cursed shall be thy basket and thy kneading-trough. [18] Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy cattle, and the young of the flocks. [19] Cursed shalt thou be at thy coming in, and cursed shalt thou be at thy going out. [20] The Lord will send out against thee misfortune, confusion, and failure, in all the occupation of thy hand which thou mayest engage in; until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, that thou hast forsaken me. [21] The Lord will cause the pestilence to cleave unto thee, until it have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it. [22] The Lord will smite thee with consumption, and with fever, and with inflammation, and with extreme burning, and with drought, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou be lost. [23] And thy heavens that are over thy head shall be copper, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron. [24] The Lord will give as the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed. [25] The Lord will cause thee to be smitten before thy enemies: on one way shalt thou go out against them, and on seven ways shalt thou flee before them; and thou shalt become a horror unto all the kingdoms of the earth. [26] And thy carcass shall become food unto all the fowls of the heavens, and unto the beasts of the earth, but with no one to scare them away. [27] The Lord will smite thee with the inflammatory disease of Egypt, and with the hemorrhoids, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou shalt not be able to be healed. [28] The Lord will sinite thee with madness, and with blindness, and with confusion of heart; [29] And thou shalt grope about at noonday, as the blind gropeth about in the darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways; and thou shalt be only oppressed and robbed all the days, but with no one to help. [30] A wife wilt thou betroth, and another man shall lie with her; a house wilt thou build, and thou shalt not dwell therein; a vineyard wilt thou plant, and thou shalt not

redeem it. [31] Thy ox shall be slain before thy eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof; thy ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be brought back to thee; thy sheep shall be given unto thy enemies, without any one to help thee. [32] Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thy eyes shall look on, and fail with longing for them all the day long; but without any power in thy hand. [33] The fruit of thy soil, and all thy exertion, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt only be oppressed and crushed all the days. [34] And thou shalt become mad from the sight of thy eyes which thou wilt see. [35] The Lord will smite thee with a sore inflammation upon the knees, and upon the legs, of which thou shalt not be able to be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head. [36] The Lord will drive thee, and thy king whom thou wilt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and thou wilt serve there strange gods, of wood and stone. [37] And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all the nations whither the Lord will lead thee. [38] Much seed wilt thou carry out into the field, yet but little shalt thou gather in; for the locust shall consume it. [39] Vineyards wilt thou plant and dress; but wine shalt thou not drink nor lay up; for the worms shall eat them. [40] Olive-trees wilt thou have throughout all thy borders; but with the oil shalt thou not anoint thyself; for thy olive shall cast the fruit. [41] Sons and daughters wilt thou beget; but they shall not remain thine: for they shall go into captivity. [42] All thy trees and the fruit of thy land shall the cricket strip bare. [43] The stranger that is in the midst of thee shall get up above thee higher and higher; but thou shalt come down lower and lower; [44] He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him; he shall become the head, and thou shalt become the tail. [45] And there shall come upon thee all these curses, and they shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou didst not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he hath commanded thee; [46] And they shall remain on thee for a sign and for a token, and on thy seed, for ever. [47] For the reason that thou didst not serve the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, while there was an abundance of all things; [48] Therefore shalt thou serve thy enemies whom the Lord will send out against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of every thing; and they will put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until they have destroyed thee. [49] The Lord will bring up against thee a nation from afar, from the end of the earth, as the eagle rusheth down; a nation whose tongue thou wilt not understand; [50] A nation of a fierce countenance, that will not have respect for the old, nor show favor to the young; [51] And it will eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy soil, until thou be destroyed; so that it will not leave unto thee corn, wine, or oil, the increase of thy cattle, or the young of thy flocks, until it have ruined thee. [52] And it will besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and strong walls come down, wherein thou trustest, throughout all thy land; and it will besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the Lord thy God hath given thee. [53] And thou shalt eat the fruit of thy own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, whom the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thy enemy will distress thee. [54] The man that is the most tender among thee, and who is very delicate,—his eye shall look enviously toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children whom he may spare; [55] So as not to give to any of them of the flesh of his children which he may eat; because there is nothing left unto him, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thy enemy will distress thee in all thy gates. [56] The woman, the most tender among thee, and the most delicate, who hath never adventured to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness,—her eye shall look enviously toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter, [57] And toward her young one that is come from between her feet, and toward her children which she hath born; for she shall eat them for want of every thing secretly, in the siege and in the straitness, wherewith thy enemy will distress thee in thy gates. [58] If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law which are written in this book; to fear this glorious and fearful name, the Lord thy God: [59] Then will the Lord render peculiar thy plagues, and the plagues of thy seed, plagues great, and of long continuance, and sicknesses sore, and of long continuance. [60] And he will bring back upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, of which thou wast afraid; and they shall cleave unto thee. [61] Also every sickness, and every plague which is not written in the book of this law, will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. [62] And ye shall be left but few in number, instead of that ye once were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou didst not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God. [63] And it shall come to pass, that, as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you, so will the Lord rejoice over you to bring you to nought, and to destroy you; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. [64] And the Lord will scatter thee among all the nations, from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; and there wilt thou serve strange gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. [65] And

among these nations shalt thou find no ease, and there shall not be any rest for the sole of thy foot: and the Lord will give thee there a trembling heart, and a failing of eyes, and a faintness of soul. 66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt be in dread day and night, and thou shalt have no confidence of thy life; 67 In the morning thou wilt say, Who would but grant that it were only evening! and at evening thou wilt say, Who would but grant that it were only morning! from the dread of thy heart which thou wilt experience, and from the sight of thy eyes which thou wilt see. 68 And the Lord will bring thee back to Egypt in ships, by the way whereof I have spoken unto thee, Thou shalt no more see it again: and there will ye offer yourselves for sale unto your enemies for bond-men and bond-women, without any one to buy you. These are the words of the covenant, which the Lord commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant which he had made with them in Horeb.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 29

1 And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye yourselves have seen all that the Lord hath done before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; 2 The great proofs which thy eyes have seen, those great signs, and miracles: 3 Yet the Lord gave you not a heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, until this day. 4 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness; your clothes did not fall worn out from off you, and thy shoe did not fall worn out from off thy foot. 5 Bread have ye not eaten, and wine or strong drink have ye not drunk; in order that ye might understand that I am the Lord your God. 6 And when ye came unto this place, Sichon the king of Cheshbon, and ‘Og the king of Bashan went out against us unto battle, and we smote them: 7 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of the Menassites. 8 Keep ye therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do. 9 Ye are standing this day, all of you, before the Lord your God; your heads of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, all the men of Israel, 10 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in the midst of thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water: 11 That thou shouldst enter into the covenant of the Lord thy God, and into his oath of denunciation, which the Lord thy God maketh with thee this day. 12 In order to raise thee up today unto himself for a people, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath spoken unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 13 And not with you alone do I make this covenant and this oath; 14 But with him that is standing here with us this day before the Lord our God, and with him that is not here with us this day. 15 (For ye know how we dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we passed through the nations through which ye have passed; 16 And ye saw their abominations, and their idols, of wood and stone, silver and gold, which they had with them:) 17 So that there may not be among you a man, or a woman, or a family, or a tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to go to serve the gods of these nations; that there may not be among you a root that beareth abundantly poison and wormwood. 18 And it might come to pass, when he heareth the words of this denunciation, that he would bless himself in his heart, saying, There will be peace unto me, though I walk in the stubbornness of my heart; in order that the indulgence of the passions may appease the thirst *for them*: 19 The Lord will not pardon him; but then the anger of the Lord and his jealousy will smoke against that man, and there shall rest upon him all the curse that is written in this book; and the Lord will blot out his name from under the heavens. 20 And the Lord will single him out unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the denunciations of the covenant which is written in this book of the law. 21 And the latest generation, your children that will rise up after you, and the stranger that will come from a far land, will say, when they see the plagues of that land, and its sufferings with which the Lord hath smitten it; 22 *That* the whole soil thereof is

brimstone, and salt, and a burning waste, which is not sown, and beareth not, and in which no kind of grass springeth up, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboyim, which the Lord overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:— [23] Even all the nations will say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? whence the heat of this great anger? [24] Then shall men say, Because they had forsaken the covenant of the Lord, the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt; [25] And they went and served other gods, and bowed down to them, gods which they knew not, and which he had not assigned unto them; [26] And the anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring upon it the entire curse that is written in this book; [27] And the Lord plucked them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and he cast them into another land, as it is this day. [28-29] The secret things belong unto the Lord our God; but those things which are publicly known belong unto us and to our children for ever, to do all the words of this law.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 30

[1] And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou reflectest on them in thy heart among all the nations, whither the Lord thy God hath driven thee, [2] So that thou returnest unto the Lord thy God, and hearkenest unto his voice according to all that I command this day, thou and thy children, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul: [3] That then the Lord thy God will restore thy captivity, and have mercy upon thee; and he will again gather thee from all the nations, whither the Lord thy God hath scattered thee. [4] If thy outcasts be at the outmost parts of heaven, from there will the Lord thy God gather thee, and from there will he fetch thee: [5] And the Lord thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. [6] And the Lord thy God will circumcise thy heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, in order that thou mayest live. [7] And the Lord thy God will put all these denunciations upon thy enemies, and on those that hate thee, who have persecuted thee. [8] And thou wilt return and hearken unto the voice of the Lord, and thou wilt do all his commandments which I command thee this day. [9] And the Lord thy God will make thee pre-eminent in every work of thy hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good; for the Lord will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers; [10] If thou wilt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law; if thou wilt return unto the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul. [11] For this commandment which I command thee this day, is not hidden from thee, nor is it far off. [12] It is not in heaven; that thou shouldst say, Who will go up for us to heaven, and fetch it down unto us, and cause us to hear it, that we may do it? [13] Neither is it beyond the sea; that thou shouldst say, Who will go over the sea for us, and fetch it unto us, and cause us to hear it, that we may do it! [14] But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it. [15] See, I have set before thee this day life and the good, death and the evil; [16] In that I command thee this day to love the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his ordinances; that thou mayest live and multiply; and that the Lord thy God may bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. [17] But if thy heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hearken, and thou sufferest thyself to be drawn away, and thou bowest down to other gods, and servest them: [18] I announce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish; ye shall not remain many days upon the land, whither thou passest over the Jordan to go thither to possess it. [19] I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse; therefore choose thou life, in order that thou mayest live, both thou and thy seed; [20] To love the

Lord thy God, to hearken to his voice, and to cleave unto him; for he is thy life, and the length of thy days; that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give unto them.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 31

[1] And Moses went and spoke these words unto all Israel. [2] And he said unto them, I am a hundred and twenty years old this day; I am not able any more to go out and come in; for the Lord hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan. [3] The Lord thy God it is who goeth over before thee; he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt dispossess them: Joshua it is who goeth over before thee, as the Lord hath spoken. [4] And the Lord will do unto them as he hath done to Sichon and to ‘Og, the kings of the Emorites, and unto their land, whom he hath destroyed. [5] And the Lord will give them up before you; and ye shall do unto them according unto the whole of the commandment which I have commanded you. [6] Be strong and of a good courage, be not afraid and be not dismayed on account of them; for the Lord thy God it is that goeth with thee; he will not let thee fail, nor forsake thee. [7] And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him before the eyes of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage; for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give unto them; and thou shalt divide it for them as a possession. [8] And the Lord it is that goeth before thee; he will be with thee, he will not let thee fail, nor will he forsake thee: fear not, nor be thou discouraged. [9] And Moses wrote down this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, who bore the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and unto all the elders of Israel. [10] And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years, at the fixed time of the year of release, on the feast of tabernacles, [11] When all Israel come to appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he will choose, shalt thou read this law in the presence of all Israel in their hearing. [12] Assemble the people together, the men, and the women, and the children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates; in order that they may hear, and in order that they may learn how they are to fear the Lord your God, and observe to do all the words of this law; [13] And that their children, who have not yet any knowledge, may hear, and learn to fear the Lord your God, all the days which ye live in the land whither ye go over the Jordan to possess it. [14] And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die; call Joshua, and place yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge: and Moses and Joshua went, and placed themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. [15] And the Lord appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of cloud; and the pillar of cloud stood at the door of the tabernacle. [16] And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers: and then will this people rise up, and go astray after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be in the midst of them, and they will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them. [17] And my anger shall be kindled against them on that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be given to be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall overtake them; and they will say on that day, Is it not, because my God is not in the midst of me, that these evils have overtaken me? [18] But I will assuredly hide my face on that day on account of all the evils which they have wrought, because they have turned unto other gods. [19] Now therefore write ye for yourselves this song, and teach it the children of Israel, put it in their mouth; in order that this song may become for me a witness against the children of Israel. [20] For when I shall have brought them into the land which I have sworn unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and grown fat: then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant. [21] And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles have befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouth of their seed; for I know their inclination which they have shown, even this

day, before I have brought them into the land which I have sworn. [22] And Moses wrote down this song on the same day, and taught it the children of Israel. [23] And he gave a charge unto Joshua the son of Nun, and said, Be strong and of a good courage; for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I have sworn unto them; and I will be with thee. [24] And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished, [25] That Moses commanded the Levites, the bearers of the ark of the covenant of the Lord, saying, [26] Take this book of the law, and put it at the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may remain there against thee for a witness. [27] For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, have ye been rebellious against the Lord, and how much more after my death? [28] Assemble unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers; and I will speak in their ears these words, and I will call as witnesses against them the heavens and the earth. [29] For I know that after my death ye will to a surety become corrupt, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and that the evil will befall you in the latter days, when ye do the evil in the eyes of the Lord, to incense him through the work of your hands. [30] And Moses spoke in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 32

[1] Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and let the earth hear the words of my mouth. [2] My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as heavy rains upon the grass, and as showers upon herbs. [3] When I call on the name of the Lord, ascribe ye greatness unto our God. [4] He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are just: the God of truth and without iniquity, just and upright is he. [5] The corruption is not his, it is the defect of his children, of the perverse and crooked generation. [6] Will ye thus requite the Lord, O people, worthless and unwise? is he not thy father who hath bought thee? is it not he who hath made thee, and established thee? [7] Remember the days of old, consider the years of former generations; ask thy father, and he will tell thee; thy elders, and they will say it unto thee: [8] When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of man: he set the bounds of the tribes according to the number of the sons of Israel. [9] For the portion of the Lord is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance. [10] He found him in a desert land, and in the waste of the howling of the wilderness; he encircled him, he watched him, he guarded him as the apple of his eye. [11] As an eagle stirreth up his nest, fluttereth over his young, spreadeth abroad his wings, seizeth them, beareth them aloft on his pinions: [12] So did the Lord alone lead him, and there was not with him a stranger god. [13] He caused him to stride on the high places of the earth, and he ate the products of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty stone; [14] Cream of cows, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of wheat; and of the blood of the grape thou drunkest unmixed wine. [15] Thus did Yeshurun grow fat, and he kicked; *thou art grown fat, thick, fleshy;* and then he forsook the God who made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. [16] They incensed him with strange gods, with abominations they provoked him to anger. [17] They sacrificed unto evil spirits, things that are not god, gods that they know not, new ones lately come up, which your fathers dreaded not. [18] Of the Rock that begat thee thou wast unmindful, and forgottest the God that had brought thee forth. [19] And the Lord saw this, and he was angry; because of the provoking of his sons and of his daughters. [20] And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end will be; for a perverse generation are they, children in whom there is no faith. [21] They have moved me to wrath with things that are not god; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities; and I too will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a worthless nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in my anger, and it burneth unto the lowest deep; and it consumeth the earth with her products, and it setteth on fire the foundations of the mountains. 23 I will heap upon them miseries; all my arrows will I spend upon them. 24 They shall be wasted with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter deadly disease; also the tooth of beasts will I let loose against them, with the poison of serpents that crawl in the dust. 25 Without shall the sword destroy, and terror within the chambers, both the young man and the virgin, the suckling with the man of gray hairs. 26 I said, I would drive them into one corner, I would cause their remembrance to cease from among men: 27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their oppressors should mistake the truth, lest they should say, Our hand is high, and the Lord hath not wrought all this. 28 For a nation void of counsel are they, and there is no understanding in them. 29 If they were but wise, they would understand this, they would consider their latter end! 30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, unless their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had delivered them up? 31 For not as our Rock is their rock, even our enemies themselves being judges. 32 For from the vine of Sodom is their vine, and from the fields of Gomorrah; their grapes are grapes of gall, they bear bitter clusters. 33 The poison of serpents is their wine, and the deadly venom of asps. 34 Behold! this is laid up in store with me, it is sealed up among my treasures! 35 Mine are vengeance and recompense, at the time that their foot shall slip; for nigh draweth the day of their calamity, and the future speedeth along for them. 36 For the Lord will espouse the cause of his people, and bethink himself concerning his servants: when he seeth that their power is gone, and the guarded and fortified axe no more. 37 Then will he say, Where are their gods, the rock in whom they trusted, 38 They that ate the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink-offerings? let them arise and help you, let them be a protection over you. 39 See now that I, even I, am he, ard there is no god with me: I alone kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal; and no one can deliver out of my hand. 40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever. 41 When I whet my glittering sword, and my hand taketh hold on judgment: I will render vengeance unto my enemies, and those that hate me will I requite. 42 I will make my arrows drunken with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; from the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the crushed head of the enemy. 43 Speak aloud, O ye nations, the praises of his people; for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and vengeance will he render to his adversaries, and forgive his land, and people. 44 And Moses came and spoke all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshea the son of Nun. 45 And when Moses had made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel: 46 He said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify against you this day, so that ye may command them your children, to observe to do all the words of this law. 47 For it is not a vain word for you; on the contrary, it is your life; and through this word shall ye live many days in the land, whither ye go over the Jordan to possess it. 48 And the Lord spoke unto Moses on that self-same day, saying, 49 Get thee up into this mountain of ‘Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is in front of Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession; 50 And die on the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died on mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people; 51 Because ye trespassed against me in the midst of the children of Israel at the waters of contention at Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel. 52 For from afar shalt thou see the land; but thither shalt thou not go unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 33

1 And this is the blessing, wherewith Moses, the man of God, blessed the children of Israel before his death. 2 And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them: he shone forth from mount Paran, and he came from

among myriads of saints; from his right hand he gave a fiery law unto them. [3] Yea, thou also lovedst the tribes; all their saints were in thy hand; and they, prostrate before thy feet, received thy words. [4] "The law which Moses commanded us, is the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob." [5] Thus became he king in Yeshurun, when the heads of the people were assembled, as one the tribes of Israel. [6] May Reuben live, and not die; and may not his men be few. [7] And this is *the blessing* of Judah, and he said, Hear, Lord, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: let the power of his hands contend for him; and be thou a help to him from his adversaries. [8] And of Levi he said, Thy Thummim and thy Urim are with thy holy man, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah; [9] Who said of his father and of his mother, I have not seen him; and who did not acknowledge his brothers, nor regarded his own children; for they observe thy word, and thy covenant they keep. [10] They shall teach thy ordinances unto Jacob, and thy law unto Israel: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt-sacrifice upon thy altar. [11] Bless, O Lord, his substance, and receive favorably the work of his hands: crush the loins of those that rise up against him, and those that hate him, that they cannot rise again. [12] And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Lord *is he*, he shall dwell in safety by him: he will shield him all the day long, and between his shoulders will he dwell. [13] And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the Lord be his land, through the precious gift of heaven, through the dew, and through the deep that coucheth beneath, [14] And through the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and through the precious things put forth by the moon, [15] And through the best things of the ancient mountains, and through the precious things of the everlasting hills, [16] And through the precious things of the earth and its fulness, and through the goodwill of him that dwelt in the thorn-bush: may this blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the crown of the head of him that was separated from his brothers. [17] His first-born steer is adorned with glory, and his horns are like the horns of reem; with them shall he push nations together to the ends of the earth: and they are the myriads of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Menasseh. [18] And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents. [19] They will call the tribes unto the mountain; there will they offer sacrifices of righteousness; for they will suck the abundance of the seas, and the treasures hid in the sand. [20] And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: like a lioness lieth he down, and teareth off the arm with the crown of the head. [21] And he provided the first part for himself, because there is the field of the law-giver, of the hidden; and he went forth at the head of the people: he executed the justice of the Lord, and his judgments with Israel. [22] And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion’s whelp, that leapeth forth from Bashan. [23] And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favor, and full of the blessing of the Lord, take thou possession of the west and the south. [24] And of Asher he said, More than *all* the children be Asher blessed: he shall be the most favored of his brethren, and bathe his foot in oil. [25] Iron and copper shall be thy bolts; and as thy *younger* days so shall thy old age be. [26] There is none like unto the God of Yeshurun, who rideth to help thee upon the heavens, and in his excellency upon the skies. [27] Thy refuge is the eternal God, and here beneath, the everlasting arms; and he thrust out the enemy from before thee; and he said, Destroy. [28] And then dwelt Israel in safety, alone, the fountain of Jacob; in a land of corn and wine; also its heavens shall drop down dew. [29] Happy art thou, O Israel! who is like unto thee, O people, saved by the Lord, the Shield of thy help, and who is the Sword of thy excellency! and thy enemies shall fawn upon thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high-places.

Deuteronomy
Chapter 34

[1] And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mount of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is before Jericho; and the Lord showed him all the land *from* Gil’ad unto Dan, [2] And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Menasseh, and

all the land of Judah, unto the western sea. [3] And the south, and the plain, the valley of Jericho, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar. [4] And the Lord said unto him, This is the land which I swore unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it: I have let thee see it with thy eyes, but thither shalt thou not go over. [5] And Moses the servant of the Lord died there in the land of Moab, according to the order of the Lord. [6] And he buried him in the valley in the land of Moab, opposite Beth-peor; but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day. [7] And Moses was a hundred and twenty years old when he died; his eye was not dimmed, and his natural force had not abated. [8] And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days; and then were ended the days of weeping and mourning for Moses. [9] And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him; and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did, as the Lord had commanded Moses. [10] And there arose not a prophet since then in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Lord knew face to face, [11] In respect to all the signs and the wonders, which the Lord had sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land, [12] And in respect to all that mighty hand, and in all the great terrific deeds which Moses displayed before the eyes of all Israel.

Matthew
Chapter 1

1 The book of the genealogy of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. 2 Abraham was the father of Isaac; and Isaac the father of Jacob; and Jacob the father of Judah and his brothers; 3 And Judah the father of Perez and Zarah by Tamar; and Perez the father of Hezron; and Hezron the father of Ram; 4 And Ram the father of Amminadab; and Amminadab the father of Nahshon; and Nahshon the father of Salma; 5 And Salma the father of Boaz by Rahab; and Boaz the father of Obed by Ruth; and Obed the father of Jesse; 6 And Jesse the father of David the king; and David the king the father of Solomon by her who had been the wife of Uriah; 7 And Solomon the father of Rehoboam; and Rehoboam the father of Abijah; and Abijah the father of Asa; 8 And Asa the father of Jehoshaphat; and Jehoshaphat the father of Joram; and Joram the father of Azariah; 9 And Azariah the father of Jotham; and Jotham the father of Ahaz; and Ahaz the father of Hezekiah; 10 And Hezekiah the father of Manasseh; and Manasseh the father of Amon; and Amon the father of Josiah; 11 And Josiah the father of Jeconiah and his brothers, about the time they were carried away to Babylon: 12 And after the exile to Babylon, Jeconiah became the father of Shealtiel; and Shealtiel the father of Zerubbabel; 13 And Zerubbabel the father of Abiud; and Abiud the father of Eliakim; and Eliakim the father of Azor; 14 And Azor the father of Zadok; and Zadok the father of Achim; and Achim the father of Eliud; 15 And Eliud the father of Eleazar; and Eleazar the father of Matthan; and Matthan the father of Jacob; 16 And Jacob the father of Joseph, the husband of Mary, by whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. 17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the exile to Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the exile to Babylon to Christ are fourteen generations. 18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ happened in this way: When his mother Mary was betrothed to Joseph, before they came together, she was found to be with child by the Holy Spirit. 19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to disgrace her, decided to divorce her secretly. 20 But while he thought on these things, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, Joseph, son of David, do not fear to take Mary as your wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. 21 And she shall bring forth a son, and you shall call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. 22 Now all this was done to fulfill that which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, 23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which translated means, God with us. 24 Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took her as his wife: 25 And kept her a virgin until she had brought forth a son: and he called his name JESUS.

Matthew
Chapter 2

1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men came from the east to Jerusalem, 2 Saying, Where is he who has been born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and have come to worship him. 3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he inquired of them where the

Christ was to be born. [5] And they said to him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it was written by the prophet, [6] And you Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are not the least among the princes of Judah: for out of you shall come a Governor, who shall rule my people Israel. [7] Then Herod, when he had secretly called the wise men, ascertained from them at what time the star appeared. [8] And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the child; and when you have found him, bring me word, that I may come and worship him also. [9] When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, until it came and stood over where the child was. [10] When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceedingly great joy. [11] And when they had come into the house, they saw the child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented to him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. [12] And being warned by God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed to their own country by another way. [13] And when they had departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I bring you word: for Herod will seek the child, to destroy him. [14] And he arose, and took the child and his mother by night, and departed to Egypt: [15] And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt I have called my son. [16] Then Herod, when he saw that he had been tricked by the wise men, was exceedingly angry, and sent forth, and killed all the children who were in Bethlehem, and in all the region, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had ascertained from the wise men. [17] Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, [18] In Rama there was heard a voice, weeping, and loud lamentation, Rachel weeping for her children, and she would not be comforted, because they were no more. [19] But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, [20] Saying, Arise, and take the child and his mother, and go to the land of Israel: for those who sought the child's life are dead. [21] And he arose, and took the child and his mother, and came to the land of Israel. [22] But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning in Judaea in the place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there: and, being warned by God in a dream, he turned aside to the regions of Galilee: [23] And he came and lived in a city called Nazareth: that what was spoken by the prophets might be fulfilled, He shall be called a Nazarene.

Matthew
Chapter 3

[1] In those days John the Baptist came, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, [2] And saying, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. [3] For this is he who was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah, when he said, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. [4] And John had a garment of camel's hair, and a leather girdle about his waist; and his food was locusts and wild honey. [5] Then Jerusalem, and all Judaea, went out to him, and all the region around the Jordan, [6] And were baptized by him in the Jordan, confessing their sins. [7] But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come for baptism, he said to them, You brood of vipers, who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? [8] Therefore, bring forth fruit in keeping with repentance: [9] And do not think to say to yourselves, We have Abraham as our father: for I say to you, that God is able from these stones to raise up children to Abraham. [10] And now the axe is laid to the root of the trees: therefore every tree which does not bring forth good fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire. [11] I baptize you with water for repentance: but he who comes after me is mightier than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry: he shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit, and with fire. [12] His winnowing fork is in his hand, and he will thoroughly clean his threshing floor, and gather his wheat into the barn; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. [13] Then Jesus came from Galilee to the Jordan to John, to be baptized by him. [14] But

John tried to prevent him, saying, I need to be baptized by you, and do you come to me? 15 And Jesus answered him, Let it be so now: for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness. Then he consented. 16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up immediately out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened to him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: 17 And lo, a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Matthew
Chapter 4

1 Then Jesus was led up by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil. 2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was hungry. 3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If you are the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God. 5 Then the devil took him up into the holy city, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, 6 And said to him, If you are the Son of God, cast yourself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning you: and on their hands they shall bear you up, lest at any time you dash your foot against a stone. 7 Jesus said to him, Again it is written, You shall not tempt the Lord your God. 8 Again, the devil took him to an exceedingly high mountain, and showed him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 And said to him, All these things will I give you, if you will fall down and worship me. 10 Then Jesus said to him, Begone, Satan: for it is written, You shall worship the Lord your God, and him only shall you serve. 11 Then the devil left him, and, behold, angels came and ministered to him. 12 Now when Jesus heard that John had been cast into prison, he departed into Galilee; 13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and lived in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the region of Zebulun and Naphtali: 14 That what was spoken by Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, 15 The land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles; 16 The people who sat in darkness have seen a great light; and to those who sat in the region and shadow of death, a light has sprung up. 17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 18 And walking by the sea of Galilee, he saw two brothers, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishermen. 19 And he said to them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. 20 And they immediately left their nets, and followed him. 21 And going on from there, he saw two other brothers, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. 22 And they immediately left the boat and their father, and followed him. 23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every kind of disease and every kind of infirmity among the people. 24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought to him all sick people who were taken with various diseases and torments, those who were possessed by devils, and those who were epileptic, and paralytics; and he healed them. 25 And great multitudes of people followed him from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from beyond the Jordan.

Matthew
Chapter 5

[1] And seeing the multitudes, he went up on the mountain: and when he sat down, his disciples came to him: [2] And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, [3] Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. [4] Blessed are those who mourn: for they shall be comforted. [5] Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. [6] Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness: for they shall be filled. [7] Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. [8] Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. [9] Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called sons of God. [10] Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. [11] Blessed are you, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. [12] Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you. [13] You are the salt of the earth: but if the salt has lost its taste, with what shall it be salted? it is no longer good for anything, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot by men. [14] You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. [15] Nor do men light a lamp, and put it under a bushel, but on a lampstand; and it gives light to all who are in the house. [16] Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father who is in heaven. [17] Do not think that I have come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I have not come to destroy, but to fulfill. [18] For truly I say to you, Until heaven and earth pass away, not the smallest letter, not the least stroke, shall by any means pass away from the law, until all is fulfilled. [19] Therefore, whoever shall break one of the least commandments, and shall so teach men to do, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. [20] For I say to you, That unless your righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you shall never enter into the kingdom of heaven. [21] You have heard that it was said to them of old, You shall not kill; and whoever shall kill shall be subject to judgment: [22] But I say to you, That whoever is angry with his brother shall be in danger of judgment: and whoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whoever shall say, You fool, shall be in danger of the hell of fire. [23] Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you; [24] Leave your gift before the altar, and go your way; first be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift. [25] Come to terms with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him; lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and you be cast into prison. [26] Truly I say to you, You shall by no means come out of there, until you have paid the last farthing. [27] You have heard that it was said, You shall not commit adultery: [28] But I say to you, That whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart. [29] And if your right eye causes you to sin, pluck it out, and cast it from you: for it is better for you that one of your members should perish, than that your whole body should be cast into hell. [30] And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off, and cast it from you: for it is better for you that one of your members should perish, than that your whole body should be cast into hell. [31] It has been said, Whoever shall divorce his wife, let him give her a certificate of divorce: [32] But I say to you, That whoever shall divorce his wife, except for the cause of unchastity, causes her to commit adultery: and whoever shall marry a woman who has been divorced commits adultery. [33] Again, you have heard that it has been said to them of old, You shall not swear falsely, but shall fulfill your oaths to the Lord: [34] But I say to you, Do not swear at all; either by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35] Or by the earth; for it is his footstool: or by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36] Nor shall you swear by your head, because you can not make one hair white or black. [37] But let your statements be, Yes for yes; No for no: for whatever is more than these comes from the evil one. [38] You have heard that it has been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: [39] But I say to you, Do not resist evil: but whoever shall strike you on your right cheek, turn to him the other also. [40] And if any man wants to sue you, and take away your shirt, let him have your coat also. [41] And whoever shall compel you to go one mile, go with him two. [42] Give to him who asks from you, and do not turn away from him who would borrow from you. [43] You have heard that it has been said, You shall love your neighbour, and hate your enemy. [44] But I say to you, Love your enemies, and pray for those who persecute you; [45] That you may be sons of your Father who is in heaven:

for he makes his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust. [46] For if you love those who love you, what reward have you? do not even the tax gatherers do the same? [47] And if you greet your brethren only, what are you doing more than others? do not even the Gentiles do the same? [48] Therefore be perfect, as your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

Matthew
Chapter 6

[1] Take heed that you do not practice your righteousness before men, to be seen by them: otherwise you have no reward from your Father who is in heaven. [2] Therefore, when you give alms, do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have praise from men. Truly I say to you, They have received their reward. [3] But when you give alms, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing: [4] That your alms may be in secret: and your Father who sees in secret shall reward you. [5] And when you pray, do not be like the hypocrites: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and at the corners of the streets, that they may be seen by men. Truly I say to you, They have received their reward. [6] But you, when you pray, enter into your inner room, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father who is in secret; and your Father who sees in secret shall reward you. [7] But when you pray, do not use meaningless repetition, as the Gentiles do: for they think that they shall be heard for their many words. [8] Therefore, do not be like them: for your Father knows what things you have need of, before you ask him. [9] Therefore, pray in this manner: Our Father in heaven, Hallowed be your name. [10] Your kingdom come. Your will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. [11] Give us this day our daily bread. [12] And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven our debtors. [13] And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. [14] For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15] But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses. [16] Moreover, when you fast, do not look somber as the hypocrites do: for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen by men to be fasting. Truly I say to you, They have received their reward. [17] But you, when you fast, anoint your head, and wash your face; [18] That you may not be seen fasting by men, but by your Father who is in secret: and your Father, who sees in secret, shall reward you. [19] Do not lay up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal: [20] But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in and steal: [21] For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. [22] The light of the body is the eye: therefore, if your eye is sound, your whole body shall be full of light. [23] But if your eye is bad, your whole body shall be full of darkness. Therefore, if the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness! [24] No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon. [25] Therefore I say to you, Do not be anxious about your life, what you shall eat, or what you shall drink; nor for your body, what you shall put on. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothing? [26] Behold the birds of the air: they do not sow, nor do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? [27] Which of you by being anxious can add one cubit to the span of his life? [28] And why are you anxious about clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they do not toil, nor do they spin: [29] And yet I say to you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. [30] Therefore, if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O men of little faith? [31] Therefore, do not be anxious, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, With what shall we be clothed? [32] After all these things the Gentiles seek: but your heavenly Father knows that you have need of all these things. [33] But

seek first his kingdom, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added to you. [34] Therefore, do not be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow shall be anxious for itself. Sufficient for each day are the troubles of its own.

Matthew
Chapter 7

[1] Judge not, that you may not be judged. [2] For in the manner you judge, you shall be judged: and with the measure you use, it shall be measured to you. [3] And why do you look at the speck that is in your brother's eye, but do not consider the beam that is in your own eye? [4] Or how can you say to your brother, Let me pull the speck out of your eye; and, behold, a beam is in your own eye? [5] You hypocrite, first remove the beam from your own eye; and then you shall see clearly to remove the speck from your brother's eye. [6] Do not give that which is holy to dogs, nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you to pieces. [7] Ask, and it shall be given to you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened to you: [8] For every one who asks receives; and he who seeks finds; and to him who knocks it shall be opened. [9] Or what man is there among you, whom, if his son asks for bread, will give him a stone? [10] Or if he asks for a fish, will give him a serpent? [11] If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more shall your Father who is in heaven give good things to those who ask him? [12] Therefore, all things that you would have men do for you, do for them: for this is the law and the prophets. [13] Enter in at the narrow gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leads to destruction, and many there are who enter in by it: [14] But small is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leads to life, and few there are who find it. [15] Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. [16] You shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorn bushes, or figs from thistles? [17] Even so, every good tree brings forth good fruit; but a bad tree brings forth bad fruit. [18] A good tree cannot bring forth bad fruit, nor can a bad tree bring forth good fruit. [19] Every tree that does not bring forth good fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire. [20] Therefore, by their fruits you shall know them. [21] Not every one who says to me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. [22] Many will say to me on that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in your name? and in your name cast out devils? and in your name done many miracles? [23] And then I will declare to them, I never knew you: depart from me, you who work iniquity. [24] Therefore, whoever hears these words of mine, and does them, will be like a wise man, who built his house upon a rock: [25] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it did not fall: for it was founded upon a rock. [26] And every one who hears these words of mine, and does not do them, is like a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand: [27] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it. [28] And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished these sayings, the multitudes were astonished at his teaching: [29] For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

Matthew
Chapter 8

[1] When he had come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. [2] And, behold, there came a leper and knelt before him, saying, Lord, if you are willing, you can make me clean. [3] And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I am willing; be clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. [4] And Jesus said to him, See that you tell no man; but go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony to them. [5] And when Jesus entered into Capernaum, there came to him a centurion, begging him, [6] Saying, Lord, my servant lies at home paralysed, grievously tormented. [7] And Jesus said to him, I will come and heal him. [8] The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy for you to come under my roof: but just speak the word, and my servant shall be healed. [9] For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goes; and to another, Come, and he comes; and to my slave, Do this, and he does it. [10] When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to those who followed, Truly I say to you, I have not found such great faith, no, not even in Israel. [11] And I say to you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall recline at table with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. [12] But the sons of the kingdom shall be cast into the outer darkness: where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [13] And Jesus said to the centurion, Go your way; and as you have believed, so be it done for you. And his servant was healed that same hour. [14] And when Jesus had come into Peter's house, he saw his mother-in-law lying sick with a fever. [15] And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered to them. [16] When evening had come, they brought to him many who were possessed by devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all who were sick: [17] That what was spoken by Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, He Himself took our infirmities, and bore our sicknesses. [18] Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave orders to depart to the other side. [19] And a certain scribe came, and said to him, Teacher, I will follow you wherever you go. [20] And Jesus said to him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man has nowhere to lay his head. [21] And another of his disciples said to him, Lord, allow me first to go and bury my father. [22] But Jesus said to him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their own dead. [23] And when he entered into a boat, his disciples followed him. [24] And, behold, there arose a great tempest on the sea, so that the boat was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. [25] And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we are perishing. [26] And he said to them, Why are you fearful, O you of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. [27] And the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him! [28] And when he had come to the other side, into the country of the Gadarenes, two men possessed by devils met him, coming out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. [29] And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with you, Jesus, you Son of God? have you come here to torment us before the time? [30] Now there was, a good way off from them, a herd of many swine feeding. [31] So the devils begged him, saying, If you cast us out, send us into the herd of swine. [32] And he said to them, Go. And when they came out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep bank into the sea, and perished in the waters. [33] And those who kept them fled, and went away into the city, and told everything, including what happened to those possessed by the devils. [34] And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they begged him that he would depart out of their region.

Matthew

Chapter 9

1 And he entered into a boat, and crossed over, and came to his own city. 2 And, behold, they brought to him a paralytic man, lying on a mat: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said to the paralytic; Son, be of good cheer; your sins are forgiven. 3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemes. 4 And Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said, Why do you think evil in your hearts? 5 For which is easier, to say, Your sins are forgiven you; or to say, Arise, and walk? 6 But that you may know that the Son of man has authority on earth to forgive sins, (then he said to the paralytic,) Arise, take up your mat, and go to your house. 7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, who had given such authority to men. 9 And as Jesus passed forth from there, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the tax office: and he said to him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. 10 And it came to pass, as Jesus reclined at table in the house, behold, many tax gatherers and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. 11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to his disciples, Why does your Teacher eat with tax gatherers and sinners? 12 But when Jesus heard that, he said to them, Those who are whole do not need a physician, but those who are sick. 13 But go and learn what this means, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners. 14 Then the disciples of John came to him, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast, but your disciples do not fast? 15 And Jesus said to them, Can the wedding guests mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then they shall fast. 16 No man puts a piece of new cloth on an old garment, for the patch pulls away from the garment, and the tear is made worse. 17 Nor do men put new wine into old wineskins: for if they do, the wineskins burst, and the wine runs out, and the wineskins are destroyed: but they put new wine into new wineskins, and both are preserved. 18 While he spoke these things to them, behold, a certain ruler came, and bowed before him, saying, My daughter has just died: but come and lay your hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. 20 And, behold, a woman, who had suffered for twelve years with a flow of blood, came up behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: 21 For she said to herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be made well. 22 But Jesus turned around, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, take heart; your faith has made you well. And the woman was made well from that hour. 23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the flute players and the crowd making a noise, 24 He said to them, Depart: for the girl is not dead, but sleeps. And they laughed him to scorn. 25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the girl arose. 26 And the report of this went abroad throughout all that region. 27 And when Jesus departed from there, two blind men followed him, crying out, and saying, Son of David, have mercy on us. 28 And when he had come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus said to them, Do you believe that I am able to do this? They said to him, Yes, Lord. 29 Then he touched their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it done to you. 30 And their eyes were opened; and Jesus sternly charged them, saying, See that no man knows of this. 31 When they departed, they spread abroad his fame in all that region. 32 As they were going away, behold, a dumb man possessed by a devil was brought to him. 33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb man spoke: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, Nothing like this has ever been seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisees said, He casts out devils by the prince of the devils. 35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease. 36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion for them, because they were harassed, and helpless, like sheep without a shepherd. 37 Then he said to his disciples, The harvest truly is plentiful, but the labourers are few; 38 Therefore, pray to the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

Matthew
Chapter 10

[1] And when he had called to him his twelve disciples, he gave them authority over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal every kind of disease and every kind of infirmity. [2] Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; [3] Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the tax gatherer; James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus; [4] Simon the Zealot, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him. [5] These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Do not go among the Gentiles, and do not enter into any city of the Samaritans: [6] But rather go to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. [7] And as you go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. [8] Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely you have received, freely give. [9] Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor copper for your purses, [10] Nor bag for your journey, nor two coats, nor sandals, nor a staff: for the workman is worthy of his food. [11] And into whatever city or village you shall enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and abide there until you depart. [12] And when you come into a house, greet it. [13] And if the house is worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it is not worthy, let your peace return to you. [14] And whoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when you depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust from your feet. [15] Truly I say to you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city. [16] Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: therefore be as wise as serpents, and as harmless as doves. [17] But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; [18] And you shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, as a testimony to them and the Gentiles. [19] But when they deliver you up, do not be anxious about how or what you shall speak: for it shall be given to you in that hour what you shall speak. [20] For it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you. [21] And brother shall deliver up brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death. [22] And you shall be hated by all men for my name's sake: but he who endures to the end shall be saved. [23] But when they persecute you in this city, flee into another: for truly I say to you, You shall not have gone through the cities of Israel, before the Son of man comes. [24] The disciple is not above his teacher, nor the servant above his master. [25] It is enough for the disciple that he is like his teacher, and the servant like his master. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more the members of his household? [26] Therefore, do not fear them: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and nothing hidden, that shall not be made known. [27] What I tell you in the darkness, speak in the light: and what you hear whispered in your ear, proclaim from the housetops. [28] And do not fear those who kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him who is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. [29] Are not two sparrows sold for a penny? and not one of them shall fall to the ground without your Father's consent. [30] But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. [31] Therefore, do not fear; you are of more value than many sparrows. [32] Whoever shall confess me before men, I will also confess him before my Father who is in heaven. [33] But whoever shall deny me before men, I will also deny him before my Father who is in heaven. [34] Do not think that I have come to bring peace upon the earth: I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. [35] For I have come to set a man against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. [36] And a man's foes shall be those of his own household. [37] He who loves father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he who loves son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. [38] And he who does not take up his cross, and follow after me, is not worthy of me. [39] He who finds his life shall lose it: and he who loses his life for my sake shall find it. [40] He who receives you receives me, and he who receives me receives him who sent me. [41] He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he who receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. [42] And whoever shall give to one of these little ones even a cup of cold water to drink because he is my disciple, truly I say to you, he shall not lose his reward.

Matthew
Chapter 11

1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished instructing his twelve disciples, he departed from there to teach and to
preach in their cities. 2 Now when John heard in prison about the works of Christ, he sent word by two of his disciples, 3
And said to him, Are you he who is to come, or should we look for another? 4 Jesus answered them, Go and tell John
those things which you hear and see: 5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and
the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. 6 And blessed is he who does
not find cause to stumble over me. 7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say to the multitudes concerning John,
What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? 8 But what did you go out to see? A man
clothed in soft clothing? behold, those who wear soft clothing are in kings' houses. 9 But what did you go out to see? A
prophet? yes, I say to you, and more than a prophet. 10 For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my
messenger before your face, who shall prepare your way before you. 11 Truly I say to you, Among those who are born
of women there has not arisen one greater than John the Baptist: yet he who is least in the kingdom of heaven is
greater than he. 12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffers violence, and the
violent take it by force. 13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 14 And if you will receive it, he is Elijah,
who was to come. 15 He who has ears to hear, let him hear. 16 But to what shall I liken this generation? It is like children
sitting in the markets, and calling to their fellows, 17 And saying, We have piped for you, and you have not danced; we
have mourned for you, and you have not lamented. 18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He has
a devil. 19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold, a glutton and a drunkard, a friend of tax
gatherers and sinners. But wisdom is justified by her deeds. 20 Then he began to rebuke the cities in which most of his
miracles had been done, because they did not repent: 21 Woe to you, Chorazin! woe to you, Bethsaida! for if the
miracles which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth
and ashes. 22 But I say to you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. 23 And
you, Capernaum, will you be exalted to heaven? you shall be brought down to Hades: for if the miracles which have
been done in you had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. 24 But I say to you, That it shall be
more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for you. 25 At that time Jesus said, I thank you, O
Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and prudent, and have revealed
them to babes. 26 Yes, Father: for so it seemed good in your sight. 27 All things have been delivered to me by my
Father: and no man knows the Son, but the Father; nor does any man know the Father, except the Son, and he to
whom the Son chooses to reveal him. 28 Come to me, all you who labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me; for I am gentle and lowly in heart: and you shall find rest for your souls.
30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Matthew

Chapter 12

[1] At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the grainfields; and his disciples were hungry, and began to pluck the heads of grain, and to eat. [2] But when the Pharisees saw it, they said to him, Behold, your disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day. [3] But he said to them, Have you not read what David did, when he was hungry, he and those who were with him; [4] How he entered into the house of God, and ate the showbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, nor for those who were with him, but only for the priests? [5] Or have you not read in the law, that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless? [6] But I say to you, That in this place is one greater than the temple. [7] But if you had known what this means, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, you would not have condemned the guiltless. [8] For the Son of man is Lord of the sabbath. [9] And when he departed from there, he went into their synagogue: [10] And, behold, there was a man who had a withered hand. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath? that they might accuse him. [11] And he said to them, What man is there among you, if he has one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the sabbath day, will not lay hold of it, and lift it out? [12] How much more valuable then is a man than a sheep? Therefore, it is lawful to do good on the sabbath. [13] Then he said to the man, Stretch forth your hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored, whole like the other. [14] Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him. [15] But Jesus, knowing this, withdrew from there: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all; [16] And charged them that they should not make him known: [17] That what was spoken by Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, [18] Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall proclaim justice to the Gentiles. [19] He shall not quarrel, nor cry out; nor shall any man hear his voice in the streets. [20] A bruised reed he shall not break, and a smoking wick he shall not quench, until he brings justice to victory. [21] And in his name shall the Gentiles hope. [22] Then was brought to him one possessed by a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, so that the blind and dumb man both spoke and saw. [23] And all the people were amazed, and said, Is this not the son of David? [24] But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow casts out devils only by Beelzebub, the prince of the devils. [25] And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: [26] And if Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then shall his kingdom stand? [27] And if I cast out devils by Beelzebub, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges. [28] But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come upon you. [29] Or how can one enter a strong man's house, and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man? and then he will plunder his house. [30] He who is not with me is against me; and he who does not gather with me scatters. [31] Therefore I say to you, Every sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Spirit shall not be forgiven men. [32] And whoever speaks a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, nor in the world to come. [33] Either make the tree good, and its fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and its fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by its fruit. [34] You brood of vipers, how can you, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. [35] A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good things: and an evil man out of his evil treasure brings forth evil things. [36] But I say to you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account of on the day of judgment. [37] For by your words you shall be justified, and by your words you shall be condemned. [38] Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Teacher, we wish see a sign from you. [39] But he answered them, An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and no sign shall be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah: [40] For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of a huge fish; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. [41] The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and, behold, one greater than Jonah is here. [42] The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the remotest parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, one greater than Solomon is here. [43] When the unclean spirit has gone out of a man, it passes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none. [44] Then it says, I will return to my house from which I came; and when it comes, it finds it empty, swept, and put in order. [45] Then it goes, and takes with it seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they enter in and live there: and the

last state of that man is worse than the first. So shall it also be with this wicked generation. [46] While he was still talking to the people, behold, his mother and his brothers stood outside, desiring to speak with him. [47] Then one said to him, Behold, your mother and your brothers stand outside, desiring to speak with you. [48] But he answered and said to him who told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brothers? [49] And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brothers! [50] For whoever shall do the will of my Father who is in heaven is my brother, and sister, and mother.

Matthew
Chapter 13

[1] That same day Jesus went out of the house, and sat by the sea. [2] And great multitudes gathered around him, so that he went into a boat, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore. [3] And he spoke many things to them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow; [4] And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the wayside, and the birds came and devoured them: [5] Some fell upon stony places, where they did not have much earth: and at once they sprang up, because they had no depth of soil: [6] And when the sun came up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. [7] And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up, and choked them: [8] But other seeds fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. [9] He who has ears, let him hear. [10] And the disciples came, and said to him, Why do you speak to them in parables? [11] He answered them, It has been given to you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it has not been given. [12] For whoever has, to him shall more be given, and he shall have an abundance: but whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away. [13] Therefore, I speak to them in parables: because seeing they see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. [14] And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, who says, You shall continue to hear, but not understand; and you shall continue to see, but not perceive: [15] For this people's heart has become dull, and their ears are hard of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. [16] But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. [17] For truly I say to you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which you see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which you hear, and have not heard them. [18] Hear then the parable of the sower. [19] When anyone hears the word of the kingdom, and does not understand it, then the wicked one comes, and catches away that which was sown in his heart. This is the seed that was sown by the wayside. [20] The seed sown upon stony places is he who hears the word, and immediately receives it with joy; [21] Yet he has no root in himself, and endures only for a while: when tribulation or persecution arises because of the word, he falls away. [22] The seed sown among the thorns is he who hears the word; and the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful. [23] But the seed sown on the good ground is he who hears the word, and understands it; he also bears fruit, and brings forth, in one case a hundredfold, in another sixty, and in another thirty. [24] He put forth another parable to them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field: [25] But while everyone slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went away. [26] But when the wheat had sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then the tares appeared also. [27] So the servants of the landowner came and said to him, Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? where then did the tares come from? [28] He said to them, An enemy has done this. The servants said to him, Do you wish for us to go and gather them up? [29] But he said, No; lest while you gather up the tares, you also pull up the wheat with them. [30] Let both grow together until the harvest: and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather

together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn. [31] He put forth another parable to them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: [32] It is the smallest of all seeds: but when it is fully grown, it is the largest of the garden plants, and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in its branches. [33] He spoke another parable to them; The kingdom of heaven is like leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of flour, until it was all leavened. [34] All these things Jesus spoke to the multitude in parables; and he spoke nothing to them without using a parable, [35] That what was spoken by the prophet might be fulfilled, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world. [36] Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came to him, saying, Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field. [37] He answered them, He who sows the good seed is the Son of man; [38] The field is the world; the good seed are the sons of the kingdom; but the tares are the sons of the wicked one; [39] The enemy who sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. [40] Therefore, as the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be at the end of this age. [41] The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and those who do iniquity; [42] And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [43] Then the righteous shall shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear. [44] Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a treasure hidden in a field, which a man found and hid again, then for joy went and sold all that he had, and bought that field. [45] Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking fine pearls. [46] When he found one pearl of great value, he went and sold all that he had, and bought it. [47] Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered fish of every kind: [48] Which, when it was full, they drew it to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. [49] So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and separate the wicked from among the just, [50] And shall cast them into the furnace of fire, where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [51] Jesus said to them, Have you understood all these things? They said to him, Yes. [52] Then he said to them, Therefore every scribe who is instructed about the kingdom of heaven is like a man who is an owner of a house, who brings forth out of his treasure things new and old. [53] And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed from there. [54] And when he had come to his home town, he taught them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished, and said, Where did this man get this wisdom, and these miracles? [55] Is this not the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brothers, James, and Joseph, and Simon, and Judas? [56] And his sisters, are they not all with us? Where then did this man get all these things? [57] And they were offended by him. But Jesus said to them, A prophet is not without honour, except in his home town, and in his own house. [58] And he did not do many miracles there because of their unbelief.

Matthew
Chapter 14

[1] At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus, [2] And he said to his servants, This is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead; and therefore miraculous powers are at work in him. [3] For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife. [4] For John said to him, It is not lawful for you to have her. [5] And although he would have put him to death, he feared the people, because they counted him as a prophet. [6] But when Herod's birthday came, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod. [7] Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatever she would ask. [8] And she, having been prompted by her mother, said, Give me John the Baptist's head here on a platter. [9] And the king was sorry: nevertheless, because

of his oath and his guests, he commanded that it be given to her. [10] And he sent, and had John beheaded in the prison. [11] And his head was brought on a platter, and given to the girl: and she brought it to her mother. [12] And his disciples came, and took the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus. [13] When Jesus heard of it, he departed from there by boat privately into a solitary place: and when the people heard this, they followed him on foot out of the cities. [14] As Jesus went ashore, and saw a great multitude, he was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. [15] And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desolate place, and the day is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages and buy themselves food. [16] But Jesus said to them, They need not depart; you give them something to eat. [17] And they said to him, We have here but five loaves, and two fish. [18] He said, Bring them here to me. [19] And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and broke, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. [20] And they all ate, and were filled: and they took up what remained of the fragments, twelve baskets full. [21] And those who had eaten were about five thousand men, besides women and children. [22] And immediately Jesus made his disciples get into a boat, and to go before him to the other side, while he sent the multitude away. [23] And when he had sent the multitude away, he went up on the mountain by himself to pray: and when evening came, he was there alone. [24] But the boat was now many stadia from the land, tossed by waves: for the wind was contrary. [25] And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went to them, walking on the sea. [26] And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a ghost; and they cried out in fear. [27] But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying, Take heart; it is I; do not be afraid. [28] And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it is you, bid me come to you on the water. [29] And he said, Come. And Peter got down out of the boat, and walked on the water to Jesus. [30] But when he saw the wind, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, Lord, save me. [31] And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said to him, O you of little faith, why did you doubt? [32] And when they got into the boat, the wind ceased. [33] Then those who were in the boat came and worshipped him, saying, Truly you are the Son of God. [34] And when they had crossed over, they came to the land of Gennesaret. [35] And when the men of that place recognized him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought to him all who were diseased; [36] And begged him that they might just touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched it were made perfectly well.

Matthew
Chapter 15

[1] Then Pharisees and scribes came to Jesus from Jerusalem, saying, [2] Why do your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they do not wash their hands when they eat bread. [3] But he answered and said to them, Why do you transgress the commandment of God by your tradition? [4] For God commanded, saying, Honour your father and mother: and, He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death. [5] But you say, Whoever shall say to his father or his mother, Whatever of mine might benefit you is a gift to God; [6] Then he is free not to honour his father or his mother. Thus have you made the commandment of God void by your tradition. [7] You hypocrites, well did Isaiah prophesy of you, saying, [8] This people honours me with their lips; but their hearts are far from me. [9] But in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. [10] And he called the multitude, and said to them, Hear, and understand: [11] Not that which goes into the mouth defiles a man; but that which comes out of the mouth, this defiles a man. [12] Then his disciples came, and said to him, Do you know that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? [13] But he answered and said, Every plant which my heavenly Father has not planted shall be rooted up. [14] Let

them alone: they are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. 15 Then Peter answered and said to him, Explain to us this parable. 16 And Jesus said, Are you also still without understanding? 17 Do you not yet understand, that whatever enters in at the mouth goes into the belly, and is eliminated? 18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. 19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, sexual immorality, thefts, false witness, slanders: 20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashed hands does not defile a man. 21 Then Jesus went from there, and departed to the districts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of that region, and cried to him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 23 But he did not answer her a word. And his disciples came and begged him, saying, Send her away; for she cries after us. 24 But he answered and said, I have been sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 25 Then she came and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. 26 But he answered and said, It is not proper to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. 27 And she said, True, Lord: yet the dogs eat the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. 28 Then Jesus answered and said to her, O woman, great is your faith: be it done for you as you wish. And her daughter was made well from that very hour. 29 And Jesus departed from there, and came near to the sea of Galilee; and went up on a mountain, and sat down there. 30 And great multitudes came to him, having with them those who were lame, crippled, blind, dumb, and many others, and put them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them, 31 So that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb speaking, the crippled made whole, the lame walking, and the blind seeing: and they glorified the God of Israel. 32 Then Jesus called his disciples to himself, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have been with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint on the way. 33 And his disciples said to him, Where could we get enough bread in the wilderness to fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jesus said to them, How many loaves do you have? And they said, Seven, and a few little fish. 35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. 36 And he took the seven loaves and the fish, and gave thanks, and broke them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 37 And they all ate, and were filled: and they took up the broken pieces that were left, seven baskets full. 38 And those who ate were four thousand men, besides women and children. 39 And he sent away the multitude, and got into the boat, and came to the region of Magadan.

Matthew
Chapter 16

1 The Pharisees and the Sadducees came, and testing him, asked that he would show them a sign from heaven. 2 He answered and said to them, When it is evening, you say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red. 3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather today: for the sky is red and threatening. O you hypocrites, you can discern the face of the sky; but can you not discern the signs of the times? 4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and there shall be no sign given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah. And he left them, and departed. 5 When they came to the other side of the lake, his disciples found they had forgotten to take bread. 6 Then Jesus said to them, Take heed, and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 7 And they discussed among themselves, saying, It is because we brought no bread. 8 When Jesus perceived this, he said to them, O you of little faith, why do you discuss among yourselves that you have brought no bread? 9 Do you not yet understand; do you not remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets you took up? 10 Or the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets you took up? 11 How is it that you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread, but that you should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees? 12 Then they understood that he bade them not

beware of the leaven of bread, but of the teaching of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 13 When Jesus came to the district of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Who do men say that the Son of man is? 14 And they said, Some say that you are John the Baptist: some, Elijah; and others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets. 15 He said to them, But who do you say that I am? 16 Simon Peter answered and said, You are the Christ, the Son of the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said to him, Blessed are you, Simon, son of Jonah: for flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but my Father who is in heaven. 18 And I say also to you, That you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatever you shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatever you shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 Then he charged his disciples that they should tell no man that he was the Christ. 21 From that time forth Jesus began to show to his disciples that he must go to Jerusalem, and suffer many things from the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised on the third day. 22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, God forbid it, Lord: this shall not happen to you. 23 But he turned, and said to Peter, Get behind me, Satan: you are an offence to me: for you are not thinking of the things of God, but of the things of men. 24 Then Jesus said to his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. 25 For whoever wishes to save his life shall lose it: and whoever loses his life for my sake shall find it. 26 For what does it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? 27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. 28 Truly I say to you, There are some standing here, who shall not taste of death, until they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

Matthew
Chapter 17

1 And after six days Jesus took Peter, James, and John his brother, and brought them up a high mountain where they were alone, 2 And was transfigured before them: and his face shone like the sun, and his clothing was white as the light. 3 And, behold, there appeared to them Moses and Elijah, talking with him. 4 Then Peter answered, and said to Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if you wish, let us make three tabernacles here; one for you, one for Moses, and one for Elijah. 5 While he was still speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and a voice out of the cloud said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear him. 6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their faces, and were very afraid. 7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and do not be afraid. 8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no one, except Jesus only. 9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no one, until the Son of man has risen again from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first? 11 And Jesus answered them, Elijah truly shall come first, and restore all things. 12 But I say to you, That Elijah has already come, and they did not know him, but have done to him whatever they pleased. Likewise shall the Son of man suffer at their hands. 13 Then the disciples understood that he spoke to them of John the Baptist. 14 And when they had come to the multitude, a certain man came to him, kneeling down before him, and saying, 15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is epileptic, and severely vexed: for often he falls into the fire, and often into the water. 16 And I brought him to your disciples, and they could not cure him. 17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I endure you? bring him here to me. 18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and it departed out of him: and the boy was cured from that very hour. 19 Then the disciples came to Jesus privately, and said, Why could we

not cast it out? [20] And Jesus said to them, Because of your unbelief: for truly I say to you, If you have faith as a grain of mustard seed, you shall say to this mountain, Move from here to there; and it shall move; and nothing shall be impossible for you. [21] [Yet this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting.] [22] And when they came together in Galilee, Jesus said to them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: [23] And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceedingly sorry. [24] And when they had come to Capernaum, those who collected the tax came to Peter, and said, Does not your teacher pay the tax? [25] He said, Yes. And when he came into the house, Jesus spoke to him first, saying, What do you think, Simon? from whom do the kings of the earth take customs or tribute? from their own sons, or from strangers? [26] Peter said to him, From strangers. Jesus said to him, Then the sons are free. [27] But lest we offend them, go to the sea, and cast in a hook, and take the first fish that comes up; and when you have opened its mouth, you shall find a shekel: take that, and give it to them for me and you.

Matthew
Chapter 18

[1] At that time the disciples came to Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? [2] And Jesus called a little child to him, and set him in the midst of them, [3] And said, Truly I say to you, Unless you are converted, and become like little children, you shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. [4] Therefore, whoever shall humble himself as this little child, he is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. [5] And whoever shall receive one such little child in my name receives me. [6] But whoever shall cause one of these little ones who believe in me to sin, it would be better for him that a great millstone be hung around his neck, and that he be drowned in the depths of the sea. [7] Woe to the world because of temptations! for it must be that temptations come; but woe to that man by whom the temptation comes! [8] Therefore, if your hand or your foot causes you to sin, cut it off, and cast it from you: it is better for you to enter into life maimed or crippled, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into eternal fire. [9] And if your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out, and cast it from you: it is better for you to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into the fire of hell. [10] Take heed that you do not despise one of these little ones; for I say to you, That in heaven their angels always behold the face of my Father who is in heaven. [11] [For the Son of man has come to save that which was lost.] [12] What do you think? if a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them goes astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine on the mountains, and seek the one that has gone astray? [13] And if he finds it, truly I say to you, he rejoices more over that sheep, than over the ninety-nine which did not go astray. [14] In the same way, it is not the will of your Father who is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish. [15] If your brother shall sin against you, go and tell him his fault between you and him alone: if he shall hear you, you have gained your brother. [16] But if he will not hear you, then take with you one or two more, that by the testimony of two or three witnesses every word may be established. [17] And if he refuses to hear them, tell it to the church: but if he even refuses to hear the church, let him be to you as a Gentile and a tax gatherer. [18] Truly I say to you, Whatever you shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatever you shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. [19] Again I say to you, That if two of you shall agree on earth about anything that they shall ask, it shall be done for them by my Father who is in heaven. [20] For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. [21] Then Peter came to him, and said, Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? up to seven times? [22] Jesus said to him, I do not say to you, Up to seven times, but, Up to seventy times seven. [23] Therefore, the kingdom of heaven is like a certain king who wanted to settle accounts with his servants. [24] And when he had begun the settlement, one was brought to him, who owed him ten thousand talents. [25] But because he had nothing with which to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold,

and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. [26] Therefore the servant fell down, and implored him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay you all. [27] Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and released him, and forgave him the debt. [28] But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow servants, who owed him a hundred denarii: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me what you owe. [29] And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and begged him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay you all. [30] He refused however, but went and cast him into prison, until he should pay the debt. [31] So when his fellow servants saw what had happened, they were very sorry, and came and told their lord all that had happened. [32] Then his lord, after he had called him, said to him, You wicked servant, I forgave you all that debt, because you begged me: [33] Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, even as I had pity on you? [34] And his lord was angry, and delivered him to the torturers, until he should pay all that was due him. [35] So shall my heavenly Father also do to each one of you, if you do not forgive your brother from your heart.

Matthew
Chapter 19

[1] And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the region of Judaea beyond the Jordan; [2] And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there. [3] The Pharisees also came to him, tempting him, and saying to him, Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any cause? [4] And he answered and said to them, Have you not read, that he who made them at the beginning made them male and female, [5] And said, For this reason shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cling to his wife: and the two shall be one flesh? [6] Therefore they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore, what God has joined together, let man not separate. [7] They said to him, Why then did Moses command to give a certificate of divorce, and to put her away? [8] He said to them, Because of the hardness of your hearts Moses allowed you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. [9] And I say to you, Whoever shall divorce his wife, except for unchastity, and shall marry another, commits adultery. [10] His disciples said to him, If this is the case of a man with his wife, it is good not to marry. [11] But he said to them, Not all men can receive this saying, only those to whom it is given. [12] For there are some eunuchs, who were born so, from their mothers' wombs: and there are some eunuchs, who were made eunuchs by men: and there are eunuchs, who have made themselves eunuchs for sake of the kingdom of heaven. He who is able to receive it, let him receive it. [13] Then little children were brought to him, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: but the disciples rebuked them. [14] But Jesus said, Let the little children come to me, and do not forbid them: for to such as these belongs the kingdom of heaven. [15] And he laid his hands on them, and departed from there. [16] And, behold, one came and said to him, Teacher, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? [17] And he said to him, Why do you ask me what is good? there is no one good but One: but if you wish to enter into life, keep the commandments. [18] He said to him, Which ones? Jesus said, You shall not murder, You shall not commit adultery, You shall not steal, You shall not bear false witness, [19] Honour your father and your mother: and, You shall love your neighbour as yourself. [20] The young man said to him, All these things I have kept from my youth up: what do I still lack? [21] Jesus said to him, If you wish to be perfect, go and sell what you have, and give to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. [22] But when the young man heard that, he went away sorrowful: for he had much property. [23] Then Jesus said to his disciples, Truly I say to you, It is hard for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of heaven. [24] And again I say to you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. [25] When his disciples heard this, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? [26] But Jesus

looked at them, and said to them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. [27] Then Peter answered and said to him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed you; what then shall we have? [28] And Jesus said to them, Truly I say to you, At the renewal of all things, when the Son of man shall sit upon the throne of his glory, you who have followed me shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. [29] And every one who has forsaken houses, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit eternal life. [30] But many who are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

Matthew
Chapter 20

[1] For the kingdom of heaven is like a landowner, who went out early in the morning to hire labourers to work in his vineyard. [2] And when he had agreed with the labourers for a denarius a day, he sent them into his vineyard. [3] And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, [4] And said to them; Go also into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you. And they went. [5] Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. [6] And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing, and said to them, Why are you standing here idle all the day? [7] They said to him, Because no man has hired us. He said to them, Go also into the vineyard. [8] So when evening had come, the lord of the vineyard said to his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their wages, beginning with the last to the first. [9] And when those who were hired about the eleventh hour came, every man received a denarius. [10] But when the first came, they supposed that they would receive more; but each of them likewise received a denarius. [11] And when they had received it, they grumbled against the landowner, [12] Saying, These last have worked but one hour, and you have made them equal to us, who have borne the burden and heat of the day. [13] But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do you no wrong: did you not agree with me for a denarius? [14] Take what is yours, and go your way: I wish to give to this last man, just as to you. [15] Is it not lawful for me to do what I wish with what is my own? Is your eye envious, because I am good? [16] So the last shall be first, and the first last. [17] And Jesus, going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples aside, and on the way said to them, [18] Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed to the chief priests and to the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, [19] And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and on the third day he shall be raised up. [20] Then the mother of the sons of Zebedee came to him with her sons, bowing before him, and asked a certain thing of him. [21] And he said to her, What do you wish? She said to him, Grant that these two sons of mine may sit, the one on your right hand, and the other on the left, in your kingdom. [22] But Jesus answered and said, You do not know what you ask. Are you able to drink of the cup that I shall drink? They said to him, We are able. [23] And he said to them, You shall indeed drink of my cup: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to those for whom it has been prepared by my Father. [24] And when the ten heard this, they were moved with indignation against the two brothers. [25] But Jesus called them to him, and said, You know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them. [26] But it shall not be so among you: but whoever will be great among you, let him be your servant; [27] And whoever will be chief among you, let him be your slave: [28] Even as the Son of man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give his life a ransom for many. [29] And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. [30] And, behold, two blind men sitting by the wayside, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David. [31] And the multitude rebuked them, telling them to be quiet: but they cried out all the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David. [32] And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What do you want that I should do for you? [33] They said to

him, Lord, we want our eyes to be opened. 34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately they received their sight, and they followed him.

Matthew
Chapter 21

1 And when they drew near to Jerusalem, and came to Bethphage, to the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples, 2 Saying to them, Go into the village opposite you, and immediately you shall find a donkey tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them to me. 3 And if any man says anything to you, you shall say, The Lord has need of them; and immediately he will send them. 4 All this was done, that what was spoken by the prophet might be fulfilled, 5 Tell the daughter of Zion, Behold, your King comes to you, meek, and sitting upon a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey. 6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, 7 And brought the donkey, and the colt, and placed on them their garments, and he sat upon them. 8 And a very great multitude spread their garments along the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and spread them on the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed after, cried out, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. 10 And when he came into Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, Who is this? 11 And the multitudes said, This is Jesus, the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. 12 And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all those who bought and sold in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of those who sold doves, 13 And said to them, It is written, My house shall be called a house of prayer; but you have made it a den of robbers. 14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. 15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying out in the temple, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; they were very displeased, 16 And said to him, Do you hear what these say? And Jesus said to them, Yes; have you never read, Out of the mouths of children and nursing infants you have brought perfect praise? 17 And he left them, and went out of the city to Bethany; and he lodged there. 18 Now in the morning, as he returned to the city, he was hungry. 19 And when he saw a fig tree by the way, he came to it, and found nothing on it but leaves, and he said to it, Let no fruit grow on you ever again. And at once the fig tree withered away. 20 And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How did the fig tree so quickly wither away? 21 Jesus answered and said to them, Truly I say to you, If you have faith, and do not doubt, you shall not only do what was done to the fig tree, but also if you shall say to this mountain, Be removed, and be cast into the sea; it shall be done. 22 And all things, whatever you shall ask in prayer, believing, you shall receive. 23 And when he had come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came to him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority are you doing these things? and who gave you this authority? 24 And Jesus answered and said to them, I also will ask you one thing, and if you answer me, I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 25 The baptism of John, where was it from? from heaven, or from men? And they reasoned among themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say to us, Why then did you not believe him? 26 But if we shall say, From men; we fear the people; for all hold that John was a prophet. 27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We do not know. And he said to them, Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things. 28 But what do you think? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work today in the vineyard. 29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. 30 And he came to the second, and said the same. And he answered and said, I will, sir: but did not go. 31 Which of the two did the will of his father? They said to him, The first. Jesus said to them, Truly I say to you, That the tax gatherers and the prostitutes go into the kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him: but the

tax gatherers and the prostitutes believed him: and even when you had seen this, you did not afterward repent and believe him. 33 Hear another parable: There was a certain landowner, who planted a vineyard, and put a hedge around it, and dug a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to farmers, and went to a far country: 34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the tenants, that they might collect his fruit. 35 And the tenants took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. 36 Again, he sent other servants, more than the first: and they did the same to them. 37 But last of all he sent to them his son, saying, They will respect my son. 38 But when the tenants saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize his inheritance. 39 And they took him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. 40 Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those tenants? 41 They said to him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard to other tenants, who shall give him the fruits in their seasons. 42 Jesus said to them, Did you never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same has become the cornerstone: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? 43 Therefore I say to you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation which will bring forth its fruit. 44 And whoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. 45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees heard his parables, they perceived that he spoke of them. 46 They sought to lay hands on him, but they feared the multitude, because they held him to be a prophet.

Matthew
Chapter 22

1 And Jesus answered and spoke to them again in parables, and said, 2 The kingdom of heaven is like a certain king, who gave a marriage feast for his son, 3 And sent forth his servants to call those who were invited to the marriage feast: but they would not come. 4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell those who are invited, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fat calves have been killed, and all things are ready: come to the marriage feast. 5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his business: 6 And the rest took his servants, and treated them spitefully, and killed them. 7 The king was angry, and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned their city. 8 Then he said to his servants, The wedding is ready, but those who were invited were not worthy. 9 Therefore, go into the highways, and as many as you shall find, invite to the marriage feast. 10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding hall was filled with guests. 11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man who had no wedding garment: 12 And he said to him, Friend, how did you come in here not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then the king said to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 14 For many are called, but few are chosen. 15 Then the Pharisees went, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk. 16 And they sent out to him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Teacher, we know that you are truthful, and teach the way of God in truth, nor do you defer to any man: for you do not regard the position of men. 17 Therefore tell us, What do you think? Is it lawful to pay taxes to Caesar, or not? 18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why do you test me, you hypocrites? 19 Show me the money used for the tax. And they brought to him a denarius. 20 And he said to them, Whose image and inscription is this? 21 They said to him, Caesar's. Then he said to them, Then render to Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and to God the things that are God's. 22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way. 23 The same day the Sadducees, who say that there is no resurrection, came to him

and asked him, [24] Teacher, Moses said, If a man dies, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up children for his brother. [25] Now there were among us seven brothers: and the first, after he had married, died, and, having no children, left his wife to his brother: [26] The same happened to the second, and the third, down to the seventh. [27] And last of all the woman died. [28] Therefore, at the resurrection, whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. [29] Jesus answered them, You err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. [30] For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are like the angels in heaven. [31] And as for the resurrection of the dead, have you not read that which was spoken to you by God, [32] I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. [33] And when the multitudes heard this, they were astonished at his teaching. [34] But when the Pharisees heard that he had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered together. [35] Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked him a question to test him, saying, [36] Teacher, which is the great commandment in the law? [37] Jesus said to him, You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind. [38] This is the first and greatest commandment. [39] And the second is like it, You shall love your neighbour as yourself. [40] On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. [41] While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, [42] What do you think of the Christ? whose son is he? They said to him, The Son of David. [43] He said to them, How then does David in the spirit call him Lord, saying, [44] The LORD said to my Lord, Sit on my right hand, until I put your enemies under your feet? [45] If then David calls him Lord, how is he his son? [46] And no man was able to answer him a word, nor did any man dare from that day forth to ask him any more questions.

Matthew
Chapter 23

[1] Then Jesus spoke to the multitude, and to his disciples, [2] Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: [3] Therefore, all they bid you to observe, that observe and do; but do not imitate their works: for they say, but do not do. [4] For they bind heavy burdens, hard to bear, and lay them upon men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. [5] But all their works they do to be seen by men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments, [6] And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, [7] And greetings in the markets, and to be called by men, Rabbi. [8] But do not be called Rabbi: for one is your Teacher; and all of you are brethren. [9] And call no man upon the earth your father: for one is your Father, who is in heaven. [10] Neither be called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. [11] But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. [12] And whoever shall exalt himself shall be humbled; and he who shall humble himself shall be exalted. [13] But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for you do not go in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in. [14] [Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: therefore you shall receive the greater condemnation.] [15] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you cross sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, you make him twice as much a son of hell as yourselves. [16] Woe to you, blind guides, who say, Whoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor! [17] You blind fools: which is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifies the gold? [18] And, Whoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gift that is upon it, he is obligated. [19] You blind fools: which is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifies the gift? [20] Therefore, whoever shall swear by the altar, swears by it, and by all things on it. [21] And whoever shall swear by the temple, swears by it, and by him who dwells in it. [22] And he who swears by

heaven, swears by the throne of God, and by him who sits on it. [23] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you tithe mint and dill and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, justice, mercy, and faithfulness: these you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone. [24] You blind guides, who strain out a gnat, and swallow a camel. [25] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and self-indulgence. [26] You blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also. [27] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you are like whitewashed tombs, which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but within are full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness. [28] Even so you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but within you are full of hypocrisy and iniquity. [29] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you build the tombs of the prophets, and adorn the sepulchres of the righteous, [30] And say, If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. [31] Therefore you are witnesses against yourselves, that you are the sons of those who killed the prophets. [32] Fill up, then, the measure of the sins of your fathers. [33] You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape being condemned to hell? [34] Therefore, behold, I send to you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them you shall kill and crucify; and some of them you shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute from city to city: [35] That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, son of Berachiah, whom you killed between the temple and the altar. [36] Truly I say to you, All these things shall come upon this generation. [37] O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets, and stone those who are sent to you, how often would I have gathered your children together, even as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, and you would not let me! [38] Behold, your house is left to you desolate. [39] For I say to you, You shall not see me again, until you shall say, Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.

Matthew
Chapter 24

[1] And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him to show him the buildings of the temple. [2] And Jesus said to them, Do you not see all these things? truly I say to you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. [3] And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately, saying, Tell us when these things shall be? and what shall be the sign of your coming, and of the end of the age? [4] And Jesus answered them, Take heed that no man deceive you. [5] For many shall come in my name, saying, I am the Christ; and shall deceive many. [6] And you shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that you are not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. [7] For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and earthquakes, in various places. [8] All these are the beginning of birth pains. [9] Then they shall deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and you shall be hated by all nations for my name's sake. [10] And then shall many fall away, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. [11] And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. [12] And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall grow cold. [13] But he who endures to the end shall be saved. [14] And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world as a testimony to all nations; and then the end shall come. [15] Therefore, when you shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place, (whoever reads, let him understand:) [16] Then let those who are in Judaea flee into the mountains: [17] Let him who is on the housetop not come down to take anything out of his house: [18] Neither let him who is in the field turn back to take his cloak. [19] And woe to those who are with child, and to those who nurse in those days! [20] Pray that your flight may not be in the winter or on the sabbath day: [21] For

then there shall be great tribulation, such as has not occurred since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. [22] And unless those days had been cut short, no flesh would be saved: but for the sake of the elect those days shall be cut short. [23] Then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is the Christ, or there; do not believe it. [24] For false Christs shall arise, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; so as to deceive, if it were possible, even the very elect. [25] Behold, I have told you beforehand. [26] Therefore if they shall say to you, Behold, he is in the desert; do not go forth: behold, he is in the inner rooms; do not believe it. [27] For as the lightning comes out of the east, and shines even to the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. [28] For wherever the body is, there will the vultures be gathered together. [29] Immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give its light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: [30] And then the sign of the Son of man shall appear in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. [31] And he shall send out his angels with a great call of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other. [32] Now learn this parable from the fig tree; When its branch becomes tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near: [33] So likewise, when you shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. [34] Truly I say to you, This generation shall not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled. [35] Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. [36] But of that day and hour no man knows, no, not the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but my Father only. [37] But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. [38] For as in the days that were before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, [39] And they did not know until the flood came and took them all away; so shall the coming of the Son of man be. [40] Then shall two be in the field; one shall be taken, and the other left. [41] Two women shall be grinding at the mill; one shall be taken, and the other left. [42] Therefore watch: for you do not know on what day your Lord will come. [43] But know this, that if the owner of the house had known at what time the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have allowed his house to be broken into. [44] Therefore you must also be ready: for the Son of man will come at an hour you do not expect. [45] Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord has made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season? [46] Blessed is that servant, whom his lord shall find so doing when he comes. [47] Truly I say to you, That he shall put him in charge of all his goods. [48] But if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delays his coming; [49] And shall begin to strike his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; [50] The lord of that servant shall come on a day when he does not expect him, and at a hour that he is not aware of, [51] And shall cut him apart, and assign him a place with the hypocrites: where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Matthew
Chapter 25

[1] Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened to ten virgins, who took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. [2] And five of them were foolish, and five were wise. [3] Those who were foolish took their lamps, but took no oil with them: [4] But the wise took oil in their flasks with their lamps. [5] While the bridegroom tarried, they all became drowsy and slept. [6] And at midnight there was a cry, Behold, the bridegroom comes; go out to meet him. [7] Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. [8] And the foolish said to the wise, Give us some of your oil; for our lamps are going out. [9] But the wise answered, saying, No; lest there not be enough for us and you: but rather go to those who sell, and buy for yourselves. [10] And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and those who were ready went in

with him to the marriage feast: and the door was shut. 11 Afterward the other virgins also came, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said, Truly I say to you, I do not know you. 13 Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour. 14 For it is like a man travelling to a far country, who called his servants, and delivered to them his goods. 15 To one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his ability; and he went on his journey. 16 Then he who had received the five talents went at once and traded with them, and gained another five talents. 17 And likewise, he who had received two, gained two more. 18 But he who had received one went and dug in the earth, and hid his lord's money. 19 After a long time the lord of those servants came, and settled accounts with them. 20 And so he who had received five talents came and brought the other five talents, saying, Lord, you delivered to me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more. 21 His lord said to him, Well done, you good and faithful servant: you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things: enter into the joy of your lord. 22 He also who had received two talents came and said, Lord, you delivered to me two talents: behold, I have gained two more talents. 23 His lord said to him, Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things: enter into the joy of your lord. 24 Then he who had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew that you are a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered seed: 25 And I was afraid, and went and hid your talent in the earth: lo, here you have what is yours. 26 His lord answered and said to him, You wicked and slothful servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed: 27 Then you ought to have put my money in the bank, and then at my coming I should have received it back with interest. 28 Take the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents. 29 For to every one who has shall more be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him who does not have, even that which he has shall be taken away. 30 And cast the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: 32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats: 33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, and the goats on the left. 34 Then shall the King say to those on his right hand, Come, you who are blessed by my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: 35 For I was hungry, and you gave me food: I was thirsty, and you gave me drink: I was a stranger, and you took me in: 36 Naked, and you clothed me: I was sick, and you visited me: I was in prison, and you came to me. 37 Then the righteous shall answer him, saying, Lord, when did we see you hungry, and feed you? or thirsty, and give you drink? 38 When did we see you a stranger, and take you in? or naked, and clothe you? 39 Or when did we see you sick, or in prison, and come to you? 40 And the King shall answer and say to them, Truly I say to you, as you have done it to one of the least of these, my brethren, you have done it to me. 41 Then he shall say to those on the left hand, Depart from me, you cursed, into eternal fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: 42 For I was hungry, and you gave me no food: I was thirsty, and you gave me no drink: 43 I was a stranger, and you did not take me in: naked, and you did not clothe me: sick, and in prison, and you did not visit me. 44 Then they also shall answer him, saying, Lord, when did we see you hungry, or thirsty, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister to you? 45 Then he shall answer them, saying, Truly I say to you, as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to me. 46 And these shall go away into eternal punishment: but the righteous into eternal life.

Matthew
Chapter 26

[1] And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said to his disciples, [2] You know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man will be delivered up to be crucified. [3] Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people assembled together at the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, [4] And conspired to take Jesus by stealth, and kill him. [5] But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people. [6] Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, [7] There came to him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head as he reclined at table. [8] But when his disciples saw it, they were indignant, saying, To what purpose is this waste? [9] For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. [10] But Jesus, aware of this, said to them, Why do you trouble the woman? for she has done a good work for me. [11] For you always have the poor with you; but you do not always have me. [12] When she poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial. [13] Truly I say to you, Wherever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, what this woman has done shall also be told in memory of her. [14] Then one of the twelve, named Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests, [15] And said to them, What will you give me if I deliver him to you? And they paid him thirty pieces of silver. [16] And from that time on he sought an opportunity to betray him. [17] Now on the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying, Where will you have us prepare for you to eat the passover? [18] And he said, Go into the city to a certain man, and say to him, The Teacher says, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at your house with my disciples. [19] And the disciples did as Jesus had directed them; and they made ready the passover. [20] Now when the evening had come, he sat down with the twelve. [21] And as they ate, he said, Truly I say to you, that one of you shall betray me. [22] And they were exceedingly sorrowful, and every one of them began to say to him, Lord, is it I? [23] And he answered and said, He who dipped his hand with me in the dish shall betray me. [24] The Son of man goes as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it would have been better for that man if he had not been born. [25] Then Judas, who betrayed him, answered and said, Teacher, is it I? He said to him, You have said it. [26] And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and broke it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. [27] And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink of it, all of you; [28] For this is my blood of the covenant, which is shed for many for the forgiveness of sins. [29] But I say to you, I will not drink again of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it anew with you in my Father's kingdom. [30] And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the mount of Olives. [31] Then Jesus said to them, This night all of you shall fall away because of me: for it is written, I will strike the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered. [32] But after I have risen, I will go before you into Galilee. [33] Peter answered and said to him, Though all fall away because of you, yet I will never fall away. [34] Jesus said to him, Truly I say to you, That this night, before the cock crows, you shall deny me thrice. [35] Peter said to him, Though I die with you, yet I will not deny you. And all the disciples said the same. [36] Then Jesus came with them to a place called Gethsemane, and said to the disciples, Sit here, while I go and pray over there. [37] And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very troubled. [38] Then he said to them, My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death: remain here, and watch with me. [39] And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as you will. [40] And he came to the disciples, and found them asleep, and said to Peter, What, could you not watch with me one hour? [41] Watch and pray, that you do not enter into temptation: the spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak. [42] He went away again, a second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this may not pass away from me, except I drink it, your will be done. [43] And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. [44] And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. [45] Then he came to his disciples, and said to them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. [46] Rise, let us be going: behold, he who betrays me is at hand. [47] And while he yet spoke, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and clubs, from the chief priests and elders of the people. [48] Now he who betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomever I shall kiss, he is the one: hold him fast. [49] And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Rabbi; and kissed him. [50] And Jesus said to him, Friend, do that which you have come for. Then they came, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. [51] And, behold, one of those with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. [52] Then Jesus said to him, Put your sword back in its place: for all those who take up the sword shall perish by the sword. [53] Do you think that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall at once give me more than twelve legions of angels? [54] But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that say it must

happen this way? [55] In that same hour Jesus said to the multitudes, Do you come out to take me with swords and clubs, as if I was a thief ? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and you did not lay hold on me. [56] But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled. [57] And those who had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. [58] But Peter followed him from afar to the high priest's courtyard, and went in, and sat with the guards, to see the outcome. [59] Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; [60] But found none, though many false witnesses came forth. At last two false witnesses came, [61] And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. [62] And the high priest arose, and said to him, Do you have no answer? what is it which these men testify against you? [63] But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said to him, I charge you by the living God, that you tell us whether you are the Christ, the Son of God. [64] Jesus said to him, You have said so: nevertheless I say to you, Hereafter you shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. [65] Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He has spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now you have heard his blasphemy. [66] What do you think? They answered and said, He is worthy of death. [67] Then they spit in his face, and beat him; and others struck him with the palms of their hands, [68] Saying, Prophesy to us, you Christ, Who is it who struck you? [69] Now Peter sat outside in the courtyard: and a maid came to him, saying, You also were with Jesus of Galilee. [70] But he denied it before them all, saying, I know not what your are saying. [71] And when he went out to the porch, another maid saw him, and said to those who were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. [72] And again he denied it with an oath, I do not know the man. [73] And after a while the bystanders came to him, and said to Peter, Surely you also are one of them; for your speech betrays you. [74] Then he began to curse and to swear, saying, I do not know the man. And immediately the cock crowed. [75] And Peter remembered the word Jesus said to him, Before the cock crows, you shall deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

Matthew
Chapter 27

[1] When the morning had come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: [2] And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pilate, the governor. [3] Then Judas, who had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, [4] Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see to that yourself. [5] And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. [6] And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. [7] And they took counsel, and bought with the money the potter's field, to bury strangers in. [8] Therefore that field has been called, The field of blood, to this day. [9] Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him on whom a value had been set by the sons of Israel; [10] And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord directed me. [11] And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, Are you the King of the Jews? And Jesus said to him, You say so. [12] And when he was accused by the chief priests and elders, he said nothing. [13] Then Pilate said to him, Do you not hear how many things they testify against you? [14] And he answered him not a word; so that the governor marvelled greatly. [15] Now at the feast the governor was accustomed to release to the people one prisoner, whom they wanted. [16] And they had at that time a notorious prisoner, called Barabbas. [17] Therefore, when they were gathered together, Pilate said to them,

Whom do you want me to release for you? Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ? [18] For he knew that it was because of envy they had delivered him up. [19] When he sat down on the judgment seat, his wife sent a message to him, saying, Have nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. [20] But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask for Barabbas, and have Jesus executed. [21] The governor answered them, Which of the two do you want me to release for you? They said, Barabbas. [22] Pilate said to them, What shall I do then with Jesus who is called Christ? They all said to him, Let him be crucified. [23] And the governor said, Why, what evil has he done? But they cried out all the more, saying, Let him be crucified. [24] When Pilate saw that he could not prevail, but rather that a tumult was starting, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of this man's blood: you see to it yourselves. [25] Then all the people answered, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. [26] Then he released Barabbas to them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him over to be crucified. [27] Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the Praetorium, and gathered around him the whole cohort of soldiers. [28] And they stripped him, and put a scarlet robe on him. [29] And when they had weaved a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed their knees before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! [30] And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and struck him on the head. [31] And after had mocked him, they took the robe off of him, and put his own clothing on him, and led him away to crucify him. [32] And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: they compelled him to bear his cross. [33] And when they had come to a place called Golgotha, that is to say, place of a skull, [34] They gave him wine to drink mixed with gall: and when he had tasted it, he would not drink. [35] And they crucified him, and divided his garments among them by casting lots. [36] And sitting down they watched him there; [37] And set up over his head the accusation against him, which read, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. [38] At that time there were two robbers crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left. [39] And those who passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, [40] Saying, You who would destroy the temple, and build it in three days, save yourself. If you are the Son of God, come down from the cross. [41] Likewise the chief priests, with the scribes and elders, mocked him, saying, [42] He saved others; he cannot save himself. If he is the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe in him. [43] He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. [44] The robbers also, who were crucified with him, cast the same insult at him. [45] Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land until the ninth hour. [46] And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why have you forsaken me? [47] Some of those who stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calls for Elijah. [48] And immediately one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave it to him to drink. [49] The rest said, Wait, let us see whether Elijah will come to save him. [50] Jesus, when he had cried out again with a loud voice, yielded up the spirit. [51] And, behold, the veil of the temple was torn in two from the top to the bottom; and the earth quaked, and the rocks were split; [52] And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints who slept arose, [53] And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared to many. [54] Now when the centurion, and those who were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God. [55] And many women were there, beholding from afar. They had followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering to him. [56] Among them was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joseph, and the mother of the sons of Zebedee. [57] When evening had come, there came a rich man from Arimathaea, named Joseph, who had himself also become a disciple of Jesus. [58] He went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded it be delivered to him. [59] And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, [60] And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had cut out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone over the door of the tomb, and departed. [61] And Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, were there, sitting opposite the tomb. [62] Now the next day, which followed the day of preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together before Pilate, [63] Saying, Sir, we remember that while he was yet alive that deceiver said, After three days I will rise again. [64] Therefore, command that the tomb be made secure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say to the people, He has risen from the dead: so the last deception shall be worse than the first. [65] Pilate said to them, You have a guard: go your way; make it as secure as you can. [66] So they went, and made the tomb secure, sealing the stone and posting a guard.

Matthew
Chapter 28

[1] At the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn on the first day of the week, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb. [2] And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. [3] His countenance was like lightning, and his clothing white as snow: [4] And for fear of him the guards shook, and became as dead men. [5] And the angel said to the women, Fear not: for I know that you seek Jesus, who was crucified. [6] He is not here: for he has risen, as he said. Come, see the place where he lay. [7] And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he has risen from the dead; and, behold, he goes before you into Galilee; there you shall see him: lo, I have told you. [8] And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy; and ran to bring his disciples word. [9] And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, Hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. [10] Then Jesus said to them, Do not be afraid: go tell my brethren to go into Galilee, and there they shall see me. [11] Now when they were going, behold, some of the guards came into the city, and told the chief priests all the things that had happened. [12] And when they had assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave much money to the soldiers, [13] Saying, Say, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. [14] And if this comes to the governor's ears, we will satisfy him, and keep you out of trouble. [15] So they took the money, and did as they were told: and this story is commonly reported among the Jews to this day. [16] Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, to a mountain where Jesus had directed them. [17] And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. [18] And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, All power has been given to me in heaven and on earth. [19] Go, therefore, and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit: [20] Teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age.

Mark
Chapter 1

[1] The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God; [2] As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before your face, who shall prepare your way. [3] The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. [4] John baptized in the wilderness, and preached a baptism of repentance for the forgiveness of sins. [5] And there went out to him all the land of Judaea, and all those of Jerusalem, and they were all baptized by him in the river Jordan, confessing their sins. [6] And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a leather girdle about his waist; and he ate locusts and wild honey; [7] And preached, saying, After me there comes one mightier than I, the thong of whose sandals I am not worthy to stoop down and untie. [8] I have baptized you with water: but he

shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit. [9] And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized by John in the Jordan. [10] And immediately as he came up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him: [11] And there came a voice from heaven, saying, You are my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. [12] And immediately the Spirit drove him into the wilderness. [13] And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted by Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered to him. [14] Now after John was put in prison, Jesus came to Galilee, preaching the gospel of God, [15] And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent and believe the gospel. [16] Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishermen. [17] And Jesus said to them, Come after me, and I will make you fishers of men. [18] And immediately they forsook their nets, and followed him. [19] And when he had gone a little farther, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who were in their boat mending their nets. [20] And immediately he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants, and went after him. [21] And they went into Capernaum; and immediately on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught. [22] And they were astonished at his teaching: for he taught them as one who had authority, and not as the scribes. [23] And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, [24] Saying, What have we to do with you, Jesus of Nazareth? have you come to destroy us? I know who you are, the Holy One of God. [25] And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold your peace, and come out of him. [26] And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried out with a loud voice, it came out of him. [27] And they were all amazed, so that they questioned among themselves, saying, What is this? what a new teaching this is! for with authority he commands even the unclean spirits, and they obey him. [28] And immediately his fame spread throughout all the region around Galilee. [29] And as soon as they had come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. [30] Now Simon's mother-in-law lay sick with a fever, and immediately they told him of her. [31] And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she waited upon them. [32] And at evening, when the sun set, they brought to him all who were diseased, and those who were possessed by devils. [33] And all the city was gathered together at the door. [34] And he healed many who were sick with various diseases, and cast out many devils; and did not permit the devils to speak, because they knew him. [35] And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed to a solitary place, and there he prayed. [36] And Simon, and those who were with him, hunted for him. [37] And when they found him, they said to him, Everyone is seeking for you. [38] And he said to them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for that is why I have come. [39] And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils. [40] And a leper came to him, begging him, and kneeling down to him, and saying to him, If you will, you can make me clean. [41] And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and said to him, I will; be clean. [42] And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed. [43] And he sternly charged him, and immediately sent him away; [44] He said to him, See that you say nothing to any man: but go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer for your cleansing those things which Moses commanded, as a testimony to them. [45] But he went out, and began to proclaim it freely, and to spread the matter abroad, so that Jesus could no longer openly enter a city, but stayed out in lonely places: and they came to him from every quarter.

Mark
Chapter 2

[1] And he entered Capernaum again after some days; and it was reported that he was in the house. [2] And immediately

many gathered together, so that there was no room to receive them, no, not even around the door: and he preached the word to them. [3] And they came, bringing a paralytic, who was borne by four men. [4] And when they could not come near to him because of the crowd, they made a hole in the roof where he was: and when they had broken through, they let down the mat on which the paralytic lay. [5] When Jesus saw their faith, he said to the paralytic, Son, your sins are forgiven. [6] But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, who reasoned in their hearts, [7] Why does this man speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? [8] And immediately Jesus, perceiving in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, said to them, Why do you reason about these things in your hearts? [9] Which is easier to say to the paralytic, Your sins are forgiven; or to say, Arise, and take up your mat, and walk? [10] But that you may know that the Son of man has power on earth to forgive sins, (he said to the paralytic,) [11] I say to you, Arise, and take up your mat, and go home. [12] And immediately he arose, took up the mat, and went forth before them all; so that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw anything like this. [13] And he went forth again on the seashore; and all the multitude came to him, and he taught them. [14] And as he passed by, he saw Levi, the son of Alphaeus, sitting at the tax office, and said to him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. [15] And it came to pass, that, as Jesus reclined at table in his house, many tax gatherers and sinners also sat together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. [16] And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with tax gatherers and sinners, they said to his disciples, How is it that he eats and drinks with tax gatherers and sinners? [17] When Jesus heard it, he said to them, Those who are well have no need of a physician, but those who are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners. [18] Now the disciples of John and of the Pharisees were fasting: and they came and said to him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but your disciples do not fast? [19] And Jesus said to them, Can the attendants of the bridegroom fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. [20] But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then they shall fast. [21] No man sews a piece of unshrunk cloth on an old garment: because the new patch pulls away from the old, and the tear is made worse. [22] And no man puts new wine into old wineskins: because the new wine bursts the wineskins, the wine is spilled, and the wineskins are ruined: but new wine must be put into new wineskins. [23] And it came to pass, that he went through the grainfields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the heads of grain. [24] And the Pharisees said to him, Behold, why are they doing what is not lawful on the sabbath day? [25] And he said to them, Have you never read what David did, when he had need, and was hungry, he, and those who were with him? [26] How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and ate the showbread, which is not lawful for any but the priests to eat, and gave also to them who were with him? [27] And he said to them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: [28] Therefore, the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

Mark
Chapter 3

[1] And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there who had a withered hand. [2] And they watched him, to see whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. [3] And he said to the man who had the withered hand, Stand and come here. [4] And he said to them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. [5] And when he had looked around on them with anger, grieved at the hardness of their hearts, he said to the man, Stretch forth your hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored. [6] And the Pharisees went forth, and immediately took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him. [7] But Jesus withdrew with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him; and

also from Judaea, [8] And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond the Jordan, and from around Tyre and Sidon; a great multitude, when they heard the many things he did, came to him. [9] And he told his disciples that a boat should be ready for him because of the multitude, lest they should crowd him. [10] For he had healed many; so as many as had diseases pressed upon him to touch him. [11] And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried out, saying, You are the Son of God. [12] And he sternly commanded them that they should not make him known. [13] And he went up to the mountain, and called to him those he wanted: and they came to him. [14] And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, [15] And to have authority to cast out devils: [16] Simon, whom he called Peter; [17] And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; to whom he gave the surname Boanerges, which means, Sons of thunder: [18] And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus, and Simon the Zealot, [19] And Judas Iscariot, who betrayed him. And they went into a house. [20] And the multitude came together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. [21] And when his family heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself. [22] And the scribes who came down from Jerusalem said, He is possessed by Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils he casts out devils. [23] And he called them to himself, and said to them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? [24] If a kingdom is divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. [25] And if a house is divided against itself, that house cannot stand. [26] And if Satan rises up against himself, and is divided, he cannot stand, but is coming to an end. [27] No man can enter into a strong man's house, and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man; and then he will plunder his house. [28] Truly I say to you, All sins shall be forgiven the sons of men, and whatever blasphemies they shall speak: [29] But he who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit shall never have forgiveness, but is guilty of an eternal sin: [30] Because they said, He has an unclean spirit. [31] Then his brothers and mother came, and, standing outside, sent to him, calling him. [32] And the multitude sat about him, and they said to him, Behold, your mother and your brothers are outside seeking for you. [33] And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brothers? [34] And he looked around at those who sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brothers! [35] For whoever shall do the will of God is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

Mark
Chapter 4

[1] And again he began to teach by the seaside: and a great multitude gathered around him, so that he entered into a boat, and sat in it; and the whole multitude was on the shore. [2] And he taught them many things by parables, and said to them in his teaching, [3] Listen; Behold, a sower went out to sow: [4] And it came to pass, as he sowed, some seed fell by the wayside, and the birds of the air came and devoured it. [5] And some fell on stony ground, where it did not have much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of soil: [6] But when the sun came up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away. [7] And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit. [8] And other seed fell on good ground, and yielded fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some a hundredfold. [9] And he said to them, He who has ears to hear, let him hear. [10] And when he was alone, those who were about him with the twelve asked him about the parable. [11] And he said to them, To you it has been given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but to those who are outside, all these things are done in parables: [12] That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest they should be converted, and their sins be forgiven. [13] And he said to them, Do you not understand this parable? How then will you understand all the parables? [14] The sower sows the word. [15] And these are

the ones by the wayside, where the word is sown; when they have heard, Satan comes immediately, and takes away the word that was sown in them. [16] And likewise, these are the ones who are like seed sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; [17] But have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution arises for the word's sake, they immediately fall away. [18] And these are the ones who are like seed sown among thorns; they hear the word, [19] And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lust for other things enter in, and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful. [20] And these are the ones who are like seed sown on good ground; they hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirty, some sixty, and some a hundredfold. [21] And he said to them, Is a lamp brought in to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a lampstand? [22] For there is nothing hidden, which shall not be revealed; nor is anything kept secret that shall not come to light. [23] If any man has ears to hear, let him hear. [24] And he said to them, Take heed what you hear: with the measure you use, it shall be measured to you: and more besides. [25] For he who has, to him shall more be given: and he who has not, from him shall be taken even that which he has. [26] And he said, The kingdom of God is like a man who casts seed upon the ground; [27] And goes to sleep and rises, night and day, and the seed sprouts and grows up, though he does not know how. [28] For the earth brings forth fruit by itself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full grain in the ear. [29] But when the grain is ripe, immediately he puts the sickle to it, because the harvest has come. [30] And he said, To what shall we liken the kingdom of God? or what parable shall we use for it? [31] It is like a grain of mustard seed, which is the smallest seed planted in the ground: [32] But when it is sown, it grows up, and becomes greater than all garden herbs, and shoots out great branches; so that the birds of the air may nest under the shadow of it. [33] And with many such parables he spoke the word to them, as they were able to hear it. [34] And he did not speak to them without a parable: and when they were alone, he explained all things to his disciples. [35] And the same day, when evening had come, he said to them, Let us pass over to the other side. [36] And when they had sent the multitude away, they took him just as he was in the boat. And there were also with him other boats. [37] And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the boat, so that it was almost swamped. [38] And he was in the stern, asleep on a pillow: and they awoke him, and said to him, Teacher, do you not care that we perish? [39] And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said to the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. [40] And he said to them, Why are you so fearful? how is it that you have no faith? [41] And they were exceedingly fearful, and said to one another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

Mark
Chapter 5

[1] And they came to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Garasenes. [2] And when he got out of the boat, immediately there met him from out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, [3] Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not even with chains: [4] Because he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and he had pulled apart the chains, and broken the fetters in pieces: no man could subdue him. [5] And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying out, and cutting himself with stones. [6] But when he saw Jesus from afar, he ran and bowed before him, [7] And cried out with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with you, Jesus, Son of the most high God? I implore you by God, that you do not torment me. [8] For he was saying to him, Come out of the man, you unclean spirit. [9] And he was asking him, What is your name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many. [10] And he begged him much that he would not send them out of the country. [11] Now there was a great herd of swine feeding there on the hillside. [12] And all the devils begged him, saying, Send us to the

swine, that we may enter into them. [13] And Jesus gave them permission. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (there were about two thousand;) and they were drowned in the sea. [14] And those who fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And people went out to see what it was that had happened. [15] And they came to Jesus, and saw the man who had been possessed by the devil, who had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. [16] And those who saw it told what happened to the man who was possessed by the devil, and to the swine. [17] And they began to beg him to depart from their region. [18] And as he got into the boat, the man who had been possessed by the devil begged him that he might go with him. [19] Yet Jesus did not let him, but said to him, Go home to your friends, and tell them what great things the Lord has done for you, and how he has had compassion on you. [20] And he departed, and began to proclaim in Decapolis what great things Jesus had done for him: and all the people were amazed. [21] And when Jesus crossed over again by boat to the other side, many people gathered around him: and he was near the sea. [22] And, behold, there came one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet, [23] And begged him greatly, saying, My little daughter lies at the point of death: I beg you, come and lay your hands on her, that she may be healed and live. [24] And Jesus went with him; and many people followed him, and crowded him. [25] And a certain woman, who had a flow of blood for twelve years, [26] And had suffered many things from many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was not helped, but rather grew worse, [27] When she heard of Jesus, came in the crowd from behind, and touched his garment. [28] For she said, If I just touch his clothes, I shall be healed. [29] And immediately the flow of blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of the affliction. [30] And Jesus, immediately knowing that power had gone out of him, turned around in the crowd, and said, Who touched my clothes? [31] And his disciples said to him, You see the multitude crowding you, and you say, Who touched me? [32] And he looked around to see the woman who had done this thing. [33] But the woman, knowing what had happened in her, came in fear and trembling and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. [34] And he said to her, Daughter, your faith has made you well; go in peace, and be healed of your affliction. [35] While he was speaking, messengers came from the ruler of the synagogue's house and said, Your daughter is dead: why trouble the Teacher further? [36] As soon as Jesus heard what was spoken, he said to the ruler of the synagogue, Do not be afraid, only believe. [37] And he allowed no man to follow him, except Peter, and James, and John the brother of James. [38] And he came to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and saw the tumult, and those who wept and wailed greatly. [39] And when he had come in, he said to them, Why do you make this tumult, and weep? the child is not dead, but sleeps. [40] And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he took the father and the mother of the child, and those who were with him, and entered in where the child was. [41] And he took her by the hand, and said to her, Talitha cum; which means, Little girl, I say to you, arise. [42] And immediately the girl arose, and walked; for she was twelve years old. And they were completely astonished. [43] And he strictly ordered them that no one should know of this; and told them to give her something to eat.

Mark
Chapter 6

[1] And he went out from there, and came into his own country; and his disciples followed him. [2] And when the sabbath day came, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many who heard him were astonished, saying, Where did this man get these things? and what wisdom is this which is given to him, that even such miracles are performed by his hands? [3] Is this not the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joseph, of Judas, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended by him. [4] But Jesus said to them, A prophet is not without honour, except

in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. [5] And he could do no miracles there, except to lay his hands upon a few sick people, and heal them. [6] And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went among the villages, teaching. [7] And he called to him the twelve, and began to send them forth two by two; and gave them authority over unclean spirits; [8] And commanded them to take nothing for their journey, except a staff; no bread, no bag, no money in their belts: [9] But to wear sandals; and not to put on two tunics. [10] And he said to them, Wherever you enter a house, abide there until you depart from that place. [11] And whoever will not receive you, or hear you, when you depart from there, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against them. [12] And they went out, and preached that men should repent. [13] And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many who were sick, and healed them. [14] And King Herod heard of it; (for his name was spread abroad). And some said that John the Baptist had risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works showed themselves forth in him. [15] Others said, He is Elijah. And others said, He is a prophet, like one of the prophets of old. [16] But when Herod heard of it, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he has risen from the dead. [17] For Herod himself had John arrested, and bound him in prison because of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her. [18] For John had said to Herod, It is not lawful for you to have your brother's wife. [19] Therefore Herodias had a grudge against him, and would have killed him; but she could not: [20] For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just and holy man, and kept him safe; and when he heard him, he was perplexed, but he enjoyed listening to him. [21] But an opportunity came on Herod's birthday, when he had a banquet for his lords, high captains, and chief men of Galilee; [22] When the daughter of Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and those who sat with him, the king said to the girl, Ask of me whatever you wish, and I will give it to you. [23] And he swore to her, Whatever you shall ask of me, I will give it to you, up to half of my kingdom. [24] And she went out, and said to her mother, For what shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. [25] And she came immediately in haste to the king, and asked, saying, I want you to give me right now the head of John the Baptist on a platter. [26] The king was exceedingly sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for the sake of those who sat with him, he would not refuse her. [27] So immediately the king sent an executioner with orders that his head be brought. He went and beheaded him in the prison, [28] And brought his head on a platter, and gave it to the girl: and she gave it to her mother. [29] And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took his body, and laid it in a tomb. [30] And the apostles gathered together with Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught. [31] And he said to them, Come by yourselves to a lonely place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure even to eat. [32] And they departed privately by boat to a lonely place by themselves. [33] And the people saw them departing, and many recognized them, and ran there on foot from all the cities, and got there before them. [34] And Jesus, when he came ashore, saw many people, and was moved with compassion for them, because they were like sheep without a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things. [35] And when the day was almost gone, his disciples came to him, and said, This is a lonely place, and it is very late: [36] Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy bread for themselves: for they have nothing to eat. [37] He answered and said to them, You give them something to eat. And they said to him, Shall we go and buy two hundred denarii of bread, and give it to them to eat? [38] He said to them, How many loaves have you? go and see. And when they found out, they said, Five, and two fish. [39] And he commanded them to make all the people sit down in groups upon the green grass. [40] And they sat down in groups, by hundreds, and by fifties. [41] And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fish, he looked up to heaven, and blessed and broke the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fish he divided among them all. [42] And they all ate, and were filled. [43] And they picked up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fish. [44] And there were about five thousand men who ate of the loaves. [45] And immediately he made his disciples get into the boat and go ahead to the other side, to Bethsaida, while he sent the people away. [46] And when he had sent them away, he departed to a mountain to pray. [47] And when evening had come, the boat was in the midst of the sea, and he was alone on the land. [48] And he saw them toiling at their rowing; for the wind was against them: and about the fourth watch of the night he came to them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed them by. [49] But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it was a ghost, and cried out: [50] For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he spoke with them, and said to them, Take heart: it is I; do not be afraid. [51] And he joined them in the boat; and the wind ceased: and they were amazed beyond measure. [52] For they did not understand the miracle of the loaves: for their hearts were hardened. [53] And when they passed over, they came to the land of Gennesaret, and moored to the shore. [54] And when they had come out of the boat, immediately people recognized him,

55 And ran throughout that whole region, and began to carry the sick about on mats, to wherever they heard he was. 56 And wherever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and begged him that they might even touch the fringe of his garment: and as many as touched him were made well.

Mark
Chapter 7

1 Then the Pharisees and some of the scribes, who came from Jerusalem, gathered around him. 2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashed, hands, they found fault. 3 (For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, do not eat unless they wash their hands, thus holding to the tradition of the elders. 4 And when they come from the market, unless they wash, they do not eat. And there are many other traditions which they observe, such as the washing of cups, and pots, and vessels of copper.) 5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why do your disciples not walk according to the tradition of the elders, but rather eat bread with unwashed hands? 6 He answered and said to them, Well has Isaiah prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honours me with their lips, but their hearts are far from me. 7 In vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. 8 Laying aside the commandment of God, you hold to the traditions of men. 9 And he said to them, You fully reject the commandment of God, that you may keep your own tradition. 10 For Moses said, Honour your father and your mother; and, Whoever curses father or mother, let him be put to death: 11 But you say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, whatever I have that might benefit you is Corban, that is to say, a gift to God, 12 Then you do not allow him to do anything for his father or his mother; 13 Thus making the word of God invalid through your tradition, which you have handed down: and you do many such things. 14 And when he had called all the people to him, he said to them, Listen to me, every one of you, and understand: 15 There is nothing from outside of a man that can defile him by entering into him: but the things which come out of him, those are the things that defile the man. 16 [If any man has ears to hear, let him hear.] 17 And when he entered into the house and left the people, his disciples asked him about the parable. 18 And he said to them, Are you also without understanding? Do you not perceive, that whatever enters into the man from without, it cannot defile him; 19 Because it does not enter into his heart, but into the belly, and is eliminated? Thus he declared all foods clean. 20 And he said, That which comes out of the man, that defiles the man. 21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, sexual immorality, theft, murder, adultery, 22 Covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lustfulness, envy, slander, pride, foolishness: 23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man. 24 And from there he arose, and went into the regions of Tyre, and entered into a house, and would not have anyone know it: but he could not be hidden. 25 But a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet: 26 The woman was a Greek, a Syrophoenician by birth; and she begged him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter. 27 But Jesus said to her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not right to take the children's bread, and to cast it to the dogs. 28 And she answered and said to him, Yes, Lord: but even the dogs under the table eat the children's crumbs. 29 And he said to her, For this answer go your way; the devil has gone out of your daughter. 30 And when she came to her house, she found the devil gone, and her daughter lying upon the bed. 31 And again, departing from the region of Tyre, through Sidon, he came to the sea of Galilee, in the region of Decapolis. 32 And they brought to him one who was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they begged him to put his hand upon him. 33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; 34 And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and said to him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. 35 And immediately his ears were opened, and the impediment of his tongue was loosened, and he spoke plainly. 36 And he commanded

them that they should tell no man: but the more he commanded them, the more widely they proclaimed it; [37] And they were astonished beyond measure, saying, He has done all things well: he makes both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

Mark
Chapter 8

[1] In those days another great multitude gathered, and as they had nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples to him, and said to them, [2] I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: [3] And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint on the way: for some of them came from afar. [4] And his disciples answered him, Where can a man find enough bread to satisfy these men here in the wilderness? [5] And he asked them, How many loaves do you have? And they said, Seven. [6] And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and broke them, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and they set them before the people. [7] And they had a few small fish: which he blessed, and commanded to be set before them as well. [8] So they ate, and were filled: and of the broken pieces that were left over they picked up seven baskets. [9] And there were about four thousand people: and he sent them away. [10] And immediately he entered into a boat with his disciples, and went to the district of Dalmanutha. [11] And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question him, seeking from him a sign from heaven, testing him. [12] And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and said, Why does this generation seek after a sign? truly I say to you, There shall be no sign given to this generation. [13] And he left them, and entering into the boat again departed to the other side. [14] Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, and did not have in the boat with them more than one loaf. [15] And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and the leaven of Herod. [16] And they discussed among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread. [17] And being aware of this, Jesus said to them, Why do you discuss having no bread? do you not yet see or understand? are your hearts hardened? [18] Having eyes, do you not see? and having ears, do you not hear? and do you not remember? [19] When I broke the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments did you pick up? They said to him, Twelve. [20] And when I broke the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments did you pick up? And they said, Seven. [21] And he said to them, How is it that you do not understand? [22] And he came to Bethsaida; and they brought a blind man to him, and begged him to touch him. [23] And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the village; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw anything. [24] And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking. [25] After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw everything clearly. [26] And he sent him away to his house, saying, Do not go into the village. [27] And Jesus went out, with his disciples, to the villages of Caesarea Philippi: and on the way he asked his disciples, saying to them, Who do men say that I am? [28] And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elijah; and others, One of the prophets. [29] And he said to them, But who do you say that I am? And Peter answered and said to him, You are the Christ. [30] And he commanded them that they should tell no man about him. [31] And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders, and by the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. [32] And he spoke this plainly. And Peter took him aside, and began to rebuke him. [33] But when he had turned about and looked at his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get behind me, Satan: for you do not have in mind the things of God, but the things that are of men. [34] And when he had called the people to him, with his disciples also, he said to them, Whoever would come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. [35] For

whoever would save his life shall lose it; but whoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, shall save it. [36] For what does it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? [37] Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? [38] Therefore, whoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he comes in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

Mark
Chapter 9

[1] And he said to them, Truly I say to you, That there are some of those who stand here, who shall not taste of death, until they have seen the kingdom of God come with power. [2] And after six days Jesus took with him Peter, and James, and John, and led them up a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them. [3] And his clothing became shining and exceedingly white; as no fuller on earth could whiten them. [4] And there appeared to them Elijah with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. [5] And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Rabbi, it is good for us to be here: let us make three tabernacles; one for you, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah. [6] For he did not know what to say; for they were very afraid. [7] And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. [8] And suddenly, when they looked around, they saw no man with them, except Jesus only. [9] And as they came down from the mountain, he commanded them that they should tell no man the things they had seen, until the Son of man should have risen from the dead. [10] And they kept that saying to themselves, questioning one with another what rising from the dead might mean. [11] And they asked him, saying, Why do the scribes say that Elijah must come first? [12] And he answered them, Elijah truly comes first, and restores all things; and how is it written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be treated with contempt? [13] But I say to you, That Elijah has indeed come, and they have done to him whatever they pleased, as it is written of him. [14] And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes arguing with them. [15] And immediately all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and ran to greet him. [16] And he asked the scribes, What are you discussing with them? [17] And one of the multitude answered and said, Teacher, I have brought to you my son, who has a dumb spirit; [18] And whenever it seizes him, it tears him: and he foams, and gnashes his teeth, and becomes rigid: and I asked your disciples to cast it out; and they could not. [19] He answered him, and said, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I endure you? bring him to me. [20] And they brought him to him: and when he saw him, immediately the spirit tore him; and he fell on the ground, and rolled around foaming at the mouth. [21] And he asked his father, How long has this been happening to him? And he said, Since he was a child. [22] And often it has cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if you can do anything, have compassion on us, and help us. [23] Jesus said to him, If you can! all things are possible to him who believes. [24] And immediately the father of the child cried out, and said, Lord, I believe; help me overcome my unbelief. [25] When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying to him, You dumb and deaf spirit, I command you, come out of him, and do not enter into him again. [26] And the spirit cried out, and threw him into severe convulsions, and came out of him: and he was like a corpse; so that many said, He is dead. [27] But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. [28] And when he came into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could we not cast it out? [29] And he said to them, This kind can come out by nothing but prayer. [30] And they departed from there, and passed through Galilee; and he would not have any man know about it, [31] For he taught his disciples, and said to them, The Son of man will be delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after he is killed,

he shall rise on the third day. [32] But they did not understood that saying, and were afraid to ask him. [33] And he came to Capernaum: and when he was in the house he asked them, What were you discussing among yourselves along the way? [34] But they kept quiet: for along the way they had discussed which of them was the greatest. [35] And he sat down, and called the twelve, and said to them, If any man desires to be first, he shall be last of all, and servant of all. [36] And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said to them, [37] Whoever shall receive one child such as this in my name, receives me: and whoever shall receive me, does not receive me, but him who sent me. [38] And John answered him, saying, Teacher, we saw someone casting out devils in your name, and we forbad him, because he does not follow us. [39] But Jesus said, Do not forbid him: for there is no man who shall do a miracle in my name, who can soon after speak evil of me. [40] For he who is not against us is for us. [41] For whoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because you belong to Christ, truly I say to you, he shall not lose his reward. [42] And whoever shall offend one of these little ones who believe in me, it would be better for him that a millstone were hung about his neck, and he were cast into the sea. [43] And if your hand causes you to sin, cut it off: it is better for you to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched: [44] [Where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.] [45] And if your foot causes you to sin, cut it off: it is better for you to enter life lame, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched: [46] [Where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.] [47] And if your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out: it is better for you to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell: [48] Where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched. [49] For everyone shall be salted with fire. [50] Salt is good: but if the salt has lost its saltiness, with what will you season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace with one another.

Mark
Chapter 10

[1] And he arose from there, and went into the region of Judaea on the farther side of the Jordan: and the people came to him again; and, as was his custom, he taught them. [2] And the Pharisees came to him, and tested him, asking, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? [3] And he answered and said to them, What did Moses command you? [4] And they said, Moses allowed a man to write a bill of divorce, and to put her away. [5] Jesus answered and said to them, Because of the hardness of your hearts he wrote you this commandment. [6] But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female. [7] For this reason shall a man leave his father and mother, and be joined to his wife; [8] And the two shall be one flesh: so then they are no longer two, but one flesh. [9] Therefore, what God has joined together, let man not separate. [10] And in the house his disciples asked him again about the matter. [11] And he said to them, Whoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, commits adultery against her. [12] And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she commits adultery. [13] And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those who brought them. [14] But when Jesus saw it, he was very displeased, and said to them, Let the little children come to me, and do not forbid them: for to such belongs the kingdom of God. [15] Truly I say to you, Whoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall not enter it at all. [16] And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them. [17] And when he started forth on his way, a man came running to him, and kneeled before him, and asked him, Good Teacher, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? [18] And Jesus said to him, Why do you call me good? there is no one good but God alone. [19] You know the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Do not defraud, Honour your father and mother. [20] And he answered and said to him, Teacher, all these things I have kept from my youth. [21]

Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him, and said to him, One thing you lack: go your way, sell whatever you have, and give to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven: and come follow me. [22] And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great wealth. [23] And Jesus looked around, and said to his disciples, How difficult it is for those who have riches to enter the kingdom of God! [24] And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answered again, and said to them, Children, how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God! [25] It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God. [26] And they were astonished beyond measure, and said among themselves, Who then can be saved? [27] And Jesus looking upon them said, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible. [28] Then Peter said to him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed you. [29] And Jesus answered and said, Truly I say to you, There is no man who has left house, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, [30] Who shall not receive a hundredfold in this present time, houses, and brothers, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. [31] But many who are first shall be last; and the last first. [32] And they were on the way up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And again he took the twelve aside, and began to tell them the things that would happen to him, [33] Saying, Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered to the chief priests, and to the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: [34] And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again. [35] And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, came to him, saying, Teacher, we want you to do for us whatever we ask. [36] And he said to them, What do you want me to do for you? [37] They said to him, Grant to us that we may sit, one on your right hand, and the other on your left hand, in your glory. [38] But Jesus said to them, You do not know what you are asking: can you drink of the cup that I drink? or be baptized with the baptism with which I am baptized? [39] And they said to him, We can. And Jesus said to them, You shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink; and be baptized with the baptism with which I am baptized: [40] But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to those for whom it is prepared. [41] And when the ten heard it, they began to be very displeased with James and John. [42] But Jesus called them to him, and said to them, You know that those who are regarded as rulers over the Gentiles lord it over them; and their great ones exercise authority over them. [43] But it shall not be so among you: but whoever wishes to be great among you, shall be your servant: [44] And whoever wants to be the first among you, shall be the slave of all. [45] For even the Son of man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give his life a ransom for many. [46] And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, sat by the highway begging. [47] And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me. [48] And many commanded him to hold his peace: but he cried out all the more, Son of David, have mercy on me. [49] And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they called the blind man, saying to him, Take courage, arise; he calls you. [50] And he cast away his cloak, arose, and came to Jesus. [51] And Jesus said to him, What do you want that I should do for you? The blind man said to him, Master, I want to receive my sight. [52] And Jesus said to him, Go your way; your faith has made you well. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus along the way.

Mark
Chapter 11

[1] And when they came near to Jerusalem, to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sent forth two of his

disciples, [2] And said to them, Go into the village opposite you: as soon as you enter it, you shall find a colt tied, on which no one has ever sat; untie it and bring it here. [3] And if any man says to you, What are you doing? say that the Lord has need of it; and will send it back immediately. [4] And they went their way, and found the colt tied outside in the street by a door; and they untied it. [5] And some of those who stood there said to them, What are you doing, untying the colt? [6] And they said to them what Jesus had commanded: and they let them go. [7] And they brought the colt to Jesus, and threw their garments on it; and he sat upon it. [8] And many spread their garments on the road: and others spread branches they had cut in the fields. [9] And those who went ahead, and those who followed, cried out, Hosanna; Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord: [10] Blessed is the coming kingdom of our father David: Hosanna in the highest. [11] And Jesus entered Jerusalem, and went into the temple: and when he looked around at everything, he went out to Bethany with the twelve, since evening had come. [12] On the next day, when they came from Bethany, he was hungry: [13] And seeing a fig tree far off with leaves, he went to it, to see if he might find something on it: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for it was not the season for figs. [14] And Jesus said to it, May no man ever eat fruit from you again. And his disciples heard it. [15] And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out those who sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of those who sold doves; [16] And he would not allow any man to carry merchandise through the temple. [17] And he taught, saying to them, Is it not written, My house shall be called a house of prayer for all nations? but you have made it a den of robbers. [18] And the scribes and chief priests heard this, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people were astonished at his teaching. [19] And when evening came, he went out of the city. [20] And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. [21] And Peter remembered and said to him, Rabbi, behold, the fig tree which you cursed has withered away. [22] And Jesus said to them, Have faith in God. [23] For truly I say to you, That whoever shall say to this mountain, Be removed, and be cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he says shall come to pass; he shall have whatever he says. [24] Therefore I say to you, Whatever things you desire, when you pray, believe that you have received them, and you shall have them. [25] And when you stand praying, forgive, if you have anything against anyone: that your Father who is in heaven may also forgive your trespasses. [26] [But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in heaven forgive your trespasses.] [27] And they came again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders came to him, [28] And said to him, By what authority do you do these things? and who gave you this authority to do these things? [29] And Jesus answered them, I will ask you one question; answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. [30] The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or from men? answer me. [31] And they reasoned among themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did you not believe him? [32] But if we shall say, From men; they feared the people: for all held that John was indeed a prophet. [33] So they answered and said to Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus said to them, Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.

Mark
Chapter 12

[1] And he began to speak to them in parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set a hedge about it, and dug a place for the winepress, and built a tower, and rented it out to farmers, and went to a far country. [2] And at harvest time he sent a servant to the farmers, that he might receive from them some of the fruit of the vineyard. [3] But they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty-handed. [4] And he sent to them another servant; and they wounded him in

the head, and treated him shamefully. [5] And he sent another; but they killed him, and so they did to many others; beating some, and killing some. [6] Having yet one more to send, his well-beloved son, he sent him last of all to them, saying, They will respect my son. [7] But the farmers said to themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. [8] And they took him, and killed him, and threw him out of the vineyard. [9] Therefore, what shall the owner of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the farmers, and will give the vineyard to others. [10] Have you not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected has become the chief cornerstone: [11] This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? [12] And they sought to lay hold of him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way. [13] And they sent to him some of the Pharisees and Herodians, to catch him in his words. [14] And when they had come, they said to him, Teacher, we know that you are truthful, and defer to no man: for you do not regard the position of men, but teach the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to pay taxes to Caesar, or not? [15] Shall we pay, or shall we not pay? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said to them, Why are you testing me? bring me a denarius, that I may see it. [16] And they brought it. And he said to them, Whose is this image and inscription? And they said to him, Caesar's. [17] And Jesus answered, saying to them, Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him. [18] Then the Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection, came to him, and they questioned him, saying, [19] Teacher, Moses wrote for us, If a man's brother dies, and leaves his wife, but leaves no child, his brother should take his wife, and raise up children for his brother. [20] Now there were seven brothers: and the first took a wife, and died, leaving no child. [21] And the second took her, and died without leaving a child: and the third likewise. [22] All seven had her, and left no child: last of all the woman died also. [23] Therefore, in the resurrection, when they shall rise, which one's wife shall she be? for all seven had her as wife. [24] Jesus answered them, Is this not the reason you err, because you do not know the scriptures or the power of God? [25] For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are like the angels in heaven. [26] And as for the dead rising: have you not read in the book of Moses, how God spoke to him in the bush, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? [27] He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: therefore you are greatly mistaken. [28] And one of the scribes came, and having heard them arguing, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all? [29] And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: [30] And you shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind, and with all your strength. [31] And the second is this, You shall love your neighbour as yourself. There is no other commandment greater than these. [32] And the scribe said to him, Well said, Teacher, you have spoken the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he: [33] And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love one's neighbour as oneself, is more than all burnt offerings and sacrifices. [34] And when Jesus saw that he answered wisely, he said to him, You are not far from the kingdom of God. And after that no man dared ask him anything. [35] And while he taught in the temple, Jesus said, How is it that the scribes say that the Christ is the Son of David? [36] For David himself said by the Holy Spirit, The LORD said to my Lord, Sit on my right hand, until I put your enemies under your feet. [37] Therefore, David himself calls him Lord; so how can he be his son? And the great crowd heard him gladly. [38] And in his teaching he said to them, Beware of the scribes, who love to go about in long clothing, and love greetings in the marketplaces, [39] And the chief seats in the synagogues, and places of honour at feasts: [40] They devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater condemnation. [41] And Jesus sat across from the treasury, and watched how the people put money into the treasury: and many who were rich cast in much. [42] And a certain poor widow came, and she put in two small copper coins, which make a farthing. [43] And he called his disciples to him, and said to them, Truly I say to you, That this poor widow has put more into the treasury than all the others: [44] For all the others gave out of their abundance; but she gave out of her poverty, putting in everything she had, all she had to live on.

Mark
Chapter 13

[1] And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples said to him, Teacher, see what wonderful stones and buildings! [2] Jesus said to him, Do you see these great buildings? there shall not be one stone left upon another, that shall not be thrown down. [3] And as he sat upon the mount of Olives across from the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately, [4] Tell us, when shall these things be? and what will be the sign that all these things are about to be fulfilled? [5] And Jesus said to them, Take heed lest any man deceive you: [6] For many will come in my name, saying, I am he; and shall deceive many. [7] And when you hear of wars and rumours of wars, do not be troubled: for such things must happen; but the end is not yet. [8] For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in various places, and there shall be famines: these are the beginnings of birth pains. [9] But take heed for yourselves: for they will deliver you up to councils; and you shall be beaten in the synagogues: and you shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, as a testimony to them. [10] And the gospel must first be preached among all nations. [11] But when they bring you to trial, do not worry about what you shall say: but whatever is given to you in that hour, speak that: for it is not you who speaks, but the Holy Spirit. [12] Now brother will betray brother to death, and a father his son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. [13] And you shall be hated by all men for my name's sake: but he who endures to the end shall be saved. [14] When you see the abomination of desolation standing where it should not be, (let him who reads understand,) then let those who are in Judaea flee to the mountains: [15] And let him who is on the housetop not go down into the house, nor enter it to take anything out of his house: [16] And let him who is in the field not turn back again for his cloak. [17] But woe to those who are with child, and to those who are nursing infants in those days! [18] Pray that your flight may not be in the winter. [19] For in those days there shall be affliction, such as has not been from the beginning of God's creation to this time, nor ever shall be again. [20] And unless the Lord had shortened those days, no one would be saved: but for the sake of the elect, whom he has chosen, he has shortened the days. [21] And then if any man says to you, Lo, here is the Christ; or, lo, there he is; do not believe him: [22] For false Christs and false prophets shall arise, and shall show signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect. [23] But take heed: behold, I have told you all things in advance. [24] But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, [25] And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. [26] And then they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. [27] And then he shall send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the remotest part of the earth to the remotest part of heaven. [28] Now learn a parable from the fig tree; When its branch becomes tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near: [29] Even so, when you see these things come to pass, know that it is near, even at the door. [30] Truly I say to you, that this generation shall not pass away, until all these things have happened. [31] Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. [32] But of that day and that hour no man knows, no, not even the angels which are in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father. [33] Take heed, watch and pray: for you do not know when the time will come. [34] It is like a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to each man his work, and commanded the doorkeeper to watch. [35] Watch therefore: for you do not know when the master of the house comes, at evening, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: [36] Lest he come suddenly and find you sleeping. [37] And what I say to you I say to all, Watch.

Mark
Chapter 14

1 After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought
how they might take him secretly, and put him to death. 2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar
among the people. 3 And while he was in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he reclined at table, there came a
woman having an alabaster vial of perfume of pure nard; and she broke the vial, and poured it on his head. 4 And some
were indignant, and said to themselves, Why was this perfume wasted? 5 For it might have been sold for more than
three hundred denarii, and have been given to the poor. And they reproved her. 6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why
are you troubling her? she has done a beautiful thing to me. 7 For you have the poor with you always, and whenever
you wish you may do them good: but you will not always have me. 8 She has done what she could: she has come
beforehand to anoint my body for burial. 9 Truly I say to you, Wherever this gospel shall be preached throughout the
whole world, what she has done shall be spoken of in remembrance of her. 10 And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve,
went to the chief priests, to betray him to them. 11 And when they heard this, they were glad, and promised to give him
money. And he sought an opportunity to betray him. 12 On the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the
passover lamb, his disciples said to him, Where do you want us to go and prepare the passover for you to eat? 13 And
he sent two of his disciples, and said to them, Go into the city, and there you shall meet a man carrying a pitcher of
water: follow him. 14 And wherever he enters, say to the owner of the house, The Teacher says, Where is the guest
chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 15 And he will show you a large upper room furnished and
ready: make preparations for us there. 16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found it as he had
said to them: and they made the passover ready. 17 And in the evening he came with the twelve. 18 And as they sat and
ate, Jesus said, Truly I say to you, One of you who eats with me shall betray me. 19 And they began to be sorrowful,
and to say to him one by one, Is it I? 20 And he answered them, It is one of the twelve, one who dips with me in the
bowl. 21 The Son of man shall indeed go, just as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is
betrayed! it would be better for that man if he had never been born. 22 And as they ate, Jesus took bread, and blessed,
and broke it, and gave to them, and said, Take it: this is my body. 23 And he took the cup, and when he had given
thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank from it. 24 And he said to them, This is my blood of the covenant, which is
shed for many. 25 Truly I say to you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it anew in the
kingdom of God. 26 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the mount of Olives. 27 And Jesus said to them,
All you shall fall away because of me: for it is written, I will strike the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. 28 But
after I have risen, I will go before you into Galilee. 29 But Peter said to him, Although all shall fall away, I will not. 30 And
Jesus said to him, Truly I say to you, That this day, this very night, before the cock crows twice, you shall deny me three
times. 31 But he spoke the more vehemently, If I should die with you, I will not deny you. And they all said the same. 32
And they came to a place named Gethsemane: and he said to his disciples, Sit here, while I pray. 33 And he took with
him Peter and James and John, and he began to be filled with horror and deeply troubled; 34 And he said to them, My
soul is exceedingly sorrowful, to the point of death: stay here, and watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the
ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. 36 And he said, Abba, Father, all things are
possible for you; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what you will. 37 And he came, and found
them sleeping, and said to Peter, Simon, are you sleeping? could you not watch for one hour? 38 Watch and pray, that
you may not enter into temptation. The spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak. 39 And again he went away, and prayed,
and spoke the same words. 40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) and
they did not know what to answer him. 41 And he came the third time, and said to them, Are you still sleeping and
resting? enough, the hour has come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 42 Rise up, let us
go; behold, he who betrays me is at hand. 43 And immediately, while he yet spoke, Judas came, one of the twelve, and
with him a great multitude with swords and clubs, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. 44 And he who
betrayed him had given them a signal, saying, Whomever I kiss is the one; take him, and lead him away safely. 45 And

as soon as he came, he went immediately to him, and said, Master; and kissed him. [46] And they laid their hands on him, and took him. [47] And one of those who stood nearby drew a sword, and struck the servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. [48] And Jesus said to them, Have you come out, as against a thief, with swords and clubs to take me? [49] I was with you daily in the temple teaching, and you did not seize me: but the scriptures must be fulfilled. [50] And they all forsook him, and fled. [51] And a certain young man followed him, having a linen cloth wrapped around his naked body; and they laid hold on him: [52] But he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. [53] And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes were assembled. [54] And Peter followed him from afar, even into the courtyard of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. [55] And the chief priests and all the council sought for testimony against Jesus to put him to death; but found none. [56] For many bore false witness against him, but their testimonies did not agree. [57] And some arose, and bore false witness against him, saying, [58] We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. [59] But even then their testimonies did not agree. [60] And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, Have you no answer? what is it that these men are testifying against you? [61] But he held his peace, and said nothing. Again the high priest asked him, Are you the Christ, the Son of the Blessed One? [62] And Jesus said, I am: and you shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. [63] Then the high priest tore his clothes, and said, Why do we need any further witnesses? [64] You have heard the blasphemy: what do you think? And they all condemned him as worthy of death. [65] And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to strike him, and to say to him, Prophesy: and as the guards took him they beat him with their fists. [66] And as Peter was below in the courtyard, one of the maids of the high priest came: [67] And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked at him, and said, You also were with Jesus of Nazareth. [68] But he denied it, saying, I do not know or understand what you are saying. And he went out into the entryway. [69] And the maid saw him again, and began to say to those who stood by, This is one of them. [70] And he denied it again. And a little later, those who stood nearby again said to Peter, Surely you are one of them: for you are also a Galilaean. [71] But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I do not know this man of whom you speak. [72] And the second time the cock crowed. And Peter remembered that Jesus said to him, Before the cock crows twice, you shall deny me three times. And when he remembered this, he wept.

Mark
Chapter 15

[1] And immediately in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate. [2] And Pilate asked him, Are you the King of the Jews? And he said to him, You say so. [3] And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. [4] And Pilate asked him again, saying, Have you no answer to make? behold how many things they testify against you. [5] But Jesus made no further answer; so that Pilate was amazed. [6] Now at the feast he released to them one prisoner, whomever they requested. [7] And there was one named Barabbas, who was in prison with his fellow rebels, who had committed murder in the insurrection. [8] And the multitude approached and began asking him to do for them as he usually did. [9] Pilate answered them, saying, Do you want me to release for you the King of the Jews? [10] For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him out of envy. [11] But the chief priests incited the people to have him release Barabbas to them. [12] And Pilate answered and said again to them, What then shall I do with him whom you call the King of the Jews? [13] And they cried out again, Crucify him. [14] Then Pilate said to them, Why, what evil has he

done? And they cried out all the louder, Crucify him. 15 And so Pilate, wanting to satisfy the people, released Barabbas to them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. 16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called the Praetorium; and they called together the whole band of soldiers. 17 And they clothed him with purple, and weaved a crown of thorns, and put it on him, 18 And began to acclaim him, Hail, King of the Jews! 19 And they struck him on the head with a cane, and spat upon him, and bowed their knees in worship to him. 20 And when they had mocked him, they took the purple off of him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. 21 And they compelled Simon, a Cyrenian who was passing by on his way in from the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. 22 And they brought him to the place called Golgotha, which means, The place of a skull. 23 And they gave him wine to drink mingled with myrrh: but he would not take it. 24 And when they had crucified him, they divided his garments, casting lots for them, to decide what each man should take. 25 And it was the third hour when they crucified him. 26 And the inscription of the accusation against him was written above him, THE KING OF THE JEWS. 27 And with him they crucified two thieves; one on his right hand, and the other on his left. 28 [And the scripture was fulfilled, which says, And he was numbered with the transgressors.] 29 And those who passed by kept abusing him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, you who would destroy the temple, and build it in three days, 30 Save yourself, and come down from the cross. 31 Likewise, the chief priests mocked him among themselves and with the scribes, He saved others; but he cannot save himself. 32 Let Christ, the King of Israel, descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And those who were crucified with him also reviled him. 33 And when the sixth hour had come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour. 34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which means, My God, my God, why have you forsaken me? 35 And some of those who stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he is calling Elijah. 36 And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave it to him to drink, saying, Wait; let us see whether Elijah will come to take him down. 37 And Jesus cried out with a loud voice, and breathed his last. 38 And the veil of the temple was torn in two from the top to the bottom. 39 And when the centurion, who stood facing him, saw how he breathed his last, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God. 40 There were also women looking on from afar: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; 41 (Who, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered to him;) and many other women who came up with him to Jerusalem. 42 And when the evening had come, because it was the preparation day, that is, the day before the sabbath, 43 Joseph of Arimathaea, an honoured member of the council, who also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. 44 And Pilate wondered if he was dead so soon: and calling the centurion, he asked him if he was already dead. 45 And when he learned from the centurion that it was so, he gave the body to Joseph. 46 So he bought a fine linen cloth, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a tomb which was cut out of the rock, and rolled a stone against the door of the tomb. 47 Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses watched where he was laid.

Mark
Chapter 16

1 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, bought sweet spices, that they might go and anoint him. 2 And very early in the morning of the first day of the week, they came to the tomb at the rising of the sun. 3 And they said to one another, Who shall roll the stone away from the door of the tomb for us? 4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone, which was very large, had already been rolled away. 5 And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were amazed. 6 And

he said to them, Do not be afraid: You seek Jesus of Nazareth, who was crucified: he has risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. [7] But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goes before you into Galilee: there you shall see him, as he told you. [8-9] And they went out quickly, and fled from the tomb; for they were trembling and amazed: and they said nothing to anyone; for they were afraid. MR 16:9[Now when Jesus rose early on the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. [10] And she went and told those who had been with him, as they mourned and wept. [11] And they, when they heard that he was alive, and that she had seen him, did not believe. [12] After that he appeared in another form to two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. [13] And they went and told it to the others, who also did not believe them. [14] Afterward, he appeared to the eleven as they sat eating, and rebuked them for their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they did not believe those who saw him after he had risen. [15] And he said to them, Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. [16] He who believes and is baptized shall be saved; but he who does not believe shall be condemned. [17] And these signs shall follow those who believe; In my name they shall cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18] They shall pick up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. [19] So after the Lord had spoken to them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. [20] And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with accompanying signs.]

Luke
Chapter 1

[1] Since many have undertaken to set forth in order a narrative of those things which have happened among us, [2] Just as they have been delivered to us, by those who from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word; [3] It seemed good to me also, having carefully investigated all these things from the very beginning, to write to you an orderly account, most excellent Theophilus, [4] That you might know the certainty of those things, about which you have been instructed. [5] There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zechariah, of the division of Abija: and his wife was one of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elizabeth. [6] And they were both righteous before God, walking blamelessly in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord. [7] And they had no child, because Elizabeth was barren, and they were both now well along in years. [8] And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's service before God while his division was on duty, [9] According to the custom of the priest's office, he was chosen by lot to enter the temple of the Lord and burn incense. [10] And the whole multitude of people were praying outside at the time of incense offering. [11] And there appeared to him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. [12] And when Zechariah saw him, he was troubled, and fear came upon him. [13] But the angel said to him, Fear not, Zechariah: for your prayer has been heard; and your wife Elizabeth shall bear you a son, and you shall call his name John. [14] And you shall have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. [15] For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Spirit, even from his mother's womb. [16] And he shall turn many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God. [17] And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elijah, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. [18] And Zechariah said to the angel, How shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife is well along in years. [19] And the angel answered him, I am Gabriel, who stands in the presence of God; and have been sent to speak to you, and to bring you this good news. [20] Behold, you shall be silent, unable to speak, until the day that these things come to pass, because you have not believed my words,

which shall be fulfilled in their time. [21] And the people waited for Zechariah, and wondered why he delayed so long in the temple. [22] And when he came out, he could not speak to them: and they realized that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned to them, and remained speechless. [23] And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his service were finished, he departed to his own house. [24] And after those days his wife Elizabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, [25] Thus has the Lord dealt with me in the days when he looked on me, to take away my disgrace among men. [26] And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God to a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, [27] To a virgin engaged to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. [28] And the angel came to her, and said, Hail, you who are highly favoured, the Lord is with you. [29] And she was troubled at his words, and wondered what kind of greeting this might be. [30] And the angel said to her, Fear not, Mary, for you have found favour with God. [31] And behold, you shall conceive in your womb, and bring forth a son, and shall call his name JESUS. [32] He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Most High: and the Lord God shall give to him the throne of his father David: [33] And he shall reign over the house of Jacob forever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. [34] Then Mary said to the angel, How shall this be, since I am a virgin? [35] And the angel answered her, The Holy Spirit shall come upon you, and the power of the Most High shall overshadow you: therefore the holy child to be born shall be called the Son of God. [36] And, behold, your cousin Elizabeth has also conceived a son in her old age: and she who was called barren is in her sixth month. [37] For with God nothing shall be impossible. [38] And Mary said, Behold, I am the handmaid of the Lord; let it be to me according to your word. And the angel departed from her. [39] And at that time Mary arose, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Judah; [40] And entered into the house of Zechariah, and greeted Elizabeth. [41] And it came to pass, that, when Elizabeth heard Mary's greeting, the baby leaped in her womb; and Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Spirit: [42] And she spoke out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed are you among women, and blessed is the fruit of your womb. [43] And why do I deserve to have the mother of my Lord come to me? [44] For, lo, as soon as the voice of your greeting sounded in my ears, the baby leaped in my womb for joy. [45] And blessed is she who believed that those things which were told her from the Lord would be fulfilled. [46] And Mary said, My soul magnifies the Lord, [47] And my spirit rejoices in God my Saviour. [48] For he has looked upon the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. [49] For he who is mighty has done great things for me; and holy is his name. [50] And his mercy is on those who fear him from generation to generation. [51] He has shown strength with his arm; he has scattered those who were proud in the imagination of their hearts. [52] He has put down the mighty from their thrones, and exalted the humble. [53] He has filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he has sent away empty. [54] He has helped his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy; [55] As he spoke to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed forever. [56] And Mary remained with her about three months, and returned to her own house. [57] Now the time came for Elizabeth to give birth; and she brought forth a son. [58] And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shown great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. [59] And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they were going to call him Zechariah, after the name of his father. [60] And his mother answered and said, No; he shall be called John. [61] And they said to her, There is no one of your family who is called by this name. [62] And they made signs to his father, what he would have him called. [63] And he asked for a writing tablet, and wrote, His name is John. And they all marvelled. [64] And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spoke, and praised God. [65] And fear came upon all who lived around them: and all these things were spoken of throughout all the hill country of Judaea. [66] And all who heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What shall this child shall turn out to be! And the hand of the Lord was with him. [67] And his father Zechariah was filled with the Holy Spirit, and prophesied, saying, [68] Blessed is the Lord God of Israel; for he has visited and redeemed his people, [69] And has raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; [70] As he spoke by the mouths of his holy prophets, from long ago: [71] That we would be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all who hate us; [72] To show the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; [73] The oath which he swore to our father Abraham, [74] That he would grant to us, that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear, [75] In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our lives. [76] And you, child, shall be called the prophet of the Most High: for you shall go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; [77] To give to his people the knowledge of salvation by the forgiveness of their sins; [78] Through the tender mercy of our God, the sunrise from on high will visit us, [79] To give light to those who sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. [80] And the child grew, and grew strong in spirit, and lived in the deserts until the

day of his public appearance to Israel.

Luke
Chapter 2

1 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed. 2 (This was the first census taken when Quirinius was governor of Syria.) 3 And all went to be registered, every one into his own city. 4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:) 5 To be registered with Mary his espoused wife, who was with child. 6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the time came for her to give birth. 7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in strips of cloth, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. 8 And in that same region there were shepherds in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. 9 And, lo, an angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were very afraid. 10 And the angel said to them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good news of great joy, which shall be for all people. 11 For to you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. 12 And this shall be a sign to you; You shall find a baby wrapped in strips of cloth, lying in a manger. 13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, 14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace to men with whom he is pleased. 15 And it came to pass, as the angels went away from them into heaven, the shepherds said to one another, Let us go straight to Bethlehem, and see this thing which has come to pass, which the Lord has made known to us. 16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the baby lying in a manger. 17 And when they had seen, they made known what was told them concerning this child. 18 And all those who heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, just as it was told to them. 21 And when eight days had passed, when he was to be circumcised, he was given the name JESUS, the name given him by the angel before he was conceived in the womb. 22 And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were finished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord; 23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that opens the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) 24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. 25 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and he was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Spirit was upon him. 26 And it was revealed to him by the Holy Spirit, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. 27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him according to the custom of the law, 28 He took him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, 29 Lord, now let your servant depart in peace, according to your word: 30 For my eyes have seen your salvation, 31 Which you have prepared in the presence of all people; 32 A light of revelation for the Gentiles, and the glory of your people Israel. 33 And his father and mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. 34 And Simeon blessed them, and said to Mary his mother, Behold, this child is appointed to cause the fall and rising of many in Israel; and to be a sign which shall be spoken against; 35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through your own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. 36 And there was Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher: she was of a great age, and had lived with a husband seven years from her virginity; 37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, who did not depart from the temple, but served God with fasting and prayer night and day. 38 And coming at that hour she also gave thanks to the Lord, and spoke of him to all

those who looked for the redemption of Jerusalem. [39] And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned to Galilee, to their own city of Nazareth. [40] And the child grew, and became strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him. [41] Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover. [42] And when he was twelve years old, they went up to the feast, according to the custom. [43] And after they had spent the full number of days, as they returned, the child Jesus stayed behind in Jerusalem; and his parents did not know. [44] But supposing him to have been in their company, they went a day's journey; then they sought him among their relatives and acquaintances. [45] And when they could not find him, they returned to Jerusalem, seeking him. [46] And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the teachers, both hearing them, and asking them questions. [47] And all who heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. [48] And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said to him, Son, why have you treated us this way? behold, your father and I have sought you anxiously. [49] And he said to them, Why were you seeking me? did you not know that I must be about my Father's business? [50] And they did not understand what he said to them. [51] And he went down with them, to Nazareth, and was obedient to them: but his mother kept all these things in her heart. [52] And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

Luke
Chapter 3

[1] Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, when Pontius Pilate was governor of Judaea, Herod tetrarch of Galilee, his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abilene, [2] When Annas and Caiaphas were high priests, the word of God came to John the son of Zechariah in the wilderness. [3] And he went into all the country about the Jordan, preaching a baptism of repentance for the forgiveness of sins; [4] As it is written in the book of the words of Isaiah the prophet, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. [5] Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth; [6] And all flesh shall see the salvation of God. [7] Then he said to the multitude that came forth to be baptized by him, O generation of vipers, who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? [8] Bring forth fruit worthy of repentance, and do not begin to say to yourselves, We have Abraham as our father: for I say to you that God is able to raise up children for Abraham from these stones. [9] Even now the axe is laid at the root of the trees: every tree that does not bring forth good fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire. [10] And the people asked him, What shall we do then? [11] He answered and said to them, He who has two coats, let him share with him who has none; and he who has food, let him do likewise. [12] Then tax gatherers also came to be baptized, and said to him, Teacher, what shall we do? [13] And he said to them, Collect no more than you have been ordered to. [14] And the soldiers likewise questioned him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said to them, Do not extort money from anyone or accuse anyone falsely; and be content with your wages. [15] And as the people were expectant, and wondering in their hearts if John was the Christ, [16] John answered, saying to them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I comes, the thongs of whose sandals I am not worthy to untie: he shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire: [17] Whose winnowing fork is in his hand, and he will thoroughly clear his threshing floor, and will gather the wheat into his barn; but the chaff he will burn with unquenchable fire. [18] And in his exhortation he preached many other things to the people. [19] But Herod the tetrarch, having been reproved by him because of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, and because of all the evils which Herod had done, [20] Added this to them all: he shut John up in prison. [21] Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also was baptized, and as he

was praying, heaven was opened, [22] And the Holy Spirit descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, You are my beloved Son; in you I am well pleased. [23] And Jesus was about thirty years of age when he began his work, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, who was the son of Heli, [24] The son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Melchi, the son of Jannai, the son of Joseph, [25] The son of Mattathiah, the son of Amos, the son of Nahum, the son of Esli, the son of Naggai, [26] The son of Maath, the son of Mattathiah, the son of Semein, the son of Josech, the son of Joda, [27] The son of Johanan, the son of Rhesa, the son of Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, the son of Neri, [28] The son of Melchi, the son of Addi, the son of Cosam, the son of Elmadam, the son of Er, [29] The son of Joshua, the son of Eliezer, the son of Jorim, the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, [30] The son of Symeon, the son of Judah, the son of Joseph, the son of Jonam, the son of Eliakim, [31] The son of Melea, the son of Menna, the son of Mattatha, the son of Nathan, the son of David, [32] The son of Jesse, the son of Obed, the son of Boaz, the son of Salmon, the son of Nahshon, [33] The son of Amminadab, the son of Arni, the son of Hezron, the son of Perez, the son of Judah, [34] The son of Jacob, the son of Isaac, the son of Abraham, the son of Terah, the son of Nahor, [35] The son of Serug, the son of Reu, the son of Peleg, the son of Eber, the son of Shelah, [36] The son of Cainan, the son of Arpachshad, the son of Shem, the son of Noah, the son of Lamech, [37] The son of Methuselah, the son of Enoch, the son of Jared, the son of Mahalaleel, the son of Cainan, [38] The son of Enosh, the son of Seth, the son of Adam, the son of God.

Luke
Chapter 4

[1] And Jesus, being full of the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan and was led by the Spirit in the wilderness, [2] For forty days, while tempted by the devil. And during those days he ate nothing: and when they had ended, he was hungry. [3] And the devil said to him, If you are the Son of God, command this stone to become bread. [4] And Jesus answered him, It is written, Man shall not live on bread alone. [5] And the devil, taking him up to a high mountain, showed him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. [6] And the devil said to him, I will give you all this power and its glory: for it has been delivered to me; and I give it to whomever I will. [7] Therefore if you will worship me, it shall all be yours. [8] Jesus answered him, It is written, You shall worship the Lord your God, and him only shall you serve. [9] And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said to him, If you are the Son of God, throw yourself down from here: [10] For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over you, to keep you: [11] And in their hands they shall bear you up, lest you strike your foot against a stone. [12] And Jesus answered and said to him, It is said, You shall not tempt the Lord your God. [13] And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him until an opportune time. [14] And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit to Galilee: and news about him went out to all the surrounding region. [15] And he taught in their synagogues, and was praised by all. [16] And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as was his custom, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up to read. [17] And there was given to him the book of the prophet Isaiah. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, [18] The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he has anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he has sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind, to set at liberty those who are oppressed, [19] To preach the year of the Lord's favour. [20] And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the attendant, and sat down. And the eyes of all those who were in the synagogue were fastened upon him. [21] And he said to them, Today is this scripture fulfilled in your hearing. [22] And all spoke well of him, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is this not Joseph's son? [23] And

he said to them, You will surely quote to me this proverb, Physician, heal yourself: whatever we have heard you did in Capernaum, do here in your home town as well. [24] And he said, Truly I say to you, No prophet is accepted in his own home town. [25] But I tell you a truth, there were many widows in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the sky was shut up three years and six months, when there was great famine throughout all the land; [26] But Elijah was sent to none of them, but only to Sarepta, in the land of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow. [27] And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, only Naaman the Syrian. [28] And all in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with anger, [29] And rose up, and drove him out of the city, and led him to the brow of the hill on which their city was built, that they might cast him down the cliff. [30] But he passed through the midst of them and went his way, [31] And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days. [32] And they were astonished at his teaching: for his word was with power. [33] And in the synagogue there was a man, who had a spirit of an unclean devil, and he cried out with a loud voice, [34] Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with you, Jesus of Nazareth? have you come to destroy us? I know you who you are; the Holy One of God. [35] And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold your peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him down in their midst, he came out of him, without doing him any harm. [36] And they were all amazed, and spoke among themselves, saying, What word is this? for with authority and power he commands the unclean spirits, and they come out. [37] And his fame went out into every part of the surrounding country. [38] And he arose and left the synagogue, and entered Simon's house. And Simon's mother-in-law was suffering from a burning fever; and they begged with him for her. [39] And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and served them. [40] Now when the sun was setting, all those who had any sick with various diseases brought them to him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. [41] And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, You are the Son of God. And he rebuked them and did not allow them to speak: for they knew that he was the Christ. [42] And when it was day, he departed and went into a lonely place: and the people sought him, and came to him, and tried to keep him from leaving them. [43] But he said to them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for I was sent for that purpose. [44] And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

Luke
Chapter 5

[1] And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he was standing by the lake of Gennesaret, [2] And saw two boats standing by the lake: but the fishermen had gotten out of them, and were washing their nets. [3] And he got into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him to put out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people from the boat. [4] Now when he finished speaking, he said to Simon, Put out into the deep, and let down your nets for a catch. [5] And Simon answered him, Master, we have toiled all night, and have caught nothing: nevertheless at your word I will let down the net. [6] And when they had done this, they enclosed a great multitude of fish: and their net began to break. [7] And they beckoned to their partners, who were in the other boat, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. [8] When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. [9] For he was astonished, and all who were with him, at the catch of fish which they had taken: [10] And so were James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said to Simon, Fear not; from now on you shall catch men. [11] And when they had brought their boats to land, they left everything, and followed him. [12] And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, there came a man full of leprosy; who, seeing Jesus, fell on his face and begged him, saying,

Lord, if you will, you can make me clean. 13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he ordered him to tell no man: But go, and show yourself to the priest, and make an offering for your cleansing, as Moses commanded, as a testimony to them. 15 But his fame was spread abroad so much the more: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities. 16 And he withdrew into the wilderness, and prayed. 17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting there, who had come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present for him to heal. 18 And, behold, men brought a man on a mat who was paralysed: and they sought to bring him in, and to lay him before him. 19 And when they could not find a way to bring him in because of the multitude, they went up on the roof, and let him down through the tiling with his mat into the midst of the crowd in front of Jesus. 20 And when he saw their faith, he said to him, Man, your sins are forgiven. 21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this who speaks blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? 22 But Jesus, aware of their thoughts, answered and said to them, Why do you question in your hearts? 23 Which is easier, to say, Your sins are forgiven; or to say, Rise up and walk? 24 But that you may know that the Son of man has power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said to the paralytic,) I say to you, Arise, and take up your mat, and go to your house. 25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up what he had been lying on, and departed to his house, glorifying God. 26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things today. 27 And after these things he went forth, and saw a tax gatherer, named Levi, sitting at the tax office; and he said to him, Follow me. 28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him. 29 And Levi made a great feast in his own house for him: and there was a great company of tax gatherers and of others who were reclining at table with them. 30 But the scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do you eat and drink with tax gatherers and sinners? 31 And Jesus answered and said to them, Those who are well do not need a physician; but those who are sick. 32 I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. 33 And they said to him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but yours eat and drink? 34 And he said to them, Can you make the wedding guests fast, while the bridegroom is with them? 35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then they shall fast in those days. 36 And he also spoke a parable to them; No man puts a piece of a new garment upon an old garment; if he does, then the new garment is torn, and the piece that was taken out of the new garment does not match the old. 37 And no man puts new wine into old wineskins; if he does the new wine will burst the skins, and be spilled, and the skins will be ruined. 38 But new wine must be put into new skins; then both are preserved. 39 And no man having drunk old wine desires the new: for he says, The old is better.

Luke
Chapter 6

1 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the grain fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of grain, and ate them, rubbing them in their hands. 2 And some of the Pharisees said to them, Why do you do what is not lawful to do on the sabbath? 3 And Jesus answered and said to them, Have you not even read what David did, when he was hungry, he and those who were with him; 4 How he went into the house of God, and took and ate the showbread, and gave also to those who were with him; although it is not lawful for anyone but the priests to eat of it? 5 And he said to them, The Son of man is Lord of the sabbath. 6 And it came to pass on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered. 7 And the scribes and

Pharisees watched him, to see if he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find a reason to accuse him. [8] But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man with the withered hand, Rise up, and stand here. And he arose and stood there. [9] Then Jesus said to them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it? [10] And looking around at them all, he said to the man, Stretch forth your hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored. [11] And they were filled with rage; and discussed with one another what they might do to Jesus. [12] And it came to pass in those days, that he went out to a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. [13] And when it was day, he called his disciples: and from them he chose twelve, whom he also named apostles; [14] Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, [15] Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called the Zealot, [16] And Judas the son of James, and Judas Iscariot, who became a traitor. [17] And he came down with them, and stood on a level place; and there was the company of his disciples and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the seacoast of Tyre and Sidon, who came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; [18] And those who were troubled with unclean spirits were healed. [19] And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for power came from him, and healed them all. [20] And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed are you who are poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. [21] Blessed are you who hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are you who weep now: for you shall laugh. [22] Blessed are you, when men hate you, and when they exclude you, and insult you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. [23] Rejoice in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward in heaven is great: for their fathers did the same to the prophets. [24] But woe to you who are rich! for you have received your comfort. [25] Woe to you who are full! for you shall hunger. Woe to you who laugh now! for you shall mourn and weep. [26] Woe to you, when all men speak well of you! for so their fathers did to the false prophets. [27] But I say to you who hear, Love your enemies, do good to those who hate you, [28] Bless those who curse you, and pray for those who abuse you. [29] And to him who strikes you on the cheek, offer him the other also; and from him who takes away your coat do not withhold your shirt either. [30] Give to every man who asks of you; and from him who takes away what is yours, do not ask for it back. [31] And as you would have men do to you, do the same to them. [32] For if you love those who love you, what credit is that to you? for sinners also love those who love them. [33] And if you do good to those who do good to you, what credit is that to you? for sinners also do the same. [34] And if you lend to those from whom you hope to receive, what credit is that to you? for sinners also lend to sinners to receive repayment. [35] But love your enemies, and do good, and lend, expecting nothing back; and your reward shall be great, and you shall be the children of the Most High: for he is kind to the unthankful and to the evil. [36] Be merciful, as your Father also is merciful. [37] Do not judge, and you shall not be judged: do not condemn, and you shall not be condemned: forgive, and you shall be forgiven: [38] Give, and it shall be given to you; a good measure, pressed down, shaken together, and running over, shall men put in your lap. For the measure you give to others shall be the same measure given back to you. [39] And he spoke a parable to them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? [40] The disciple is not above his teacher: but every one who is fully trained shall be like his teacher. [41] And why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye, but do not perceive the beam that is in your own eye? [42] Or how can you say to your brother, Brother, let me pull out the speck that is in your eye, when you do not even see the beam that is in your own eye? You hypocrite, first take the beam out of your own eye, and then you shall see clearly to pull out the speck that is in your brother's eye. [43] For a good tree does not bring forth bad fruit; nor does a bad tree bring forth good fruit. [44] For every tree is known by its fruit. For men do not gather figs from thorn bushes, nor do they gather grapes from a bramble bush. [45] A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart brings forth that which is evil: for from the overflow of the heart his mouth speaks. [46] And why do you call me, Lord, Lord, and do not do the things which I say? [47] I will show you what he is like who comes to me, and hears my words, and does them: [48] He is like a man who built a house, and dug deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the river beat violently upon that house, but could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock. [49] But he who hears, and does not obey, is like a man who built a house upon the ground without a foundation; and the river beat violently against it, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

Luke
Chapter 7

[1] Now when he finished saying all this in the hearing of the people, he entered Capernaum. [2] And a certain centurion's slave, who was dear to him, was sick, and ready to die. [3] And when he heard of Jesus, he sent the elders of the Jews to him, begging him to come and heal his servant. [4] And when they came to Jesus, they begged him earnestly, saying, He is worthy to have you do this for him: [5] For he loves our nation, and he has built us a synagogue. [6] Then Jesus went with them. And when he was not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying to him, Lord, do not trouble yourself: for I am not worthy to have you come under my roof: [7] Nor did I think myself worthy to come to you: but say the word, and my servant shall be healed. [8] For I also am a man under authority, having under me soldiers; and I say to one, Go, and he goes, and to another, Come, and he comes, and to my servant, Do this, and he does it. [9] When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned and said to the people who followed him, I say to you, I have not found such great faith even in Israel. [10] And those who were sent, returned to the house, and found the slave well. [11] And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, as did many people. [12] Now when he came near to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man being carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and many people from the city were with her. [13] And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, Do not weep. [14] And he came and touched the coffin, and those who bore it stood still. And he said, Young man, I say to you, Arise. [15] And the dead man sat up, and began to speak. And he gave him back to his mother. [16] And fear came upon them all: and they glorified God, saying, A great prophet is risen up among us; and, God has visited his people. [17] And this report of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the surrounding region. [18] And the disciples of John told him of all these things. [19] And John, calling to him two of his disciples, sent them to Jesus, saying, Are you he who is to come? or should we look for another? [20] When the men had come to him, they said, John the Baptist has sent us to you, saying, Are you he who is to come? or should we look for another? [21] And in that same hour he cured many people of their diseases and afflictions, and of evil spirits; and to many who were blind he gave sight. [22] Then Jesus answered and said to them, Go your way, and tell John the things you have seen and heard; how the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the gospel is preached to the poor. [23] And blessed is he who does not stumble over me. [24] And when the messengers of John departed, he began to speak to the people about John: What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? [25] But what did you go out to see? A man dressed in soft clothing? Behold, those who are gorgeously dressed, and live luxuriously, are in kings' courts. [26] But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and much more than a prophet. [27] This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before your face, who shall prepare your way before you. [28] For I say to you, Among those born of women there is none greater than John: but he who is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. [29] And all the people who heard him, and the tax gatherers, acknowledged the ways of God were just, for they had been baptized with the baptism of John. [30] But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the purpose of God for themselves, not having been baptized by him. [31] And the Lord said, To what shall I compare the men of this generation? and what are they like? [32] They are like children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We played the pipes for you, and you did not dance; we sang a dirge for you, and you did not weep. [33] For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and you say, He has a devil. [34] The Son of man comes eating and drinking; and you say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a drunkard, a friend of tax gatherers and sinners! [35] But wisdom is justified by all her children. [36] And one of the Pharisees asked him to eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and reclined at table. [37] And, behold, a woman of the city, who was a sinner, when she learned that Jesus was at table in the

Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster vial of perfume, [38] And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and wiped them with the hair of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the perfume. [39] Now when the Pharisee who had invited him saw this, he said to himself, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is who touches him: for she is a sinner. [40] And Jesus answered him, Simon, I have something to say to you. And he said, Say it, Teacher. [41] There was a certain creditor who had two debtors: the one owed five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. [42] And when they were unable to repay, he freely forgave them both. Now, which of them will love him most? [43] Simon answered, I suppose the one whom he forgave the most. And he said to him, You have judged correctly. [44] And he turned to the woman, and said to Simon, Do you see this woman? I entered your house: you gave me no water for my feet, but she has washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with her hair. [45] You gave me no kiss: but since I came in this woman has not ceased to kiss my feet. [46] You did not anoint my head with oil: but this woman has anointed my feet with perfume. [47] Therefore I say to you, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but he who is forgiven little, loves little. [48] And he said to her, Your sins are forgiven. [49] And those who reclined at table with him began to say among themselves, Who is this who even forgives sins? [50] And he said to the woman, Your faith has saved you; go in peace.

Luke
Chapter 8

[1] And it came to pass soon after, that he went through cities and villages, preaching and bringing the glad news of the kingdom of God. And the twelve were with him, [2] Along with certain women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities: Mary of Magdala, out of whom seven devils had gone out, [3] And Joanna, the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, who helped support them out of their own means. [4] And when many people were gathered together, and came to him from town after town, he spoke in a parable: [5] A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the wayside; and it was trodden down, and the birds of the air devoured it. [6] And some fell upon the rock; and as soon as it had sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. [7] And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. [8] And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bore a crop a hundred times as great. And when he said these things, he called out, He who has ears to hear, let him hear. [9] And his disciples asked him, What does this parable mean? [10] And he said, To you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others it is in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. [11] Now the meaning of the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. [12] Those by the wayside are the ones who hear; then the devil comes, and takes the word from their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. [13] Those on the rock are the ones, who, when they hear, receive the word with joy; but they have no root; they believe for a while, but in time of temptation fall away. [14] And the seed which fell among thorns are those, who, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked by the cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to maturity. [15] But the seed on the good ground are those, who in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience. [16] No man, when he has lighted a lamp, covers it with a container, or puts it under a bed; but sets it on a stand, that those who enter may see the light. [17] For nothing is hidden, that shall not be disclosed; nor anything secret, that shall not be made known and come into the open. [18] Therefore, take heed how you listen: for whoever has, to him shall be given; and whoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have. [19] Then his mother and brothers came to him, and could not reach him because of the crowd. [20] And he was told, Your mother and brothers are standing outside, wanting to see you. [21] And he answered and said to them, My mother and

my brothers are those who hear the word of God, and do it. [22] Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he got into a boat with his disciples: and he said to them, Let us go over to the other side of the lake. And they launched forth. [23] But as they sailed he fell asleep: and a storm of wind came down upon the lake; and they were filling with water, and were in danger. [24] And they came to him, and woke him, saying, Master, Master, we are perishing. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. [25] And he said to them, Where is your faith? And they were afraid and amazed, saying to one another, Who is this! for he commands even the winds and water, and they obey him. [26] And they arrived at the country of the Gerasenes, which is across from Galilee. [27] And when he stepped onto the land, he was met by a man from the city, who had devils, and for a long time had worn no clothes, nor did he live in a house, but in the tombs. [28] When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with you, Jesus, Son of God most high? I beg you, do not torment me. [29] (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For often it had seized him: and though he was kept under guard, bound with chains and in fetters; he would break the bonds and be driven by the devil into the desert.) [30] And Jesus asked him, saying, What is your name? And he said, Legion: because many devils had entered into him. [31] And they begged him that he would not command them to go out into the abyss. [32] Now there was a herd of many swine feeding there on the mountain: and they begged him to let them enter these. And he gave them permission. [33] Then the devils went out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were drowned. [34] When those who fed them saw what had happened, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country. [35] Then they went out to see what had happened, and came to Jesus, and found the man from whom the devils had gone out sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. [36] Those who saw it happen told them how he who was possessed by the devils was healed. [37] Then all the people from the region of the Gerasenes begged him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he got into the boat, and returned. [38] Now the man out of whom the devils had gone begged to be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying, [39] Return to your own house, and describe what great things God has done for you. And he went his way, and proclaimed throughout the whole city what great things Jesus had done for him. [40] And it came to pass, that when Jesus returned, the people welcomed him: for they were all waiting for him. [41] And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and begged him to come to his house: [42] For he had only one daughter, about twelve years old, and she lay dying. But as he went the people crowded around him. [43] And a woman who had a flow of blood for twelve years, and could not be healed by anyone, [44] Came up behind him, and touched the edge of his garment: and immediately the flow of blood stopped. [45] And Jesus said, Who touched me? When they all denied it, Peter said, Master, the multitudes crowd and press around you. [46] And Jesus said, Somebody has touched me: for I know that power has gone out of me. [47] And when the woman saw that she had not escaped notice, she came trembling, fell down before him, and told him before all the people why she had touched him, and how she was immediately healed. [48] And he said to her, Daughter, your faith has made you well; go in peace. [49] While he was speaking, a man came from the ruler of the synagogue's house, and said to him, Your daughter is dead; do not trouble the Teacher further. [50] But when Jesus heard this, he said, Do not fear: only believe, and she shall be made well. [51] And when he came into the house, he allowed no one to go in, except Peter, and James, and John, and the father and mother of the girl. [52] And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Do not weep; she is not dead, but sleeps. [53] And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. [54] And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Child, arise. [55] And her spirit returned, and she arose immediately: and he commanded that she be given food. [56] And her parents were astonished: but he directed them to tell no one what had happened.

Luke

Chapter 9

1 Then he called the twelve together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. 3 And he said to them, Take nothing for your journey, no staff, no bag, no bread, no money; not even an extra tunic. 4 And whatever house you enter, stay there until you leave the town. 5 And whoever will not receive you, when you go out of that town, shake off the dust from your feet as a testimony against them. 6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing everywhere. 7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was happening: and he was perplexed, because it was said by some that John had been raised from the dead; 8 And by some, that Elijah had appeared; and by others, that one of the old prophets had risen again. 9 And Herod said, I beheaded John: but who is this of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him. 10 And the apostles, when they returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into the city of Bethsaida. 11 And the people, when they learned of it, followed him: and he received them, and spoke to them of the kingdom of God, and healed those who needed healing. 12 And when the day began to wear away, the twelve came, and said to him, Send the crowd away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and find lodging and food: for we are here in a remote place. 13 But he said to them, You give them something to eat. And they said, We have no more than five loaves and two fish; unless we go and buy food for all these people. 14 For there were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down in groups of about fifty each. 15 And they did so, and made them all sit down. 16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and broke them, and gave them to the disciples to set before the multitude. 17 And they ate, and were all filled: and they picked up twelve baskets of broken pieces that remained. 18 And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, Who do the people say that I am? 19 They answered, John the Baptist; but some say, Elijah; and others say that one of the old prophets has risen again. 20 He said to them, But who do you say that I am? Peter answered, The Christ of God. 21 And he strictly warned them, and commanded them not to tell this to anyone; 22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised on the third day. 23 And he said to them all, If anyone will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. 24 For whoever will save his life shall lose it: but whoever will lose his life for my sake, he shall save it. 25 For what advantage is there for a man if he gains the whole world, and loses or forfeits himself? 26 For whoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his glory, and the glory of his Father, and of the holy angels. 27 But I tell you truly, there are some standing here who shall not taste death until they see the kingdom of God. 28 And it came to pass about eight days after these teachings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up on a mountain to pray. 29 And as he prayed, the appearance of his face was altered, and his clothing became dazzling white. 30 And, behold, two men were talking with him, Moses and Elijah: 31 Who appeared in glory, and spoke of his departure, which he would accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 But Peter and those who were with him were heavy with sleep: but when they were fully awake, they saw his glory, and the two men who stood with him. 33 And it came to pass, as the two men departed from him, Peter said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: let us make three shelters; one for you, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah: but he did not know what he was saying. 34 While he spoke, a cloud came and enveloped them: and they were afraid as they entered the cloud. 35 And a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my Son, my Chosen: hear him. 36 And when the voice had spoken, they found Jesus was alone. And they kept quiet, and told no one in those days any of those things which they had seen. 37 And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they had come down from the hill, many people met him. 38 And, behold, a man of the crowd cried out, saying, Teacher, I beg you, look upon my son: for he is my only child. 39 And, lo, a spirit takes him, and he suddenly cries out; and it convulses him until he foams at the mouth, and it mauls him and hardly ever leaves him. 40 And I begged your disciples to cast it out; but they could not. 41 And Jesus answered, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and endure you? Bring your son here. 42 And as he was coming, the devil threw him down, and violently convulsed him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and gave him back to his father. 43 And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they were all marvelling at everything Jesus did, he said to his disciples, 44 Let these words sink down into your ears: the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men. 45

But they did not understand this statement, and it was hidden from them, so they did not understand it: and they were afraid to ask him about it. [46] Then there arose a dispute among them about which of them was the greatest. [47] And Jesus, perceiving what they were thinking in their hearts, took a child, and put him beside him, [48] And said to them, Whoever shall receive this child in my name receives me: and whoever shall receive me receives him who sent me: for he who is least among you, that one shall be great. [49] And John answered, Master, we saw someone casting out devils in your name; and we forbade him, because he does not follow along with us. [50] And Jesus said to him, Do not forbid him: for he who is not against you is for you. [51] And it came to pass, when the time had come for him to be taken up, he resolutely set his face to go to Jerusalem, [52] And sent messengers ahead of him: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. [53] But they did not receive him, because his face was set to go to Jerusalem. [54] And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, do you want us to command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them? [55] But he turned, and rebuked them, [56] And they went to another village. [57] And it came to pass, that, as they went along the way, a man said to him, Lord, I will follow you wherever you go. [58] And Jesus said to him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man has nowhere to lay his head. [59] And he said to another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, allow me first to go and bury my father. [60] Jesus said to him, Let the dead bury their own dead: but you go and preach the kingdom of God. [61] And another said, Lord, I will follow you; but let me first go bid farewell to those who are at my home. [62] And Jesus said to him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

Luke
Chapter 10

[1] After these things the Lord appointed seventy others also, and sent them out two by two before him into every town and place where he would go. [2] And he said to them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: therefore pray to the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. [3] Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. [4] Carry neither purse, nor bag, nor sandals: and greet no man along the way. [5] And into whatever house you enter, first say, Peace be to this house. [6] And if a son of peace is there, your peace shall rest upon him: if not, it shall turn to you. [7] Remain in the same house, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his wages. Do not go from house to house. [8] And into whatever town you enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: [9] And heal the sick who are in it, and say to them, The kingdom of God has come near to you. [10] But into whatever town you enter, and they do not receive you, go out into its streets and say, [11] Even the very dust of your town, which clings to us, we wipe off against you: nevertheless, be sure of this, that the kingdom of God has come near to you. [12] I say to you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that town. [13] Woe to you, Chorazin! woe to you, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. [14] But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you. [15] And you, Capernaum, will not be exalted to heaven; you shall be thrust down to Hades. [16] He who hears you hears me; and he who despises you despises me; and he who despises me despises him who sent me. [17] And the seventy returned with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject to us through your name. [18] And he said to them, I beheld Satan fall like lightning from heaven. [19] Behold, I give to you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. [20] Nevertheless, do not rejoice in this, that the spirits are subject to you; but rather rejoice because your names are written in heaven. [21] In that hour Jesus rejoiced in the Holy Spirit, and said, I thank you, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth,

that you have hidden these things from the wise and prudent, and have revealed them to babes: yea, Father; for so it seemed good in your sight. [22] All things have been given to me by my Father: and no man knows who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son chooses to reveal him. [23] And he turned to his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that you see: [24] For I tell you, that many prophets and kings desired to see those things which you see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which you hear, and have not heard them. [25] And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tested him, saying, Teacher, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? [26] He said to him, What is written in the law? how do you read it? [27] And he answered, You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbour as yourself. [28] And he said to him, You have answered right: do this, and you shall live. [29] But he, desiring to justify himself, said to Jesus, And who is my neighbour? [30] And Jesus answered, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among robbers, who stripped him of his clothing, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. [31] And by chance a certain priest came down that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. [32] And likewise a Levite, when he came to that place and saw him, passed by on the other side. [33] But a certain Samaritan, as he traveled, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, [34] And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring on oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. [35] And on the next day, when he departed, he took out two denarii, and gave them to the innkeeper, and said to him, Take care of him; and whatever more you spend, when I come again, I will repay you. [36] Now which of these three, do you think, was a neighbour to him who fell among the robbers? [37] And he said, He who showed mercy on him. Then Jesus said to him, Go, and do likewise. [38] Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a woman named Martha received him into her house. [39] And she had a sister named Mary, who sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his words. [40] But Martha was distracted by many tasks, and came to him, and said, Lord, do you not care that my sister has left me to serve alone? then tell her to help me. [41] And Jesus answered her, Martha, Martha, you are worried and troubled about many things: [42] But only one thing is necessary: and Mary has chosen the good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

Luke
Chapter 11

[1] And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said to him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples. [2] And he said to them, when you pray, say, Father, Hallowed be your name. Your kingdom come. [3] Give us day by day our daily bread. [4] And forgive our sins; for we also forgive everyone who is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation. [5] And he said to them, Suppose you have a friend and go to him at midnight, and say to him, Friend, lend me three loaves; [6] For a friend of mine on a journey has come to me, and I have nothing to set before him. [7] And from within he shall answer and say, Do not trouble me: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give you anything. [8] I say to you, Though he will not rise and give him anything because he is his friend, yet because of his persistence he will rise and give him as much as he needs. [9] And I say to you, Ask, and it shall be given to you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened to you. [10] For every one who asks receives; and he who seeks finds; and to him who knocks it shall be opened. [11] Which of you fathers, if your son asks for a fish, will give him a serpent? [12] Or if he asks for an egg, will offer him a scorpion? [13] If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask him? [14] And he was casting out a devil that was dumb. And it came to pass, when the

devil had gone out, the dumb man spoke; and the crowd was amazed. [15] But some of them said, He casts out devils by Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. [16] And others, tempting him, sought from him a sign from heaven. [17] But he, knowing their thoughts, said to them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against itself falls. [18] If Satan is divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? for you say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. [19] And if I cast out devils by Beelzebub, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges. [20] But if I cast out devils by the finger of God, then the kingdom of God has come upon you. [21] When a strong man, fully armed, guards his house, his goods are safe: [22] But when one stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he takes from him all his armour in which he trusted, and divides the spoils. [23] He who is not with me is against me: and he who does not gather with me scatters. [24] When an unclean spirit has gone out of a man, it passes through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he says, I will return to my house from which I came. [25] And when it comes, it finds it swept and in order. [26] Then it goes, and brings seven other spirits more wicked than itself; and they enter in, and live there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. [27] And it came to pass, as he spoke these things, a certain woman in the crowd lifted up her voice, and said to him, Blessed is the womb that bore you, and the breasts which you sucked. [28] But he said, Rather, blessed are those who hear the word of God, and keep it. [29] And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: it seeks a sign; and no sign shall be given it, but the sign of Jonah the prophet. [30] For as Jonah became a sign to the Ninevites, so shall the Son of man be to this generation. [31] The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, one greater than Solomon is here. [32] The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and, behold, one greater than Jonah is here. [33] No man, after lighting a lamp, puts it in a cellar, or under a bushel, but on a lampstand, that those who come in may see the light. [34] The light of the body is the eye: therefore when your eye is good, your whole body also is full of light; but when your eye is bad, your body also is full of darkness. [35] Take heed, then, that the light which is within you is not darkness. [36] Therefore, if your whole body is full of light, having no dark part in it, it shall be fully illuminated, as when the bright shining of a lamp gives you light. [37] And as he spoke, a certain Pharisee begged him to dine with him: and he went in, and reclined at the table. [38] And the Pharisee was surprised when he saw that he had not first washed before dinner. [39] And the Lord said to him, Now you Pharisees clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but inside you are full of greed and wickedness. [40] You fools, did not he who made the outside also make the inside? [41] But rather give what you have within as alms; and, behold, all things are clean for you. [42] But woe to you, Pharisees! for you tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, but neglect justice and the love of God: these you ought to have done, and not left the others undone. [43] Woe to you, Pharisees! for you love the best seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the marketplaces. [44] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you are like unmarked graves, which men walk over unaware. [45] Then one of the lawyers answered him, Teacher, by saying this you insult us also. [46] And he said, Woe to you also, lawyers! for you load men with burdens they can hardly carry, and you yourselves will not touch the burdens with one of your fingers. [47] Woe to you! for you build the tombs of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. [48] Truly you bear witness that you approve of the deeds of your fathers: for they killed them, and you build their tombs. [49] For this reason also the wisdom of God said, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall kill and persecute, [50] That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; [51] From the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who perished between the altar and the temple: truly I say to you, It shall be required of this generation. [52] Woe to you, lawyers! for you have taken away the key of knowledge: you did not enter in yourselves, and those who were entering in you hindered. [53] And as he left, the scribes and Pharisees began to be hostile, and to question him closely on many things: [54] Lying in wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

Luke
Chapter 12

[1] In the meantime, when a great crowd of people had gathered, so that they trod upon each other, he began to say first to his disciples, Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. [2] For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; nor hidden, that shall not be known. [3] Therefore, whatever you have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which you have spoken in the ear behind closed doors shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. [4] And I say to you, my friends, Do not be afraid of those who kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. [5] But I will warn you whom to fear: Fear him, who after he has killed has power to cast into hell; yes, I say to you, Fear him. [6] Are not five sparrows sold for twopence, and not one of them is forgotten before God? [7] But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Therefore do not fear: you are of more value than many sparrows. [8] And I say to you, Whoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: [9] But he who denies me before men shall be denied before the angels of God. [10] And whoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but he who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit shall not be forgiven. [11] And when they bring you to the synagogues, and to magistrates, and authorities, take no thought of how you shall defend yourself, or what you shall say: [12] For the Holy Spirit shall teach you in that very hour what you ought to say. [13] And one of the company said to him, Teacher, tell my brother to divide the inheritance with me. [14] And he said to him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you? [15] And he said to them, Take heed, and beware of every form of greed: for a man's life does not consist of the abundance of the things which he possesses. [16] And he spoke a parable to them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: [17] And he thought to himself, What shall I do, because I have no room to store my crops? [18] And he said, This is what I will do: I will pull down my barns, and build bigger ones; and there I will store all my grain and goods. [19] And I will say to my soul, Soul, you have many goods laid up for many years; take your ease, eat, drink, and be merry. [20] But God said to him, You fool, this night your soul shall be required of you: then who shall own those things, which you have prepared? [21] So it is with him who lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God. [22] And he said to his disciples, Therefore I say to you, Take no thought for your life, what you shall eat; or for the body, what you shall put on. [23] For life is more than food, and the body is more than clothing. [24] Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; they have no storehouse or barn; yet God feeds them: how much more valuable are you than the birds! [25] And which of you by being anxious can add one cubit to his stature? [26] If you then are not able to do such a small thing, why are you anxious about the rest? [27] Consider the lilies, how they grow: they do not toil or spin; and yet I say to you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. [28] If then God so clothes the grass, which is in the field today, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O you of little faith? [29] And do not seek what you shall eat, or what you shall drink, and do not be of an anxious mind. [30] For the nations of the world seek after all these things: and your Father knows that you have need of them. [31] But rather seek the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added to you. [32] Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. [33] Sell what you have, and give alms; provide yourselves purses which do not grow old, a treasure in heaven that does not fail, where no thief approaches and no moth destroys. [34] For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. [35] Be dressed and ready, and keep your lamps burning; [36] And be like men who wait for their lord to return from the wedding feast; that when he comes and knocks, they may open the door for him immediately. [37] Blessed are those servants, whom the lord shall find watching when he comes: truly I say to you, that he shall dress himself to serve, and make them sit down at the table, and will come forth and serve them. [38] And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants. [39] And know this, that if the owner of the house had known at what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have allowed his house to be broken into. [40] Therefore you be ready also: for the Son of man will come at a hour when you do not expect. [41] Then Peter said to him, Lord, are you speaking this parable to us, or to everyone? [42] And the Lord said, Who then is the faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his servants, to give them their portion of food at the proper time? [43] Blessed is that servant, whom his lord shall find so doing when he

comes. [44] Truly I say to you, that he will make him ruler over all that he has. [45] But if that servant says in his heart, My lord delays his coming; and begins to beat the menservants and maidservants, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; [46] The lord of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him, and at a hour he is not aware of, and will cut him in pieces, and will assign him a place with the unbelievers. [47] And that servant, who knew his lord's will, and did not prepare himself, and did not do his will, shall be beaten with many blows. [48] But he who did not know, and committed things worthy of a beating, shall be beaten with few blows. For to whomever much is given, of him shall much be required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask all the more. [49] I have come to send fire on the earth; and how I wish it was already kindled. [50] But I have a baptism to undergo; and how distressed I am until it is accomplished! [51] Do you suppose that I have come to give peace on earth? I tell you, No; but rather division: [52] For from henceforth there shall be five in one house, divided, three against two, and two against three. [53] They shall be divided father against son, and son against father; mother against daughter, and daughter against mother; mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. [54] And he also said to the people, When you see a cloud rise out of the west, immediately you say, A shower is coming; and so it does. [55] And when you see the south wind blow, you say, There will be heat; and it comes to pass. [56] You hypocrites, you can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that you do not discern this time? [57] And why do you not even judge for yourselves what is right? [58] When you go with your adversary to the magistrate, as you are on the way, make every effort to settle with him, lest he drag you before the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and the officer cast you into prison. [59] I tell you, you shall not get out of there, until you have paid the very last farthing.

Luke
Chapter 13

[1] There were some present at that time who told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. [2] And Jesus answered, saying to them, Do you suppose these Galilaeans were greater sinners than all the other Galilaeans, because they suffered such things? [3] I tell you, No: but, unless you repent, you shall all likewise perish. [4] Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them, do you think that they were more guilty than all the men who lived in Jerusalem? [5] I tell you, No: but, unless you repent, you shall all likewise perish. [6] Then he spoke this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit on it, and found none. [7] Then he said to the keeper of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I have come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and have found none: cut it down; why should it use up the ground? [8] And he answered and said to him, Lord, let it alone this year also, until I shall dig about it, and put manure on it: [9] And if it bears fruit, fine: and if not, then you can cut it down. [10] And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath. [11] And, behold, there was a woman who had been crippled by a spirit for eighteen years, and was bowed over, and could not straighten up at all. [12] And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said to her, Woman, you are freed from your sickness. [13] And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she straightened up, and glorified God. [14] And the ruler of the synagogue, indignant because Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, said to the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: therefore come during them and be healed, and not on the sabbath day. [15] The Lord then answered him, and said, You hypocrite, does not each one of you on the sabbath untie his ox or his donkey from the stall, and lead him away to water? [16] And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? [17] And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced over all the glorious things he was doing. [18] Then he said, What is the kingdom of God like? and to

what shall I compare it? 19 It is like a mustard seed, which a man took, and planted in his garden; and it grew, and became a great tree; and the birds of the air lodged in its branches. 20 And again he said, To what shall I compare the kingdom of God? 21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of flour, until it was all leavened. 22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and traveling toward Jerusalem. 23 Then someone said to him, Lord, will only a few be saved? And he said to them, 24 Strive to enter in at the narrow gate: for many, I say to you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. 25 When once the master of the house has risen up, and has shut the door, and you begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open up to us; then he shall answer and say to you, I do not know where you are from: 26 Then you shall begin to say, We ate and drank in your presence, and you taught in our streets. 27 But he shall say, I tell you, I do not know where you are from; depart from me, all you workers of iniquity. 28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when you see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and yourselves thrust out. 29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall recline at table in the kingdom of God. 30 And, behold, there are some who are last who shall be first, and there are some who are first who shall be last. 31 That same hour some of the Pharisees came, saying to him, Get away, and depart from here: for Herod wants to kill you. 32 And he said to them, Go tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils and perform cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall complete my course. 33 Nevertheless, I must journey on today, and tomorrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet should perish outside of Jerusalem. 34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which kills the prophets, and stones those who are sent to you; how often would I have gathered your children together, as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not allow it! 35 Behold, your house is left to you desolate: and truly I say to you, You shall not see me, until the time comes when you shall say, Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.

Luke
Chapter 14

1 And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat on the sabbath day, that they watched him. 2 And, behold, there was a certain man in front of him who had dropsy. 3 And Jesus spoke to the lawyers and Pharisees, asking, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? 4 But they held their peace. And he took hold of him, and healed him, and let him go; 5 And answered them, saying, If one of you has a son or an ox fall into a pit on the sabbath day, which of you will not immediately pull him out? 6 And they could not answer these things. 7 And he told a parable to those who were invited, when he noticed how they chose the places of honour; saying to them, 8 When you are invited by someone to a wedding, do not sit down at the place of honour; for one more distinguished than you may have been invited; 9 And he who invited both of you will come and say to you, Give this man your place; and with shame you will begin to take the lowest place. 10 But when you are invited, go and sit in the lowest place; that when he who invited you comes, he may say to you, Friend, go up higher: then you shall have honour in the presence of those who are at the table with you. 11 For whoever exalts himself shall be abased; and he who humbles himself shall be exalted. 12 Then he said to his host, When you give a luncheon or dinner, do not invite your friends, your brothers, your kinsmen, or your rich neighbours; lest they invite you in return, and you are repaid. 13 But when you have a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: 14 And you shall be blessed; for they cannot repay you: but you shall be repaid at the resurrection of the just. 15 And when one of those who reclined at table with him heard these things, he said to him, Blessed is he who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. 16 Then he said to him, A certain man made a great banquet, and invited many: 17 And at the banquet time he sent his servant to say to those who were invited, Come; for

everything is now ready. 18 And they all alike began to make excuses. The first said to him, I have bought a piece of land, and I must go and see it: Please excuse me. 19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I am going to try them out: Please excuse me. 20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. 21 So the servant returned, and told his lord these things. Then the master of the house became angry and said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in here the poor, and the crippled, and the blind, and the lame. 22 And the servant said, Lord, it has been done as you have commanded, and yet there is still room. 23 And the lord said to the servant, Go out into the highways and along the hedgerows, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say to you, That none of those men who were invited shall taste my banquet. 25 And great multitudes went with him: and he turned, and said to them, 26 If anyone comes to me, and does not hate his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brothers, and sisters, yea, and even his own life, he cannot be my disciple. 27 And whoever does not carry his own cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first and count the cost, whether he has sufficient money to finish it? 29 Lest perhaps, after he has laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all who behold it will begin to mock him, 30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, does not sit down first, and consider whether he is able with ten thousand to meet him who comes against him with twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is still a great way off, he sends a delegation, and asks terms of peace. 33 So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has, cannot be my disciple. 34 Salt is good: but if it has lost its taste, how shall it be made salty again? 35 It is fit for neither the land or the manure pile; it is cast out. He who has ears to hear, let him hear.

Luke
Chapter 15

1 Then all the tax gatherers and sinners drew near to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receives sinners, and eats with them. 3 And he spoke this parable to them, saying, 4 What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after the one that is lost, until he finds it? 5 And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbours, saying to them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost. 7 I say to you, that likewise there shall be more joy in heaven over one sinner who repents, than over ninety-nine righteous persons, who do not need to repent. 8 Or what woman, having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, does not light a lamp, and sweep the house, and seek diligently until she finds it? 9 And when she has found it, she calls her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the coin which I had lost. 10 Likewise, I say to you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents. 11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me my part of the estate. So he divided his property between them. 13 And not many days after the younger son gathered everything together, and took a journey into a far country, and there wasted his estate with riotous living. 14 And when he had spent everything, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. 15 And he went and hired himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. 16 And he would gladly have filled his stomach with the pods the swine were eating: but no man gave him anything. 17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many of my father's hired servants have bread enough to spare, and I perish with hunger! 18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in your sight, 19 And am no longer worthy to be called your son: treat me as one of your hired servants. 20 And he arose, and went to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his

father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and threw his arms around his neck, and kissed him. 21 And the son said to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in your sight, and am no longer worthy to be called your son. 22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and sandals on his feet: 23 And bring the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: 24 For this son of mine was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. 25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew near to the house, he heard music and dancing. 26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant. 27 And he said to him, Your brother has come; and your father has killed the fatted calf, because he has received him back safe and sound. 28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore his father came out, and pleaded with him. 29 And he answered his father, Lo, these many years I have served you and never disobeyed your commandment: and yet you never gave me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: 30 But as soon as this son of yours comes home, who has devoured your estate with prostitutes, you kill for him the fatted calf. 31 And he said to him, Son, you are always with me, and all that I have is yours. 32 But we had to make merry, and be glad: for this brother of yours was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

Luke
Chapter 16

1 And he also said to his disciples, There was a certain rich man, who had a steward, and charges were brought to him that the steward was wasting his goods. 2 And he called him, and said to him, What is this that I hear of you? give an account of your stewardship; for you may no longer be steward. 3 Then the steward said to himself, What shall I do? for my lord is taking away my stewardship: I am not strong enough to dig; and I am ashamed to beg. 4 I know what to do, so that when I am put out of the stewardship, people will receive me into their houses. 5 So he called in every one of his lord's debtors, and said to the first, How much do you owe to my lord? 6 And he said, A hundred measures of oil. And he said to him, Take your bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. 7 Then he said to another, And how much do you owe? And he said, A hundred measures of wheat. And he said to him, Take your bill, and write eighty. 8 And the lord commended the dishonest steward, because he had acted shrewdly: for the children of this world are more shrewd in dealing with own kind than are the children of light. 9 And I say to you, Make friends for yourselves using worldly wealth; that, when it fails, they may receive you into the eternal habitations. 10 He who is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he who is dishonest in the least is also dishonest in much. 11 Therefore, if you have not been faithful with worldly wealth, who will entrust you with true riches? 12 And if you have not been faithful with that which is another man's, who shall give you possessions of your own? 13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and money. 14 The Pharisees, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him. 15 And he said to them, You justify yourselves before men; but God knows your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God. 16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man forces his way into it. 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away, than for one dot of the law to fail. 18 Whoever divorces his wife, and marries another, commits adultery: and whoever marries a divorced woman commits adultery. 19 There was a certain rich man, who was clothed in purple and fine linen, and feasted sumptuously every day: 20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, who was laid at his gate, covered with sores, 21 And he longed to eat the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table. Even the dogs came and licked his sores. 22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; 23

And in Hades he lift up his eyes, being in torment, and saw Abraham far off, and Lazarus in his bosom. [24] And he cried out, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. [25] But Abraham said, Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, and Lazarus received evil things: but now he is comforted, and you are tormented. [26] And beside all this, between us and you a great gulf has been fixed: so that those who would pass from here to you cannot; nor can any pass over from there to us. [27] He said, Then I beg you, father, that you would send him to my father's house: [28] For I have five brothers. Have him warn them, lest they also come into this place of torment. [29] Abraham said to him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. [30] And he said, No, father Abraham: but if someone went to them from the dead, they will repent. [31] And he said to him, If they will not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded if someone rises from the dead.

Luke
Chapter 17

[1] Then he said to the disciples, It is certain that stumbling blocks will come: but woe to him through whom they come! [2] It would be better for him to have a millstone hung around his neck and be cast into the sea than for him to cause one of these little ones to stumble. [3] Be on your guard: If your brother sins, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. [4] And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times a day comes to you, saying, I repent; you must forgive him. [5] And the apostles said to the Lord, Increase our faith. [6] And the Lord said, If you had faith as a grain of mustard seed, you could say to this mulberry tree, Be plucked up by the root, and be planted in the sea; and it would obey you. [7] But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say to him when he has come in from the field, Go sit down to eat? [8] Will he not rather say to him, Make something for my supper, and gird yourself, and serve me until I eat and drink; and afterward you shall eat and drink? [9] Does he thank that servant because he did as he was commanded? [10] So likewise you, when you have done all those things which are commanded of you, say, We are unworthy servants: we have merely done our duty. [11] And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed between Samaria and Galilee. [12] And as he entered into a certain village, ten leprous men met him. They stood at a distance, [13] And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. [14] And when he saw them, he said to them, Go show yourselves to the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed. [15] And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, [16] And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. [17] And Jesus answered, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? [18] Was no one found who returned to give glory to God, except this foreigner. [19] And he said to him, Arise, go your way: your faith has made you well. [20] And when he was asked by the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God does not come with signs: [21] Nor shall they say, Look, here it is! or, look there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you. [22] And he said to the disciples, The days will come, when you shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and you shall not see it. [23] And they shall say to you, See here!; or, see there!: do not go not after them, or follow them. [24] For as the lightning flashes in one part of the sky and shines to the other; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. [25] But first he must suffer many things, and be rejected by this generation. [26] As it was in the days of Noah, so it shall also be in the days of the Son of man. [27] They ate, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. [28] It was the same in the days of Lot; they ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built; [29] But on the day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them

all. [30] Even so shall it be on the day when the Son of man is revealed. [31] On that day, let him who is upon the housetop, and his goods in the house, not come down to take them away: and likewise let not him who is in the field turn back. [32] Remember Lot's wife. [33] Whoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whoever shall lose his life shall preserve it. [34] I tell you, in that night two shall be in one bed; one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. [35] Two women shall be grinding together; one shall be taken, and the other left. [36] [Two men shall be in the field; one shall be taken, and the other left.] [37] And they answered and said to him, Where, Lord? And he said to them, Wherever the body is, there will the vultures be gathered.

Luke
Chapter 18

[1] And he spoke a parable to them to show that men ought always to pray, and not loose heart; [2] Saying, There was a judge in a city, who did not fear God or respect man: [3] And there was a widow in that city; and she kept coming to him, saying, Give me justice against my adversary. [4] And he would not for a while: but afterward he said to himself, Though I do not fear God or respect man; [5] Yet because this widow bothers me, I will give her justice, lest by her continual coming she wear me out. [6] And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge says. [7] And shall not God vindicate his elect, who cry day and night to him, and will he delay long with them? [8] I tell you that he will vindicate them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man comes, shall he find faith on the earth? [9] And he spoke this parable to certain people who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: [10] Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a tax gatherer. [11] The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank you that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this tax gatherer. [12] I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. [13] And the tax gatherer, standing far off, would not lift up so much as his eyes to heaven, but beat upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me, a sinner. [14] I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one who exalts himself shall be abased; and he who humbles himself shall be exalted. [15] And they also brought infants to him, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw this, they rebuked them. [16] But Jesus called them to him, and said, Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them: for to such belongs the kingdom of God. [17] Truly I say to you, Whoever does not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall by no means enter it. [18] And a certain ruler asked him, Good Teacher, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? [19] And Jesus said to him, Why do you call me good? no one is good, except God alone. [20] You know the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour your father and your mother. [21] And he said, All these I have kept from my youth up. [22] Now when Jesus heard this, he said to him, You still lack one thing: sell all that you have, and give to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. [23] And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. [24] And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hard it is for those who have riches to enter the kingdom of God! [25] It is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God. [26] And those who heard it said, Who then can be saved? [27] And he said, Things that are impossible with men are possible with God. [28] Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed you. [29] And he said to them, Truly I say to you, There is no man who has left house, or parents, or brothers, or wife, or children, for the sake of the kingdom of God, [30] Who shall not receive many times more in this present time, and in the world to come, life everlasting. [31] Then he took the twelve aside, and said to them, Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. [32] For he shall be delivered to the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully treated, and spit upon:

33 And they shall flog him, and put him to death: and on the third day he shall rise again. 34 And they understood none of these things: this saying was hidden from them, and they did not comprehend the things which were spoken. 35 And it came to pass, that when he came near to Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the road begging: 36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. 37 And they told him, Jesus of Nazareth is passing by. 38 And he cried out, Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me. 39 And those who led the way rebuked him, telling him to hold his peace: but he cried out all the more, Son of David, have mercy on me. 40 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be brought to him: and when he had come near, he asked him, 41 What do you want me to do for you? And he said, Lord, I want to receive my sight. 42 And Jesus said to him, Receive your sight: your faith has healed you. 43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise to God.

Luke
Chapter 19

1 And Jesus entered and was passing through Jericho. 2 And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, who was the chief among the tax gatherers, and he was rich. 3 And he sought to see who Jesus was; but could not because of the crowd, for he was of small stature. 4 And he ran ahead, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said to him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for today I must stay at your house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, He has gone to be the guest of a man who is a sinner. 8 And Zacchaeus stood, and said to the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have defrauded any man of anything, I will repay it fourfold. 9 And Jesus said to him, This day salvation has come to this house, because he also is a son of Abraham. 10 For the Son of man has come to seek and to save that which was lost. 11 And while they listened to these things, he told a parable, because he was near to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God would immediately appear. 12 Therefore he said, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and then to return. 13 And he called his ten servants, and gave them ten minas, and said to them, Trade with these until I come. 14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We do not want this man to reign over us. 15 And it came to pass, that when he returned, having received the kingdom, that he commanded the servants to whom he had given the money to be called to him, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading. 16 The first came, saying, Lord, your mina has gained ten minas. 17 And he said to him, Well done, you good servant: because you have been faithful in a very little, take authority over ten cities. 18 And the second came, saying, Lord, your mina has gained five minas. 19 And he said likewise to him, You shall be in authority over five cities. 20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is your mina, which I have kept laid up in a handkerchief: 21 For I feared you, because you are a severe man: you take up what you have not laid down, and reap what you did not sow. 22 And he said to him, Out of your own mouth will I judge you, you wicked servant. You knew that I was a severe man, taking up what I did not lay down, and reaping what I did not sow: 23 Why then did you not put my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have collected it with interest? 24 And he said to those who stood by, Take from him the mina, and give it to him who has ten minas. 25 And they said to him, Lord, he already has ten minas. 26 I say to you, To everyone who has shall more be given; and from him who has not, even what he has shall be taken away from him. 27 As for my enemies, those who did not want me to reign over them, bring them here, and kill them in front of me. 28 And when he had spoken these things, he went on ahead, ascending to Jerusalem. 29 And it came to pass, when he had come near to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called Olivet, he sent two of his disciples, 30

Saying, Go into the village opposite you; and as you enter it you shall find a colt tied, on which no one has ever sat: untie it, and bring it here. [31] And if anyone asks you, Why are you untying it? you shall say, Because the Lord has need of it. [32] And those who were sent went their way, and found it as he had said. [33] And as they were untying the colt, its owners said to them, Why are you untying the colt? [34] And they said, The Lord has need of it. [35] And they brought it to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they put Jesus on it. [36] And as he went, they spread their clothes on the road. [37] And as he was coming near, at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen; [38] Saying, Blessed is the King who comes in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest. [39] And some of the Pharisees in the multitude said to him, Teacher, rebuke your disciples. [40] And he answered and said to them, I tell you that if they should hold their peace, the very stones would cry out. [41] And when he had come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, [42] Saying, If you, even you, had only known on this day, the things which make for peace! but now they are hidden from your eyes. [43] For the days shall come upon you, when your enemies shall build an embankment about you, and surround you, and keep you in on every side, [44] And shall level you to the ground, and your children within you; and they shall not leave in you one stone upon another; because you did not know the time of your visitation. [45] And he went into the temple, and began to cast out those who were selling; [46] Saying to them, It is written, My house shall be a house of prayer: but you have made it a den of thieves. [47] And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the leaders of the people sought to destroy him, [48] But could not find what they might do: for all the people hung upon his words.

Luke
Chapter 20

[1] And it came to pass, on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came up to him with the elders, [2] And said to him, Tell us by what authority you do these things? or who it is who gave you this authority? [3] And he answered and said to them, I will also ask you one thing; and you answer me: [4] The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or from men? [5] And they discussed among themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did you not believe him? [6] But if we say, From men, all the people will stone us, for they are persuaded that John was a prophet. [7] And they answered that they did not know from where it came. [8] And Jesus said to them, Neither will tell I you by what authority I do these things. [9] Then he began to tell the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and rented it out to tenants, and went into a far country for a long time. [10] And at harvest time he sent a servant to the tenants, that they should give him some of the fruit of the vineyard: but the tenants beat him, and sent him away empty-handed. [11] He sent another servant: and they beat him also, and treated him shamefully, and sent him away empty-handed. [12] And he sent a third: and they wounded him, and cast him out. [13] Then the lord of the vineyard said, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will respect him when they see him. [14] But when the tenants saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. [15] So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What then shall the lord of the vineyard do to them? [16] He shall come and destroy these tenants, and shall give the vineyard to others. When they heard this, they said, God forbid. [17] And he looked at them, and said, What then is this that is written, The stone which the builders rejected has become the cornerstone? [18] Whoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. [19] And the chief priests and the scribes sought to lay hands on him that same hour, for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them; but they

feared the people. [20] So they watched him, and sent forth spies, who pretended to be sincere, that they might catch him in his words, that they might deliver him to the power and authority of the governor. [21] And they asked him, Teacher, we know that you speak and teach correctly, and that you are not partial to any person, but teach the way of God truly: [22] Is it lawful for us to pay taxes to Caesar, or not? [23] But he perceived their craftiness, and said to them, [24] Show me a denarius. Whose image and inscription are on it? They answered, Caesar's. [25] And he said to them, Then render to Caesar the things which are Caesar's, and to God the things which are God's. [26] And they could not trap him in what he said before the people: they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace. [27] Then some of the Sadducees, who deny that there is any resurrection, came to him, and they asked him, [28] Teacher, Moses wrote to us, If any man's brother dies, leaving a wife and no children, that man should take the widow, and raise up children for his brother. [29] Now there were seven brothers: the first took a wife, and died without children. [30] And the second, [31] And the third took her; as did all seven: and they left no children, and died. [32] Last of all the woman died. [33] Therefore, in the resurrection, whose wife will she be? for all seven had her as wife. [34] Jesus answered and said to them, The people of this age marry, and are given in marriage: [35] But those who shall be accounted worthy to obtain that age, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage: [36] Nor can they die any more: for they are like the angels; and are the children of God, since they are children of the resurrection. [37] That the dead are raised, even Moses showed in the account of the bush, when he called the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. [38] For he is not the God of the dead, but of the living: for all are alive to him. [39] Then certain of the scribes answered, Teacher, you have spoken well. [40] And after that they dared not ask him any more questions. [41] And he said to them, How is it that they say the Christ is David's son? [42] David himself says in the book of Psalms, The LORD said to my Lord, Sit at my right hand, [43] Until I make your enemies a footstool for your feet. [44] Therefore David calls him Lord; so how is he then his son? [45] Then in the hearing of all the people he said to his disciples, [46] Beware of the scribes, who like to walk about in long robes, and love greetings in the marketplaces, and the best seats in the synagogues, and the places of honour at feasts; [47] They devour widows' houses, and for a show make long prayers: they shall receive the greater condemnation.

Luke
Chapter 21

[1] And he looked up, and saw the rich people putting their gifts into the treasury. [2] And he also saw a certain poor widow putting in two small copper coins. [3] And he said, Truly I say to you, that this poor widow has put in more than all of them: [4] For all these have given offerings to God out of their abundance: but she in her poverty has put in all she had to live on. [5] And as some spoke of the temple, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and gifts, he said, [6] As for these things which you behold, the days will come, in which there shall not be one stone left upon another; every one of them shall be thrown down. [7] And they asked him, saying, Teacher, when shall these things happen? and what sign will there be that these things are about to take place? [8] And he said, Take heed that you are not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am the Christ; and, the time draws near: do not go after them. [9] And when you hear of wars and disturbances, do not be terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end does not follow immediately. [10] Then said he to them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: [11] And there shall be great earthquakes in various places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs from heaven. [12] But before all this, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, and you shall be brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. [13] And it shall be a time for you to bear

testimony. [14] Therefore, settle it in your hearts, not to meditate beforehand how you shall answer: [15] For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to resist or refute. [16] And you shall be betrayed both by parents, and brothers, and relatives, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death. [17] And you shall be hated by all for my name's sake. [18] But not a hair of your head shall perish. [19] By your perseverance you shall win your souls. [20] And when you shall see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near. [21] Then let those who are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let those who are inside the city depart; and let not those who are in the country enter into it. [22] For these are days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled. [23] But woe to those who are with child, and to those who nurse infants, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people. [24] And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled. [25] And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth nations shall be distressed and perplexed by the roaring waves of the sea; [26] Men's hearts failing them for fear and foreboding of those things which are coming upon the earth: for the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. [27] And then they shall see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. [28] And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draws near. [29] And he told them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; [30] When they shoot forth leaves, you see and know for yourselves that summer is at hand. [31] So likewise, when you see these things come to pass, know that the kingdom of God is at hand. [32] Truly I say to you, This generation shall not pass away, until all is fulfilled. [33] Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. [34] And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be weighed down with dissipation, and drunkenness, and the cares of this life, so that day comes upon you unexpectedly like a snare. [35] For as a snare shall it come upon all those who live on the face of the whole earth. [36] Watch therefore, and pray always, that you may be strong and accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man. [37] Now in the daytime he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and stayed on the mount that is called Olivet. [38] And all the people came to the temple early in the morning to hear him.

Luke
Chapter 22

[1] Now the feast of unleavened bread, which is called the Passover, drew near. [2] And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. [3] Then Satan entered into Judas, called Iscariot, one the twelve. [4] And he went his way, and discussed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him to them. [5] They were glad, and agreed to give him money. [6] So he consented, and sought an opportunity to betray him to them in the absence of the multitude. [7] Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover lamb must be killed. [8] And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare the passover for us, that we may eat it. [9] And they said to him, Where will you have us prepare it? [10] And he said to them, Behold, when you enter the city, a man shall meet you there, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house that he enters. [11] And you shall say to the owner of the house, The Teacher says to you, Where is the guest chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? [12] And he shall show you a large upper room, furnished: make ready there. [13] And they went, and found it as he had said to them: and they made ready the passover. [14] And when the hour had come, he sat down, and the apostles with him. [15] And he said to them, I have earnestly desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: [16] For I say to you, I will not eat it again, until it is fulfilled in the kingdom of God. [17] And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it

among yourselves: [18] For I say to you, I will not drink again of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. [19] And he took bread, and gave thanks, and broke it, and gave to them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: do this in remembrance of me. [20] Likewise he took the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood. [21] But, behold, the hand of him who betrays me is with me on the table. [22] Truly the Son of man goes, as it was determined: but woe to that man by whom he is betrayed! [23] And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. [24] And there was also a dispute among them as to which of them should be accounted the greatest. [25] And he said to them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and those who exercise authority over them are called benefactors. [26] But not so with you: but he who is greatest among you, let him be as the youngest; and he who rules, as he who serves. [27] For which is greater, he who reclines at table, or he who serves? is it not he who reclines at table? but I am among you as one who serves. [28] You are those who have stood by me in my trials. [29] And I grant to you a kingdom, as my Father has granted to me; [30] That you may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. [31] And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan has demanded to have you, that he might sift you as wheat: [32] But I have prayed for you, that your faith will not fail: and when you have turned back, strengthen your brethren. [33] And he said to him, Lord, I am ready to go with you, both into prison, and to death. [34] And he said, I tell you, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before you have thrice denied that you know me. [35] And he said to them, When I sent you out without purse, or bag, or sandals, did you lack anything? And they said, Nothing. [36] Then he said to them, But now, he who has a purse, let him take it, and likewise a bag: and he who has no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. [37] For I say to you, that this scripture must yet be fulfilled in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for that which refers to me has its fulfillment. [38] And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said to them, It is enough. [39] And he came out, and went, as was his custom, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples followed him. [40] When he arrived at the place, he said to them, Pray that you may not enter into temptation. [41] And he withdrew from them about a stone's throw, and knelt down, and prayed, [42] Saying, Father, if you are willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but yours, be done. [43] And there appeared to him an angel from heaven, strengthening him. [44] And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was like great drops of blood falling down to the ground. [45] And when he rose up from prayer, and came to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, [46] And said to them, Why do you sleep? rise and pray, that you may not enter into temptation. [47] And while he yet spoke, behold a multitude came, and he who was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near to Jesus to kiss him. [48] But Jesus said to him, Judas, do you betray the Son of man with a kiss? [49] When those who were around him saw what was about to happen, they said to him, Lord, shall we strike with the sword? [50] And one of them struck the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. [51] And Jesus answered, No more of this. And he touched his ear, and healed him. [52] Then Jesus said to the chief priests, and officers of the temple, and the elders, who had come to him, Have you come out, as against a robber, with swords and clubs? [53] When I was with you daily in the temple, you did not stretch forth hands against me: but this is your hour, when darkness reigns. [54] Then they seized him, and led him away, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed from afar. [55] And when they had kindled a fire in the middle of the courtyard, and sat down together, Peter sat among them. [56] But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. [57] And he denied it, saying, Woman, I do not know him. [58] And after a little while another saw him, and said, You are also one of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. [59] And after about an hour another insisted, Truly this man was also with him: for he is a Galilaean. [60] And Peter said, Man, I do not know what you are saying. And immediately, while he yet spoke, the cock crowed. [61] And the Lord turned, and looked at Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said to him, Before the cock crows today, you shall deny me thrice. [62] And he went out, and wept bitterly. [63] And the men who held Jesus mocked him, and struck him. [64] And they blindfolded him, and struck him on the face, and asked him, Prophesy, who was it who struck you? [65] And they spoke many other insulting things against him. [66] And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, [67] Are you the Christ? tell us. And he said to them, If I tell you, you will not believe: [68] And if I question you, you will not answer me. [69] Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. [70] Then they all said, Are you then the Son of God? And he said to them, You say that I am. [71] And they said, What need have we of further testimony? for we ourselves have heard from his own mouth.

Luke
Chapter 23

[1] And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him to Pilate. [2] And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting our nation, and forbidding us to give taxes to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. [3] And Pilate asked him, Are you the King of the Jews? And he answered him, You have said so. [4] Then Pilate said to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man. [5] And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirs up the people, teaching throughout all Judaea, beginning in Galilee and coming all the way to this place. [6] When Pilate heard this, he asked whether the man was a Galilaean. [7] And as soon as he learned that he belonged to Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who was himself also in Jerusalem at that time. [8] And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceedingly glad: for he had long wanted to see him, because he had heard many things about him; and he hoped to see a miracle done by him. [9] Then he questioned him at length; but he made no answer. [10] The chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. [11] And Herod with his men of war treated him with contempt, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. [12] And that same day Pilate and Herod became friends: for before there had been enmity between them. [13] And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, [14] Said to them, You have brought this man to me, as one who perverts the people: but, behold, having examined him before you, I found no fault in this man regarding those things of which you accuse him: [15] No, nor did Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death has been done by him. [16] Therefore I will chastise him, and release him. [17] [For he was obliged to release one man to them at the feast.] [18] But they all cried out at once, saying, Away with this man, and release to us Barabbas: [19] (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.) [20] Pilate, wanting to release Jesus, spoke to them again. [21] But they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. [22] And he said to them a third time, Why, what evil has he done? I have found in him no crime deserving death: therefore I will chastise him, and let him go. [23] And they were insistent, with loud voices demanding that he be crucified. And their voices prevailed. [24] So Pilate pronounced the sentence they demanded. [25] And he released to them the one they asked for, he who had been cast into prison for sedition and murder; but he delivered Jesus over to their will. [26] And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming in from the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might carry it after Jesus. [27] And there followed him a great company of people, and of women who bewailed and lamented him. [28] But Jesus, turning to them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. [29] For, behold, the days are coming when they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bore, and the breasts which never nursed. [30] Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall upon us; and to the hills, Cover us. [31] For if they do these things when the wood is green, what shall happen when it is dry? [32] And there were also two others, criminals, who were led away with him to be put to death. [33] And when they had come to the place, which is called The Skull, there they crucified him, and the criminals, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. [34] Then Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they do not know what they do. And they divided his clothing by casting lots. [35] The people stood watching. And the rulers derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he is the Christ, the chosen of God. [36] And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him wine vinegar, [37] And saying, If you are the king of the Jews, save yourself. [38] Now there was also an inscription written over him, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. [39] And one of the criminals who was hung there railed at him, saying, If you are the Christ, save yourself and us. [40] But the other rebuked him, saying, Do you not fear God, since you are under the same condemnation? [41] And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man has done nothing wrong. [42] And he said to Jesus, Lord, remember me when you come into your kingdom. [43] And Jesus said to him, Truly I say to you, Today you shall be with me in paradise. [44]

And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour, [45] For the sun was darkened. And the veil of the temple was torn in two. [46] And Jesus cried out with a loud voice, and said, Father, into your hands I commit my spirit: and having said this, he breathed his last. [47] Now when the centurion saw what had taken place, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. [48] And all the people who came together to see the sight, when they saw the things that had taken place, struck their breasts, and returned. [49] And all his acquaintances, and the women who followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things. [50] Now, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a member of the council; a good man, and just: [51] (Who had not consented to their decision and deed;) a man from Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who was himself waiting for the kingdom of God. [52] This man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. [53] And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a tomb cut into the stone, where no man had ever before been laid. [54] It was the day of preparation, and the sabbath drew near. [55] Now the women who came with him from Galilee, followed behind, and beheld the tomb, and how his body was laid. [56] Then they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested on the sabbath day according to the commandment.

Luke
Chapter 24

[1] Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came to the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared. [2] And they found the stone rolled away from the tomb. [3] They entered, but did not find the body of the Lord Jesus. [4] And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed about this, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: [5] They were afraid, and bowed their faces to the earth, and the men said to them, Why do you seek the living among the dead? [6] He is not here, but has risen: remember how he spoke to you when he was still in Galilee, [7] Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. [8] And they remembered his words, [9] And returned from the tomb, and told all these things to the eleven, and to all the rest. [10] They were Mary of Magdala, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women with them, who told these things to the apostles. [11] And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they did not believe them. [12] Then Peter arose, and ran to the tomb; and stooping down, he saw the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering to himself at that which had come to pass. [13] And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was about seven miles from Jerusalem. [14] And they talked together of all these things which had happened. [15] And it came to pass, that, while they were conversing and discussing, Jesus himself drew near, and went along with them. [16] But their eyes were kept from recognizing him. [17] And he said to them, What is it that you are discussing with each other as you walk? And they stood still, looking downcast. [18] And one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answered him, Are you the only visitor in Jerusalem who does not know the things which have come to pass there in these days? [19] And he said to them, What things? And they said to him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: [20] And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him up to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. [21] But we trusted that it was he who would redeem Israel: and beside all this, today is the third day since these things happened. [22] Yea, and certain women of our company astonished us, for they were at the tomb early; [23] And they did not find his body. They came back, saying that they had seen a vision of angels, who said that he was alive. [24] And certain of those who were with us went to the tomb, and found it just as the women had said: but him they did not see. [25] Then he said to them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: [26] Was it not necessary for the Christ to have suffered these things, and to

enter into his glory? [27] And beginning with Moses and all the prophets, he explained to them all the things concerning himself in the scriptures. [28] And they drew near to the village, where they were going: and he acted as though he would have gone farther. [29] But they urged him strongly, saying, Stay with us: for it is getting toward evening, and the day is nearly over. And he went in to stay with them. [30] And it came to pass, as he was at table with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and broke it, and gave it to them. [31] And their eyes were opened, and they recognized him; and he vanished out of their sight. [32] And they said to one another, Did not our hearts burn within us, while he talked with us along the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? [33] They rose up that same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, along with those who were with them, [34] Saying, The Lord has risen indeed, and has appeared to Simon. [35] And they told what had happened on the road, and how he was recognized by them in the breaking of bread. [36] And as they spoke of this, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and said to them, Peace be with you. [37] But they were terrified and frightened, and supposed that they were seeing a spirit. [38] And he said to them, Why are you troubled? and why do doubts arise in your hearts? [39] Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: touch me, and see; for a spirit does not have flesh and bones, as you see that I have. [40] And when he had thus spoken, he showed them his hands and his feet. [41] And while they still did not believe because of joy, and marvelled, he said to them, Have you anything here to eat? [42] And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish. [43] And he took it, and ate it before them. [44] He said to them, These are the words which I spoke to you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which are written about me in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms. [45] Then he opened their minds, that they might understand the scriptures, [46] And said to them, Thus it is written, that the Christ should suffer, and rise from the dead on the third day: [47] And that repentance for forgiveness of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. [48] You are witnesses of these things. [49] And behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but stay in the city, until you are clothed with power from on high. [50] And he led them out as far as Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. [51] And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. [52] And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: [53] And were continually in the temple, praising God.

John
Chapter 1

[1] In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. [2] He was in the beginning with God. [3] All things were made by him; and without him was nothing made that was made. [4] In him was life; and the life was the light of men. [5] And the light shines in the darkness; and the darkness has not comprehended it. [6] There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. [7] He came as a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. [8] He was not the Light, but was sent to bear witness to the Light. [9] The true Light, which enlightens every man, was coming into the world. [10] He was in the world, and the world was made by him, but the world did not know him. [11] He came to his own, and his own did not receive him. [12] But as many as received him, to them he gave the right to become the children of God, even to those who believe in his name: [13] Who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. [14] And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, glory as of the only begotten from the Father,) full of grace and truth. [15] John bore witness to him, and cried out, saying, This was he of whom I spoke, He who comes after me ranks above me: for he was before me. [16] And of his fulness we have all received, and grace upon grace. [17] For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came through Jesus Christ. [18] No man has seen God at any time; but God the only Son, who is in the bosom of the

Father, he has made him known. [19] And this is the witness of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who are you? [20] And he confessed, and did not deny; but confessed, I am not the Christ. [21] And they asked him, What then? Are you Elijah? And he said, I am not. Are you the prophet? And he answered, No. [22] Then they said to him, Who are you? that we may give an answer to those who sent us. What do you say about yourself? [23] He said, I am the voice of one crying out in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as the prophet Isaiah said. [24] Now they had been sent by the Pharisees. [25] And they asked him, Why do you baptize then, if you are not the Christ, or Elijah, or the prophet? [26] John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but one stands among you, whom you do not know; [27] It is he who comes after me, the thong of whose sandal I am not worthy to untie. [28] These things took place in Bethany, beyond the Jordan, where John was baptizing. [29] The next day John saw Jesus coming to him, and said, Behold the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world. [30] This is he of whom I said, After me comes a man who ranks above me: for he was before me. [31] And I did not know him: but I came baptizing with water that he might be revealed to Israel. [32] And John bore witness, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it remained upon him. [33] And I did not know him: but he who sent me to baptize with water said to me, He upon whom you see the Spirit descend and remain, this is he who baptizes with the Holy Spirit. [34] And I have seen, and have borne witness that this is the Son of God. [35] Again the next day John stood with two of his disciples; [36] And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he said, Behold the Lamb of God! [37] And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. [38] Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and said to them, What do you seek? They said to him, Rabbi, (which translated means Teacher,) where are you staying? [39] He said to them, Come and see. They came and saw where he was staying, and remained with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour. [40] One of the two who heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. [41] He first found his brother Simon, and said to him, We have found the Messiah, which translated means Christ. [42] And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus saw him, he said, You are Simon the son of John: you shall be called Cephas, which translated means, Peter. [43] The day following Jesus decided to go forth into Galilee; and he found Philip, and said to him, Follow me. [44] Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter. [45] Philip found Nathanael, and said to him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, wrote about, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. [46] And Nathanael said to him, Can any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip said to him, Come and see. [47] Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and said of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! [48] Nathanael said to him, How do you know me? Jesus answered and said to him, Before Philip called you, when you were under the fig tree, I saw you. [49] Nathanael answered and said to him, Rabbi, you are the Son of God; you are the King of Israel. [50] Jesus answered him, Because I said to you, I saw you under the fig tree, do you believe? you shall see greater things than these. [51] And he said to him, Truly, truly, I say to you, You shall see heaven opened, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

John
Chapter 2

[1] On the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: [2] And both Jesus and his disciples were invited to the marriage. [3] And when the wine gave out, the mother of Jesus said to him, They have no wine. [4] Jesus said to her, Woman, what have I to do with you? my hour has not yet come. [5] His mother said to the servants, Whatever he says to you, do it. [6] Now there were six waterpots of stone set there, for the Jewish custom of purification, containing twenty or thirty gallons apiece. [7] Jesus said to them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled

them up to the brim. [8] And he said to them, Now draw some out, and take it to the steward of the feast. So they took it. [9] When the steward of the feast tasted the water that had become wine, and did not know where it came from: (but the servants who drew the water knew;) the steward of the feast called the bridegroom, [10] And said to him, Every man serves the good wine at the beginning; and when men have drunk freely, then that which is worse: but you have kept the good wine until now. [11] This, the beginning of his miraculous signs, Jesus performed in Cana of Galilee, and manifested his glory; and his disciples believed in him. [12] After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brothers, and his disciples: and they stayed there not many days. [13] And the passover of the Jews was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, [14] And found in the temple those who sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting there: [15] And when he had made a whip of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, with the sheep, and the oxen; and he poured out the changers' money, and overturned their tables; [16] And said to those who sold doves, Take these things away; do not make my Father's house a house of merchandise. [17] And his disciples remembered that it was written, Zeal for your house will consume me. [18] Then the Jews answered and said to him, What sign do you show us, seeing that you do these things? [19] Jesus answered and said to them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. [20] Then the Jews said, It took forty-six years to build this temple, and will you raise it up in three days? [21] But he spoke of the temple of his body. [22] Therefore, when he had risen from the dead, his disciples remembered he had said this to them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had spoken. [23] Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, during the feast, many believed in his name, when they saw the miraculous signs which he did. [24] But Jesus did not entrust himself to them, because he knew all men, [25] And needed no one to testify about man: for he himself knew what was in man.

John
Chapter 3

[1] There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: [2] He came to Jesus by night, and said to him, Rabbi, we know that you are a teacher come from God: for no man can do the miraculous signs that you do, unless God is with him. [3] Jesus answered and said to him, Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless a man is born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. [4] Nicodemus said to him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter a second time into his mother's womb, and be born? [5] Jesus answered, Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless a man is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God. [6] That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. [7] Do not marvel that I said to you, You must be born again. [8] The wind blows where it wishes, and you hear the sound of it, but can not tell from where it comes, and where it goes: so it is with everyone who is born of the Spirit. [9] Nicodemus answered and said to him, How can these things be? [10] Jesus answered and said to him, Are you a teacher of Israel, and do not know these things? [11] Truly, truly, I say to you, We speak what we know, and testify of what we have seen; but you do not receive our testimony. [12] If I have told you earthly things, and you do not believe, how shall you believe, if I tell you of heavenly things? [13] No man has ascended to heaven, but he who came down from heaven, the Son of man. [14] And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, so must the Son of man be lifted up: [15] That whoever believes in him may have eternal life. [16] For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish, but have eternal life. [17] For God did not send his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world might be saved through him. [18] He who believes in him is not condemned: but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. [19] And this is the judgment, that the light has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather

than light, because their deeds were evil. [20] For everyone who does evil hates the light, and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. [21] But he who practices the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be shown to have been done through God. [22] After these things Jesus and his disciples came into the land of Judaea; and there he remained with them, and baptized. [23] And John also was baptizing in Aenon near Salim, because there was much water there: and people came, and were baptized. [24] For John had not yet been cast into prison. [25] Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and a Jew about purifying. [26] And they came to John, and said to him, Rabbi, he who was with you beyond the Jordan, to whom you bore witness, behold, he is baptizing, and all men are going to him. [27] John answered, A man can receive nothing, unless it has been given to him from heaven. [28] You yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I have been sent before him. [29] He who has the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, who stands and hears him, rejoices greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: therefore this joy of mine is fulfilled. [30] He must increase, but I must decrease. [31] He who comes from above is above all: he who is of the earth is earthly, and speaks of the earth: he who comes from heaven is above all. [32] And what he has seen and heard, to that he testifies; yet no man receives his testimony. [33] He who has received his testimony has set his seal to this, that God is true. [34] For he whom God has sent speaks the words of God: for God gives the Spirit without measure. [35] The Father loves the Son, and has given all things into his hand. [36] He who believes in the Son has eternal life: but he who disobeys the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God rests upon him.

John
Chapter 4

[1] Therefore, when the Lord learned that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John, [2] (Though Jesus himself did not baptize, but his disciples,) [3] He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee. [4] And he had to go through Samaria. [5] Then he came to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph. [6] Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus, therefore, being wearied from his journey, sat by the well: and it was about the sixth hour. [7] There came a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus said to her, Give me a drink. [8] (For his disciples had gone away to the city to buy food.) [9] Then the woman of Samaria said to him, How is it that you, being a Jew, ask for a drink from me, a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. [10] Jesus answered and said to her, If you knew the gift of God, and who it is who says to you, Give me a drink; you would have asked him, and he would have given you living water. [11] The woman said to him, Sir, you have nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from where do you get that living water? [12] Are you greater than our father Jacob, who gave us the well, and drank from it himself, and his children, and his cattle? [13] Jesus answered and said to her, Whoever drinks of this water shall thirst again: [14] But whoever drinks of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into eternal life. [15] The woman said to him, Sir, give me this water, that I may not thirst, nor come here to draw. [16] Jesus said to her, Go, call your husband, and come here. [17] The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said to her, You have well said, I have no husband: [18] For you have had five husbands; and he whom you now have is not your husband: in that you spoke truly. [19] The woman said to him, Sir, I perceive that you are a prophet. [20] Our fathers worshipped on this mountain; but you say that Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship. [21] Jesus said to her, Woman, believe me, the hour comes when you shall worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Jerusalem. [22] You do not know what you worship: we know what we worship: for salvation is from the Jews. [23] But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeks such to worship him. [24] God is Spirit:

and those who worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. [25] The woman said to him, I know that Messiah comes, who is called Christ: when he comes, he will tell us all things. [26] Jesus said to her, I who speak to you am he. [27] And at this moment his disciples came, and marvelled that he was speaking with a woman: yet no one said, What do you seek? or, Why are you talking with her? [28] Then the woman left her waterpot, and went into the city, and said to the people, [29] Come, see a man who told me all that I ever did: is this not the Christ? [30] Then they went out of the city, and came to him. [31] In the meanwhile his disciples urged him, saying, Rabbi, eat. [32] But he said to them, I have food to eat of which you know nothing. [33] Therefore the disciples said to one another, Has any man brought him food? [34] Jesus said to them, My food is to do the will of him who sent me, and to finish his work. [35] Do you not say, There are yet four months, and then comes harvest? behold, I say to you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are already white for harvest. [36] And he who reaps receives wages, and gathers fruit for life eternal: that both he who sows and he who reaps may rejoice together. [37] And here the saying holds true, One sows, and another reaps. [38] I sent you to reap that upon which you bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and you have entered into their labours. [39] And many of the Samaritans of that city believed in him because of the words of the woman's testimony, He told me all that I ever did. [40] So when the Samaritans came to him, they begged him to stay with them: and he stayed there two days. [41] And many more believed because of his own word; [42] And they said to the woman, Now we believe, no longer because of your words: for now we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world. [43] Now after two days he departed from there, and went into Galilee. [44] For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet has no honour in his own country. [45] When he came to Galilee, the Galilaeans welcomed him, having seen all the things that he did in Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went to the feast. [46] So Jesus came again to Cana of Galilee, where he had made the water into wine. And there was a certain royal official, whose son was sick at Capernaum. [47] When he heard that Jesus had come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went to him, and begged him to come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. [48] Then Jesus said to him, Unless you see signs and wonders, you will not believe. [49] The royal official said to him, Sir, come down before my child dies. [50] Jesus said to him, Go your way; your son lives. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken to him, and he went his way. [51] And as he was going down, his servants met him, and told him, Your son lives. [52] Then he enquired of them the hour when he began to mend. And they said to him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. [53] Then the father realized that this was the very hour when Jesus said to him, Your son lives: and he believed, and his whole household. [54] This was the second miraculous sign Jesus did after he came out of Judaea into Galilee.

John
Chapter 5

[1] After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. [2] Now there is in Jerusalem by the sheep gate a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, and which has five porches. [3] On these lay a great multitude of disabled, blind, lame, and paralysed people, [waiting for the moving of the water. [4] For an angel went down at certain seasons into the pool, and stirred up the water: whoever then first stepped into the water after the stirring up was cured of whatever disease he had.] [5] And a certain man was there, who had an infirmity for thirty-eight years. [6] When Jesus saw him lying there, and knew that he had been a long time in that condition, he said to him, Do you want to be made well? [7] The sick man answered him, Sir, I have no man to put me into the pool when the water is stirred up: but while I am coming, another steps down before me. [8] Jesus said to him, Rise, take up your mat, and walk. [9] And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his mat, and walked: Now that day was the sabbath. [10] The Jews

therefore said to the man who was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for you to carry your mat. [11] He answered them, He who made me well said to me, Take up your mat, and walk. [12] Then they asked him, What man is it who said to you, Take up your mat, and walk? [13] But the man who was healed did not know who it was: for Jesus had quietly withdrawn while there was a crowd in that place. [14] Afterward Jesus found him in the temple, and said to him, Behold, you have been made well: sin no more, lest something worse come upon you. [15] The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him well. [16] And therefore the Jews persecuted Jesus, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. [17] But Jesus answered them, My Father works even until now, and I work. [18] Therefore the Jews sought all the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but also said that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. [19] Then Jesus answered and said to them, Truly, truly, I say to you, The Son can do nothing by himself, but only what he sees the Father doing: for whatever things he does, these things the Son does likewise. [20] For the Father loves the Son, and shows him all things that he is doing: and he will show him greater works than these, that you may marvel. [21] For as the Father raises up the dead, and gives them life; even so the Son gives life to whom he will. [22] For the Father judges no man, but has committed all judgment to the Son: [23] That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He who does not honour the Son does not honour the Father who has sent him. [24] Truly, truly, I say to you, He who hears my word, and believes him who sent me, has eternal life, and shall not come into judgment; but has passed from death into life. [25] Truly, truly, I say to you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and those who hear shall live. [26] For as the Father has life in himself; so he has granted to the Son to have life in himself; [27] And has given him authority to execute judgment, because he is the Son of man. [28] Do not marvel at this: for the hour is coming, in which all who are in the tombs shall hear his voice, [29] And shall come forth; those who have done good, to the resurrection of life; and those who have done evil, to the resurrection of judgment. [30] I can do nothing by myself: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I do not seek my own will, but the will of him who sent me. [31] If I bear witness to myself, my witness is not true. [32] There is another who bears witness of me; and I know that the witness which he bears of me is true. [33] You sent to John, and he bore witness to the truth. [34] Not that the testimony I receive is from man: but these things I say, that you might be saved. [35] He was a burning and a shining light: and you were willing for a season to rejoice in his light. [36] But I have a greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father has given me to finish, the very works that I do, these bear witness of me, that the Father has sent me. [37] And the Father himself, who has sent me, has borne witness of me. You have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his form. [38] And you do not have his word abiding in you: for you do not believe him whom he has sent. [39] You search the scriptures; for in them you think you have eternal life: and it is they that testify of me. [40] Yet you will not come to me, that you might have life. [41] I do not receive honour from men. [42] But I know you, that you do not have the love of God in you. [43] I have come in my Father's name, and you do not receive me: if another shall come in his own name, him you will receive. [44] How can you believe, when you receive honour from one another, and do not seek the honour that comes from him who alone is God? [45] Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one who accuses you, Moses, in whom you trust. [46] For had you believed Moses, you would have believed me: for he wrote of me. [47] But if you do not believe his writings, how shall you believe my words?

John
Chapter 6

[1] After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, that is, the sea of Tiberias. [2] And a great multitude followed him,

because they saw the miraculous signs which he performed on those who were diseased. 3 And Jesus went up on the mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. 4 And the passover, the feast of the Jews, was near. 5 When Jesus lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company coming to him, he said to Philip, Where shall we buy bread, that these may eat? 6 And this he said to test him: for he knew what he would do. 7 Philip answered him, Two hundred denarii of bread is not sufficient for every one of them to have a little. 8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, said to him, 9 There is a lad here, who has five barley loaves, and two small fish: but what are they among so many? 10 And Jesus said, Make the people sit down. Now there was much grass in the place; so the men sat down, in number about five thousand. 11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to those who were seated; and he did likewise with the fish, as much as they wanted. 12 When they were filled, he said to his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing may be lost. 13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves left over by those who had eaten. 14 Then those men, when they had seen the miraculous sign that Jesus did, said, This is truly the prophet who is to come into the world. 15 When Jesus perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again to the mountain by himself. 16 And when evening came, his disciples went down to the sea, 17 And entered into a boat, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus had not come to them. 18 And the sea arose because of a great wind that blew. 19 So when they had rowed about three or four miles, they saw Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing near to the boat: and they were afraid. 20 But he said to them, It is I; do not be afraid. 21 Then they gladly received him into the boat: and immediately the boat was at the land where they were going. 22 The day following, the people who stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was no other boat there, except the one into which his disciples had entered, and that Jesus did not go with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples had gone away alone. 23 But now some other boats came from Tiberias near to the place where they ate bread after the Lord had given thanks. 24 When the people saw that Jesus was not there, nor his disciples, they got into the small boats, and came to Capernaum, seeking Jesus. 25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said to him, Rabbi, when did you come here? 26 Jesus answered them and said, Truly, truly, I say to you, You seek me, not because you saw the miraculous signs, but because you ate of the loaves, and were filled. 27 Do not labour for the food which perishes, but for that food which endures to eternal life, which the Son of man shall give to you: for on him has God the Father set his seal. 28 Then they said to him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? 29 Jesus answered and said to them, This is the work of God, that you believe in him whom he has sent. 30 Therefore they said to him, What sign do you show then, that we may see, and believe you? what work do you perform? 31 Our fathers ate manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat. 32 Then Jesus said to them, Truly, truly, I say to you, Moses did not give you the bread from heaven; but my Father gives you the true bread from heaven. 33 For the bread of God is he who comes down from heaven, and gives life to the world. 34 Then they said to him, Lord, give us this bread always. 35 And Jesus said to them, I am the bread of life: he who comes to me shall never hunger; and he who believes in me shall never thirst. 36 But I said to you, That you have seen me, and do not believe. 37 All those whom the Father gives me shall come to me; and he who comes to me I will by no means cast out. 38 For I came down from heaven, not to do my own will, but the will of him who sent me. 39 And this is the will of him who sent me, that of all he has given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up on the last day. 40 And this is the will of my Father, that every one who sees the Son, and believes in him, may have eternal life: and I will raise him up on the last day. 41 Then the Jews murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven. 42 And they said, Is this not Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he now says, I came down from heaven? 43 Jesus answered and said to them, Do not murmur among yourselves. 44 No man can come to me, unless the Father who sent me draws him: and I will raise him up on the last day. 45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall all be taught by God. Therefore, every man who has heard, and has learned from the Father, comes to me. 46 Not that any man has seen the Father, except he who is from God; he has seen the Father. 47 Truly, truly, I say to you, He who believes has eternal life. 48 I am the bread of life. 49 Your fathers ate manna in the wilderness, and are dead. 50 This is the bread which comes down from heaven, that a man may eat of it and not die. 51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live forever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. 52 The Jews then argued among themselves, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to eat? 53 Then Jesus said to them, Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless you eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink

his blood, you have no life in you. 54 Whoever eats my flesh, and drinks my blood, has eternal life; and I will raise him up on the last day. 55 For my flesh is food indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. 56 He who eats my flesh, and drinks my blood, dwells in me, and I in him. 57 As the living Father sent me, and I live by the Father: so he who eats me shall live because of me. 58 This is the bread which came down from heaven: not as the fathers ate manna, and died: he who eats this bread shall live forever. 59 These things he said in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum. 60 Many of his disciples, when they heard this, said, This is a hard saying; who can hear it? 61 But Jesus, knowing in himself that his disciples murmured at this, said to them, Does this offend you? 62 What then if you should see the Son of man ascend to where he was before? 63 The spirit gives life; the flesh profits nothing: the words I speak to you are spirit and life. 64 But there are some of you who do not believe. For Jesus knew from the beginning those who did not believe, and who would betray him. 65 And he said, Therefore I said to you, that no one can come to me, unless it is granted to him by the Father. 66 From that time many of his disciples drew back, and no longer walked with him. 67 Then Jesus said to the twelve, Do you also want to go away? 68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? you have the words of eternal life. 69 And we believe and have come to know that you are the Christ, the Son of the living God. 70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? 71 He spoke of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for it was he, one of the twelve, who would betray him.

John
Chapter 7

1 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Judaea, because the Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the Jewish feast of tabernacles was at hand. 3 His brothers said to him, Depart from here, and go into Judaea, that your disciples may also see the works that you do. 4 For there is no man who does anything in secret, if he seeks to be known openly. If you do these things, show yourself to the world. 5 For his brothers did not believe in him either. 6 Then Jesus said to them, My time has not yet come: but your time is always here. 7 The world cannot hate you; but me it hates, because I testify of it, that its works are evil. 8 You go up to this feast: I am not going up to this feast; for my time has not yet fully come. 9 When he had said these words to them, he remained in Galilee. 10 But when his brothers had gone up, then he also went up to the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret. 11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? 12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, No; he deceives the people. 13 Yet no man spoke openly of him for fear of the Jews. 14 Now about the middle of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught. 15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How has this man become learned, having never studied? 16 Jesus answered them, and said, My teaching is not mine, but his who sent me. 17 If any man is willing to do his will, he shall know of the teaching, whether it is of God, or whether I speak from myself. 18 He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory: but he who seeks the glory of the one who sent him, he is true, and there is no unrighteousness in him. 19 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keeps the law? Why do you seek to kill me? 20 The people answered and said, You have a devil: who seeks to kill you? 21 Jesus answered and said to them, I have done one work, and you all marvel. 22 Moses gave you circumcision; (though it is not from Moses, but from the fathers;) and on the sabbath day you circumcise a man. 23 If a man may receive circumcision on the sabbath day, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are you angry at me, because I have made an entire man well on the sabbath day? 24 Do not judge according to appearance, but judge righteously. 25 Then some people of Jerusalem said, Is this not the man whom they seek to kill? 26 But, lo, he speaks openly, and they say nothing to him. Do the rulers really know that this is the Christ? 27 Yet we know where this man is from: but when the

Christ comes, no man will know where he is from. [28] Then Jesus cried out in the temple as he taught, saying, You both know me, and you know where I am from: and I have not come of my own accord, but he who sent me is true, and him you do not know. [29] But I know him: for I am from him, and he has sent me. [30] Then they sought to seize him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour had not yet come. [31] And many of the people believed in him, and said, When the Christ comes, will he do more miraculous signs than this man has done? [32] The Pharisees heard the people muttering such things about him; and the chief priests and Pharisees sent officers to arrest him. [33] Then Jesus said to them, Yet for a little while shall I be with you, and then I go to him who sent me. [34] You shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, there you cannot come. [35] Then the Jews said among themselves, Where will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go to those dispersed among the Greeks, and teach the Greeks? [36] What manner of saying is this, You shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, there you cannot come? [37] On the last day, the great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried out, If any man thirst, let him come to me, and drink. [38] He who believes in me, as the scripture has said, out of his innermost being shall flow rivers of living water. [39] (But this he spoke of the Spirit, which those who believe in him were to receive: for the Holy Spirit had not yet been given; because Jesus was not yet glorified.) [40] Many of the people, when they heard this, said, Truly this is the Prophet. [41] Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee? [42] Has not the scripture said, That Christ comes from the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, the village where David lived? [43] So there was a division among the people because of him. [44] And some would have seized him; but no man laid hands on him. [45] Then the officers came to the chief priests and Pharisees; who said to them, Why have you not brought him? [46] The officers answered, Never did a man speak like this man. [47] Then the Pharisees answered them, Are you also deceived? [48] Have any of the rulers or the Pharisees believed in him? [49] But this crowd, which does not know the law, is cursed. [50] Nicodemus (who came to Jesus earlier, and who was one of them) said to them, [51] Does our law judge any man, before it hears him, and knows what he is doing? [52] They answered and said to him, Are you also from Galilee? Search, and see: no prophet arises out of Galilee. [53] [And everyone went to his own house.

John
Chapter 8

[1] But Jesus went to the mount of Olives. [2] And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came to him; and he sat down, and taught them. [3] And the scribes and Pharisees brought to him a woman caught in adultery; and when they had placed her in the midst, [4] They said to him, Teacher, this woman was caught in adultery, in the very act. [5] Now Moses, in the law, commanded us to stone such women; but what do you say? [6] This they said, testing him, that they might have grounds to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground. [7] But when they continued asking him, he stood up, and said to them, He who is without sin among you, let him be the first to cast a stone at her. [8] And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. [9] And when they heard it, they went out one by one, beginning with the eldest: and Jesus was left alone, with the woman standing there. [10] When Jesus stood up, and saw no one but the woman, he said to her, Woman, where are your accusers? has no man condemned you? [11] She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said to her, Neither do I condemn you: go, and sin no more.] [12] Then Jesus spoke again to them, saying, I am the light of the world: he who follows me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. [13] Therefore, the Pharisees said to him, You bear testimony of yourself; your testimony is not true. [14] Jesus answered and said to them, Though I bear testimony of myself, yet my testimony is true: for I know where I came from, and where I go; but you do not know where I come from, or where I go. [15] You judge after the flesh;

I judge no man. [16] And yet if I do judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I am with he who sent me. [17] It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. [18] I am one who bears witness of myself, and the Father who sent me bears witness of me. [19] Then they said to him, Where is your Father? Jesus answered, You neither know me, nor my Father: if you had known me, you would have known my Father also. [20] These words Jesus spoke in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour had not yet come. [21] Then Jesus said again to them, I go my way, and you shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: where I go, you cannot come. [22] Then the Jews said, Will he kill himself? because he said, Where I go, you cannot come. [23] And he said to them, You are from below; I am from above: you are of this world; I am not of this world. [24] Therefore I said to you, that you shall die in your sins: for if you do not believe that I am he, you shall die in your sins. [25] Then they said to him, Who are you? And Jesus said to them, That which I have been saying to you from the beginning. [26] I have many things to say and to judge about you: but he who sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard from him. [27] They did not understood that he spoke to them of the Father. [28] Then Jesus said to them, When you have lifted up the Son of man, then you shall know that I am he, and that I do nothing by myself; but I speak these things as my Father has taught me. [29] And he who sent me is with me: the Father has not left me alone; for I always do those things that please him. [30] As he spoke these words, many believed in him. [31] Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed in him, If you continue in my word, then you are my disciples indeed; [32] And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. [33] They answered him, We are Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how is it that you say, You shall be made free? [34] Jesus answered them, Truly, truly, I say to you, Whoever commits sin is the slave of sin. [35] And the slave does not abide in the house forever: but the Son abides forever. [36] If the Son shall make you free, you shall be free indeed. [37] I know that you are Abraham's seed; but you seek to kill me, because my word has no place in you. [38] I speak that which I have seen in the presence of my Father: and you do that which you have heard from your father. [39] They answered and said to him, Abraham is our father. Jesus said to them, If you were Abraham's children, you would do the works of Abraham. [40] But now you seek to kill me, a man who has told you the truth, which I have heard from God: this Abraham did not do. [41] You do the deeds of your father. Then they said to him, We are not illegitimate children; we have one Father, even God. [42] Jesus said to them, If God were your Father, you would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; for I did not come of my own accord, but he sent me. [43] Why do you not understand my speech? it is because you cannot bear to hear my word. [44] You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature: for he is a liar, and the father of lies. [45] And because I tell you the truth, you do not believe me. [46] Which of you convicts me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do you not believe me? [47] He who is of God hears God's words: therefore you do not hear them, because you are not of God. [48] Then the Jews answered and said to him, Do we not rightly say that you are a Samaritan, and have a devil? [49] Jesus answered, I do not have a devil; but I honour my Father, and you dishonour me. [50] I do not seek my own glory: but there is one who seeks it, and he is the judge. [51] Truly, truly, I say to you, If anyone keeps my word, he shall never see death. [52] Then the Jews said to him, Now we know that you have a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and you say, If anyone keeps my word, he shall never taste of death. [53] Are you greater than our father Abraham, who is dead? and the prophets are also dead: whom do you make yourself out to be? [54] Jesus answered, If I glorify myself, my glory is nothing: it is my Father who glorifies me; of whom you say, that he is your God: [55] Yet you have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I do not know him, I would be a liar like you: but I do know him, and keep his word. [56] Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad. [57] Then the Jews said to him, You are not yet fifty years old, and have you seen Abraham? [58] Jesus said to them, Truly, truly, I say to you, Before Abraham was, I am. [59] Then they took up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.

John
Chapter 9

[1] And as he passed by, he saw a man who was blind from his birth. [2] And his disciples asked him, Rabbi, who sinned, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? [3] Jesus answered, It was not that this man sinned, or his parents: but it was so the works of God would be made manifest in him. [4] We must work the works of him who sent me, while it is day: the night comes, when no man can work. [5] As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world. [6] When he had said this, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, [7] And said to him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which means, Sent.) He went his way, and washed, and came back seeing. [8] The neighbours, and those who had seen him before as a beggar, said, Is this not the one who sat and begged? [9] Some said, This is he: others said, No, but he is like him: but he said, I am the one. [10] Therefore they said to him, How were your eyes opened? [11] He answered and said, A man who is called Jesus made clay, and anointed my eyes, and said to me, Go to Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received my sight. [12] Then they said to him, Where is he? He said, I do not know. [13] They brought to the Pharisees him who had been blind. [14] And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes. [15] Then again the Pharisees asked him how he had received his sight. He said to them, He put clay on my eyes, and I washed, and I see. [16] Therefore, some of the Pharisees said, This man is not of God, because he does not keep the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man who is a sinner do such miraculous signs? And there was a division among them. [17] They said to the blind man again, What do you say of him, since he opened your eyes? He said, He is a prophet. [18] But the Jews did not believe that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of the one who had received his sight. [19] And they asked them, Is this your son, who you say was born blind? how then does he now see? [20] His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: [21] But by what means he now sees, we do not know; or who has opened his eyes, we do not know: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. [22] His parents said this because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man confessed him to be the Christ, he would be put out of the synagogue. [23] Therefore his parents said, He is of age; ask him. [24] Then again they called the man who was blind, and said to him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner. [25] He answered and said, Whether he is a sinner, I do not know: one thing I do know, that, though I was blind, now I see. [26] Then they said to him again, What did he do to you? how did he open your eyes? [27] He answered them, I have told you already, and you did not listen: why do you want to hear it again? do you also want to be his disciples? [28] Then they reviled him, and said, You are his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples. [29] We know that God spoke to Moses: as for this man, we know not where he comes from. [30] The man answered and said to them, Why, this is a marvellous thing; you do not know where he is from, yet he has opened my eyes. [31] Now we know that God does not hear sinners: but if any man is a worshipper of God, and does his will, he hears him. [32] Since the world began it has not been heard that any man opened the eyes of one who was born blind. [33] If this man were not from God, he could do nothing. [34] They answered and said to him, You were born in utter sin, and do you teach us? And they cast him out. [35] Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said to him, Do you believe in the Son of man? [36] He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe in him? [37] And Jesus said to him, You have both seen him, and it is he who talks with you. [38] And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. [39] And Jesus said, For judgment I came into this world, that those who do not see might see; and that those who see might be made blind. [40] And some of the Pharisees who were with him heard these words, and said to him, Are we blind also? [41] Jesus said to them, If you were blind, you would have no sin: but now you say, We see; therefore your sin remains.

John
Chapter 10

[1] Truly, truly, I say to you, He who does not enter by the door into the sheepfold, but climbs in by some other way, he is a thief and a robber. [2] But he who enters by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. [3] To him the gatekeeper opens; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calls his sheep by name, and leads them out. [4] And when he has brought out all his own, he goes before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. [5] A stranger they will not follow, but will flee from him: for they do not know the voice of strangers. [6] Jesus spoke this parable to them: but they did not understand what he was saying to them. [7] Then Jesus said to them again, Truly, truly, I say to you, I am the door of the sheep. [8] All who came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. [9] I am the door: if any man enters by me, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. [10] The thief comes only to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I have come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. [11] I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd lays down his life for the sheep. [12] But he who is a hireling, and not the shepherd, who does not own the sheep, sees the wolf coming, and leaves the sheep, and flees: and the wolf attacks them, and scatters the sheep. [13] The hireling flees, because he is a hireling, and does not care for the sheep. [14] I am the good shepherd, and I know my own, and my own know me, [15] Just as the Father knows me, and I know the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. [16] And I have other sheep, which are not of this fold: I must bring them also, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. [17] Therefore my Father loves me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it up again. [18] No man takes it from me, but I lay it down of my own accord. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it up again. This commandment I have received from my Father. [19] There was again a division among the Jews because of these words. [20] And many of them said, He has a devil, and is mad; why do you listen to him? [21] Others said, These are not the words of one who has a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind? [22] And it was the feast of the dedication in Jerusalem, and it was winter. [23] And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch. [24] Then the Jews came round about him, and said to him, How long will you keep us in suspense? If you are the Christ, tell us plainly. [25] Jesus answered them, I told you, and you do not believe: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. [26] But you do not believe, because you are not my sheep. [27] My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: [28] And I give them eternal life; and they shall never perish, nor shall any man pluck them out of my hand. [29] My Father, who gave them to me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. [30] I and the Father are one. [31] Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. [32] Jesus answered them, I have shown you many good works from my Father; for which of those works do you stone me? [33] The Jews answered him, saying, We do not stone you for a good work; but for blasphemy; because you, being a man, make yourself out to be God. [34] Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, You are gods? [35] If he called them gods, to whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; [36] Do you say of him, whom the Father has sanctified, and sent into the world, You blaspheme; because I said, I am the Son of God? [37] If I do not do the works of my Father, do not believe me. [38] But if I do them, though you do not believe me, believe the works: that you may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I am in the Father. [39] Therefore they sought again to seize him: but he escaped from their hands, [40] And went away again beyond the Jordan into the place where John first baptized; and there he abode. [41] And many came to him, and said, John did no miraculous sign: but all things that John spoke of this man were true. [42] And many believed in him there.

John
Chapter 11

1 Now a certain man named Lazarus was sick. He was of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (It was
Mary who anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) 3
Therefore his sisters sent to him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom you love is sick. 4 When Jesus heard that, he said,
This sickness is not to death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified through it. 5 Now Jesus
loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. 6 Therefore, when he heard that he was sick, he remained for two more
days where he was. 7 Then after that he said to his disciples, Let us go to Judaea again. 8 His disciples said to him,
Rabbi, the Jews were just recently seeking to stone you; and would you go there again? 9 Jesus answered, Are there
not twelve hours in the day? If any man walks in the day, he does not stumble, because he sees the light of this world.
10 But if a man walks in the night, he stumbles, because there is no light in him. 11 These things he spoke: and then he
said to them, Our friend Lazarus sleeps; but I go, that I may awaken him. 12 Then his disciples said, Lord, if he is
sleeping, he shall recover. 13 Yet Jesus spoke of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of natural sleep. 14
Then Jesus said to them plainly, Lazarus is dead. 15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, so that you may
believe; but let us go to him. 16 Then Thomas, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples, Let us also go, that
we may die with him. 17 When Jesus came, he found that he had been in the tomb four days already. 18 Now Bethany
was near Jerusalem, less than two miles off: 19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them
concerning their brother. 20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary
sat in the house. 21 Then Martha said to Jesus, Lord, if you had been here, my brother would not have died. 22 But I
know, that even now, whatever you ask of God, God will give you. 23 Jesus said to her, Your brother shall rise again. 24
Martha said to him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection on the last day. 25 Jesus said to her, I am the
resurrection, and the life: he who believes in me, though he die, yet shall he live: 26 And whoever lives and believes in
me shall never die. Do you believe this? 27 She said to him, Yes, Lord: I believe that you are the Christ, the Son of God,
who was to come into the world. 28 And when she said this, she went her way, and called Mary her sister quietly,
saying, The Teacher has come, and is calling for you. 29 As soon as she heard this, she rose quickly, and came to him.
30 Now Jesus had not yet come into the town, but was still at the place where Martha had met him. 31 When the Jews
who were with her in the house, comforting her, saw that Mary rose up hastily and went out, they followed her,
supposing that she was going to the tomb to weep there. 32 Then when Mary came to where Jesus was, and saw him,
she fell down at his feet, saying to him, Lord, if you had been here, my brother would not have died. 33 Therefore, when
Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping who came with her, he was deeply moved, and was troubled, 34
And said, Where have you laid him? They said to him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jesus wept. 36 Then the Jews said,
Behold how he loved him! 37 But some of them said, Could not this man, who opened the eyes of the blind, have kept
this man from dying? 38 Jesus, again deeply moved within himself, came to the tomb. It was a cave, and a stone lay
upon it. 39 Jesus said, Take away the stone. Martha, the sister of the dead man, said to him, Lord, by this time he
stinks: for he has been dead four days. 40 Jesus said to her, Did I not say to you, that, if you would believe, you would
see the glory of God? 41 Then they took away the stone. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank you that
you have heard me. 42 And I knew that you always hear me: but because of the people who stand here I said it, that
they may believe that you have sent me. 43 And when he had said this, he cried out with a loud voice, Lazarus, come
forth. 44 And the dead man came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was wrapped with a cloth.
Jesus said to them, Unbind him, and let him go. 45 Then many of the Jews who came with Mary, and had seen the
things which Jesus did, believed in him. 46 But some of them went away to the Pharisees, and told them the things
Jesus had done. 47 Then the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered a council, and said, What should we do? for this
man performs many miraculous signs . 48 If we let him go on like this, all men will believe in him: and the Romans shall
come and take away both our place and our nation. 49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, who was the high priest that
year, said to them, You know nothing at all, 50 Nor do you consider that it is expedient for you, that one man should die

for the people, so that the whole nation should not perish. 51 And this he did not speak of his own accord: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for the nation; 52 And not for that nation only, but also that he should gather together into one the children of God who are scattered abroad. 53 Then from that day forth they planned together how to put him to death. 54 Therefore Jesus no longer walked openly among the Jews; but went away from there to a region near the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there he stayed with his disciples. 55 And the Jewish passover was near at hand: and many from the country went up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves. 56 They sought for Jesus, and spoke among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What do you think, that he will not come to the feast? 57 Now the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he was, he should report it, that they might seize him.

John
Chapter 12

1 Six days before the passover Jesus came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, whom Jesus raised from the dead. 2 There they made him a supper; and Martha served: and Lazarus was one of those at the table with him. 3 Then Mary took a pound of ointment of pure nard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the fragrance of the ointment. 4 Then one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, who would later betray him, said, 5 Why was this ointment not sold for three hundred denarii, and given to the poor? 6 He said this, not because he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the money box, and stole what was put in it. 7 Then Jesus said, Let her alone: she has kept it for the day of my burial. 8 For the poor you have with you always; but me you do not always have. 9 Now a large multitude of the Jews learned that he was there: and they came not only because of Jesus, but also that they might see Lazarus, whom he had raised from the dead. 10 But the chief priests discussed how they might put Lazarus to death also; 11 Because on account of him many of the Jews went away, and believed in Jesus. 12 On the next day many people who had come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried out, Hosanna: Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord, even the King of Israel. 14 And Jesus, when he had found a young donkey, sat on it; as it is written, 15 Fear not, daughter of Zion: behold, your King comes, sitting on a donkey's colt. 16 These things his disciples did not understand at first: but when Jesus was glorified, then they remembered that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things to him. 17 Now the people who were with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, kept bearing witness. 18 For this cause also the people went out to meet him, because they heard that he had done this miraculous sign. 19 Therefore the Pharisees said among themselves, You see, you have accomplished nothing: behold, the world has gone after him. 20 And there were certain Greeks among those who came up to worship at the feast: 21 They came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida of Galilee, and said to him, Sir, we want to see Jesus. 22 Philip came and told Andrew: then Andrew and Philip told Jesus. 23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour has come for the Son of man to be glorified. 24 Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless a grain of wheat falls into the ground and dies, it remains alone: but if it dies, it brings forth much fruit. 25 He who loves his life shall lose it; and he who hates his life in this world shall keep it for life eternal. 26 If any man serves me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall my servant be also: if any man serves me, the Father will honour him. 27 Now is my soul troubled; and shall I say, Father, save me from this hour? but it is for this reason that I came to this hour. 28 Father, glorify your name. Then there came a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. 29 The crowd that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spoke to him. 30 Jesus answered

and said, This voice came not for me, but for your sakes. 31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men to myself. 33 This he said, to signify what sort of death he should die. 34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that the Christ abides forever: and how is it that you say, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? 35 Then Jesus said to them, Yet for a little while is the light with you. Walk while you have the light, lest darkness overtake you: for he who walks in darkness does not know where he goes. 36 While you have light, believe in the light, that you may be sons of light. These things Jesus spoke, and departed, and hid himself from them. 37 But though he had done so many miraculous signs before them, yet they did not believe in him: 38 That the word spoken by Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, Lord, who has believed our report? and to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed? 39 Therefore they could not believe, because as Isaiah also said, 40 He has blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their hearts, and turn to me, that I should heal them. 41 These things Isaiah said because he saw his glory and spoke of him. 42 Nevertheless, even among the chief rulers, many believed in him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: 43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. 44 Jesus cried out and said, He who believes in me, believes not in me, but in him who sent me. 45 And he who sees me sees him who sent me. 46 I have come as a light into the world, that whoever believes in me should not abide in darkness. 47 And if any man hears my words, and does not believe, I do not judge him: for I did not come to judge the world, but to save the world. 48 He who rejects me, and does not receive my words, has one who judges him: the word that I have spoken, that shall judge him on the last day. 49 For I have not spoken of my own accord; but the Father who sent me, he commanded what I should say, and what I should speak. 50 And I know that his commandment is life eternal: therefore, whatever I speak, I speak as the Father has bidden me.

John
Chapter 13

1 Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour had come to depart out of this world to the Father, having loved his own who were in the world, he loved them to the end. 2 It was during supper, and the devil had already put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray Jesus. 3 Knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he had come from God, and was returning to God; 4 Jesus rose from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. 5 After that he poured water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel with which he was girded. 6 Then he came to Simon Peter: and Peter said to him, Lord, do you wash my feet? 7 Jesus answered and said to him, What I do you do not understand now; but you shall understand later. 8 Peter said to him, You shall never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I do not wash you, you have no part with me. 9 Simon Peter said to him, Lord, not only my feet, but also my hands and my head. 10 Jesus said to him, He who has bathed needs only to wash his feet, but he is clean all over: and you are clean, but not all of you. 11 For he knew who would betray him; therefore he said, Not all of you are clean. 12 So after he had washed their feet, and had put on his garments, and had taken his place again, he said to them, Do you know what I have done to you? 13 You call me Teacher and Lord: and you say well; for so I am. 14 If I then, your Lord and Teacher, have washed your feet; you also ought to wash one another's feet. 15 For I have given you an example, that you should do as I have done to you. 16 Truly, truly, I say to you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither is he who is sent greater than he who sent him. 17 If you know these things, happy are you if you do them. 18 I do not speak of all of you: I know whom I have chosen: but it is that the scripture may be fulfilled, He who eats bread with me has lifted up his heel against me.

19 Now I tell you before it happens, that, when it has come to pass, you may believe that I am he. 20 Truly, truly, I say to you, He who receives whomever I send receives me; and he who receives me receives him who sent me. 21 When Jesus had said this, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, Truly, truly, I say to you, that one of you shall betray me. 22 Then the disciples looked at one another, uncertain of whom he spoke. 23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. 24 Therefore Simon Peter beckoned to him, that he should ask of whom he spoke. 25 He, lying on Jesus' breast, said to him, Lord, who is it? 26 Jesus answered, It is he to whom I shall give this morsel, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the morsel, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. 27 And after the morsel, Satan entered into him. Then Jesus said to him, What you do, do quickly. 28 Now no man at the table knew why he spoke this to him. 29 Some of them thought, because Judas had the money box, that Jesus had said to him, Buy those things that we need for the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor. 30 Having received the morsel he went out immediately: and it was night. 31 When he had gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him. 32 If God is glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall immediately glorify him. 33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. You shall seek me: and as I said to the Jews, so now I say to you: Where I go, you cannot come. 34 A new commandment I give to you, That you love one another; as I have loved you, so you also love one another. 35 By this shall all men know that you are my disciples, if you have love for one another. 36 Simon Peter said to him, Lord, where are you going? Jesus answered him, Where I go, you cannot follow me now; but you shall follow me afterwards. 37 Peter said to him, Lord, why can I not follow you now? I will lay down my life for your sake. 38 Jesus answered him, Will you lay down your life for my sake? Truly, truly, I say to you, The cock shall not crow, until you have denied me thrice.

John
Chapter 14

1 Let not your hearts be troubled: believe in God, believe also in me. 2 In my Father's house are many dwelling places: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. 3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you to myself; that where I am, there you may be also. 4 And you know the way to the place where I go. 5 Thomas said to him, Lord, we do not know where you are going; so how can we know the way? 6 Jesus said to him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man comes to the Father, but by me. 7 If you had known me, you would have known my Father also: and from henceforth you know him, and have seen him. 8 Philip said to him, Lord, show us the Father, and it will satisfy us. 9 Jesus said to him, Have I been so long with you, and yet you do not know me, Philip? he who has seen me has seen the Father; and how then do you say, Show us the Father? 10 Do you not believe that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak to you I do not speak of my own accord: but the Father who dwells in me, he does his works. 11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me because of the works themselves. 12 Truly, truly, I say to you, He who believes in me, the works that I do he shall do also; and he shall do greater works than these; because I go to my Father. 13 And whatever you shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If you shall ask anything in my name, I will do it. 15 If you love me, you will keep my commandments. 16 And I will pray to the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever; 17 That is the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it does not see him, neither does it know him: but you know him; for he dwells with you, and shall be in you. 18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. 19 Yet a little while, and the world will see me no more; but you shall see me: because I live, you also shall live. 20 On that day you shall know that I am in my Father, and you in me, and I in you. 21

He who has my commandments, and keeps them, he it is who loves me: and he who loves me shall be loved by my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. [22] Judas, not Iscariot, said to him, Lord, how is it that you will manifest yourself to us, and not to the world? [23] Jesus answered and said to him, If a man loves me, he will keep my word: and my Father will love him, and we will come to him, and make our abode with him. [24] He who does not love me does not keep my words: and the word which you hear is not mine, but the Father's who sent me. [25] These things I have spoken to you while I am still present with you. [26] But the Comforter, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatever I have said to you. [27] Peace I leave with you, my peace I give to you: not as the world gives, do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. [28] You have heard how I said to you, I go away, and come again to you. If you loved me, you would rejoice, because I said, I go to the Father: for my Father is greater than I. [29] And now I have told you before it comes to pass, that, when it has come to pass, you might believe. [30] Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world comes; he has no power over me, [31] But that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father commanded me, even so I do. Arise, let us go from here.

John
Chapter 15

[1] I am the true vine, and my Father is the vinedresser. [2] Every branch in me that does not bear fruit he takes away: and every branch that bears fruit, he prunes it, that it may bring forth more fruit. [3] Now you are clean through the word which I have spoken to you. [4] Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit by itself, unless it abides in the vine; neither can you, unless you abide in me. [5] I am the vine, you are the branches: He who abides in me, and I in him, the same brings forth much fruit: for without me you can do nothing. [6] If a man does not abide in me, he is thrown away as a branch, and withers; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. [7] If you abide in me, and my words abide in you, ask whatever you wish, and it shall be done for you. [8] By this is my Father glorified, that you bear much fruit; and so prove to be my disciples. [9] As the Father has loved me, so I have loved you: abide in my love. [10] If you keep my commandments, you shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. [11] These things have I spoken to you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. [12] This is my commandment, That you love one another, as I have loved you. [13] Greater love has no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. [14] You are my friends, if you do what I command you. [15] No longer do I call you servants; for the servant does not know what his lord is doing: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard from my Father I have made known to you. [16] You have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and appointed you to go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: so that whatever you shall ask from the Father in my name, he may give it to you. [17] This I command you, that you love one another. [18] If the world hates you, know that it hated me before it hated you. [19] If you were of the world, the world would love its own: but because you are not of the world, because I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. [20] Remember the word that I said to you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my word, they will keep yours also. [21] But all these things they will do to you for my name's sake, because they do not know him who sent me. [22] If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have sin: but now they have no excuse for their sin. [23] He who hates me hates my Father also. [24] If I had not done among them the works which no other man has done, they would not have sin: but now they have seen and hated both me and my Father. [25] But this came to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. [26] But when

the Comforter comes, whom I will send to you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, who proceeds from the Father, he shall testify of me: [27] And you also shall bear witness, because you have been with me from the beginning.

John
Chapter 16

[1] These things have I spoken to you, that you should not stumble. [2] They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time comes when whoever kills you will think that he is serving God. [3] And these things they will do to you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. [4] But these things I have spoken to you, that when the time shall come, you may remember that I told you of them. These things I did not say to you at the beginning, because I was with you. [5] But now I go to him who sent me; and none of you asks me, Where are you going? [6] But because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart. [7] Nevertheless, I tell you the truth; It is for your good that I go away: for if I do not go away, the Comforter will not come to you; but if I depart, I will send him to you. [8] And when he has come, he will convict the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: [9] Of sin, because they do not believe in me; [10] Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and you will see me no more; [11] Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. [12] I have yet many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. [13] Yet when he, the Spirit of truth, has come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of his own accord; but whatever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. [14] He shall glorify me: for he shall take what is mine, and shall show it to you. [15] All things that the Father has are mine: therefore I said that he shall take what is mine, and shall show it to you. [16] In a little while you shall not see me: and again, in a little while, you shall see me. [17] Then some of his disciples said among themselves, What is this that he says to us, In a little while you shall not see me: and again, in a little while, you shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father? [18] Therefore they said, What is this that he says, A little while? we cannot tell what he is saying. [19] Now Jesus knew that they wanted to question him, and said to them, Do you enquire among yourselves about what I meant when I said, In a little while you shall not see me: and again, in a little while, you shall see me? [20] Truly, truly, I say to you, You shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and you shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. [21] A woman, when she is in travail, has sorrow, because her hour has come: but as soon as she has delivered the child, she remembers the anguish no more, for joy that a child has been born into the world. [22] So also you have sorrow now: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and no man shall take your joy from you. [23] And in that day you shall ask me nothing. Truly, truly, I say to you, Whatever you shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it to you. [24] Until now you have asked for nothing in my name: ask, and you shall receive, that your joy may be full. [25] These things I have spoken to you in parables: but the time comes when I shall no longer speak to you in parables, but I shall tell you plainly of the Father. [26] On that day you shall ask in my name; and I do not say to you that I will ask the Father for you: [27] For the Father himself loves you, because you have loved me, and have believed that I came from the Father. [28] I came forth from the Father, and have come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. [29] His disciples said to him, Lo, now you speak plainly, and are not using a proverb. [30] Now we are sure that you know all things, and do not need any man to question you: by this we believe that you came forth from God. [31] Jesus answered them, Do you now believe? [32] Behold, the hour comes, yea, has now come, when you shall be scattered, every man to his own home, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. [33] These things I have spoken to you, that in me you might have peace. In the world you shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

John
Chapter 17

[1] These words Jesus spoke, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour has come; glorify your Son, that your Son may glorify you: [2] Since you have given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as you have given him. [3] And this is life eternal, that they might know you, the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom you have sent. [4] I have glorified you on the earth: I have finished the work which you gave me to do. [5] And now, O Father, glorify me together with you; with the glory which I had with you before the world was. [6] I have manifested your name to the men whom you gave me out of the world: yours they were, and you gave them to me; and they have kept your word. [7] Now they know that all things that you have given me are from you. [8] For I have given to them the words which you gave me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came from you, and they have believed that you did send me. [9] I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for those whom you have given me; for they are yours. [10] And all mine are yours, and yours are mine; and I am glorified in them. [11] And now I am no longer in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to you. Holy Father, keep those whom you have given me in your own name, that they may be one, as we are. [12] While I was with them in the world, I kept them in your name: those you gave me I have kept, and none of them has been lost, except the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. [13] And now I come to you; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves. [14] I have given them your word; and the world has hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. [15] I do not pray that you would take them out of the world, but that you would keep them from the evil one. [16] They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. [17] Sanctify them in the truth: your word is truth. [18] As you have sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world. [19] And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified in the truth. [20] I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who shall believe in me through their word; [21] That they all may be one; as you, Father, are in me, and I in you, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that you have sent me. [22] And the glory which you gave me I have given to them; that they may be one, even as we are one: [23] I in them, and you in me, that they may be made perfectly one; and that the world may know that you have sent me, and have loved them, as you have loved me. [24] Father, I desire that they also, whom you have given me, may be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which you have given me: for you loved me before the foundation of the world. [25] O righteous Father, the world has not known you: but I have known you, and these know that you have sent me. [26] And I have declared to them your name, and will declare it: that the love with which you have loved me may be in them, and I in them.

John
Chapter 18

[1] When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the ravine of the Kedron, to where there was a garden into which he and his disciples entered. [2] And Judas also, who betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus often met there with his disciples. [3] Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, came there with lanterns and torches and weapons. [4] Then Jesus, knowing all that would come upon him, went forth, and said to them, Whom do you seek? [5] They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus said to them, I am he. And Judas, who betrayed him, stood with them. [6] As soon as he had said to them, I am he, they drew back, and fell to the ground. [7] Then he asked them again, Whom do you seek? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. [8] Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: therefore if you seek me, let these men go their way: [9] This happened so that what he had spoken might be fulfilled, Of those whom you gave me I have lost none. [10] Then Simon Peter, having a sword, drew it, and struck the high priest's servant, cutting off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. [11] Then Jesus said to Peter, Put your sword into its sheath: the cup which my Father has given me, shall I not drink it? [12] Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him, [13] And led him first to Annas; for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, who was the high priest that year. [14] Now Caiaphas was the one, who gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. [15] And Simon Peter followed Jesus, as did another disciple: that disciple was known to the high priest, and went with Jesus into the court of the high priest. [16] But Peter stood outside at the door. Then the other disciple, who was known to the high priest, went out and spoke to her who kept the door, and brought in Peter. [17] Then the maid who kept the door said to Peter, Are you not also one of this man's disciples? He said, I am not. [18] Now the servants and officers who stood there had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself. [19] The high priest then asked Jesus about his disciples, and about his teaching. [20] Jesus answered him, I spoke openly to the world; I always taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, where the Jews all come together; and I said nothing in secret. [21] Why do you ask me? ask those who heard what I spoke to them: they know what I said. [22] And when he had said this, one of the officers who stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Is that how you answer the high priest? [23] Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why do you strike me? [24] Then Annas sent him bound to Caiaphas the high priest. [25] And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said to him, Are you not also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not. [26] One of the servants of the high priest, a kinsman of the man whose ear Peter cut off, said, Did I not see you in the garden with him? [27] Peter denied it again: and immediately the cock crowed. [28] Then they led Jesus from Caiaphas to the praetorium: and it was early; and they themselves did not go into the praetorium, so they would not be defiled, but might eat the passover. [29] Pilate then went out to them, and said, What accusation do you bring against this man? [30] They answered and said to him, If he were not an evildoer, we would not have delivered him up to you. [31] Then Pilate said to them, You take him and judge him according to your own law. The Jews said to him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: [32] This was so the word of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spoke to signify what kind of death he should die. [33] Then Pilate entered the praetorium again, and called Jesus, and said to him, Are you the King of the Jews? [34] Jesus answered him, Do you say this of your own accord, or did others tell you of me? [35] Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Your own nation and the chief priests have delivered you up to me: what have you done? [36] Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then my servants would fight, that I should not be delivered up to the Jews: but my kingdom is not of this world. [37] So Pilate said to him, You are a king then? Jesus answered, You say that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause I came into the world, that I should bear witness to the truth. Every one who is of the truth hears my voice. [38] Pilate said to him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again to the Jews, and said to them, I find no fault in him. [39] But you have a custom, for me to release someone to you at the passover: do you want me to release to you the King of the Jews? [40] Then they all cried again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

John
Chapter 19

1 Then Pilate took Jesus, and scourged him. 2 And the soldiers plaited a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, 3 And came up to him and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and struck him with their hands. 4 Pilate went forth again, and said to them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that you may know that I find no fault in him. 5 Then Jesus came forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate said to them, Behold the man! 6 When the chief priests and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate said to them, You take him and crucify him: for I find no fault in him. 7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself out to be the Son of God. 8 When Pilate heard these words, he was even more afraid; 9 And went again into the praetorium, and said to Jesus, Where are you from? But Jesus gave him no answer. 10 Then Pilate said to him, You do not speak to me? do you not know that I have power to release you, and power to crucify you? 11 Jesus answered, You would have no power over me unless it was given to you from above: therefore he who delivered me to you has the greater sin. 12 And from then Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If you let this man go, you are no friend of Caesar's: whoever makes himself a king sets himself against Caesar. 13 When Pilate heard these words, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 And it was the day of preparation for the passover, about the sixth hour: and he said to the Jews, Behold your King! 15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate said to them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar. 16 Then he delivered him to them to be crucified. 17 And they took Jesus and led him away, and he, bearing his cross, went forth to a place called the place of a skull, which is called in Hebrew, Golgotha: 18 Where they crucified him, and two others with him, one on either side and Jesus in the middle. 19 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS. 20 Many of the Jews read this title: for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Latin, and Greek. 21 Then the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate, Do not write, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written. 23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. 24 Therefore they said among themselves, Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, to decide whose it shall be. This was so the scripture might be fulfilled, which says, They divided my garments among them, and for my clothing they cast lots. Therefore the soldiers did these things. 25 Now by the cross of Jesus stood his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. 26 When Jesus saw his mother, and the disciple whom he loved, standing by, he said to his mother, Woman, behold your son! 27 Then he said to the disciple, Behold your mother! And from that hour that disciple took her into his own home. 28 After this, Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, said in fulfillment of the scripture, I thirst. 29 Now there was a vessel full of vinegar set there: and they soaked a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon a hyssop branch, and held it to his mouth. 30 When Jesus received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up his spirit. 31 Because it was the day of preparation, in order that the bodies would not remain upon the cross during the sabbath day (for that sabbath day was a high day,) the Jews asked Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. 32 The soldiers came and broke the legs of the first, and of the other who was crucified with him. 33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they did not break his legs: 34 But one of the soldiers pierced his side with a spear, and immediately there came out blood and water. 35 And he who saw it has borne witness, and his witness is true: and he knows what he says is true, that you also might believe. 36 For these things came to pass that the scripture should be fulfilled, Not one of his bones shall be broken. 37 And again another scripture says, They shall look on him whom they have pierced. 38 After this, Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, asked Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him permission. Therefore he came and took his body. 39 And Nicodemus also came, who first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds' weight. 40

They took the body of Jesus, and bound it in linen cloths with the spices, as is the burial custom of the Jews. [41] Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new tomb, in which no one had yet been laid. [42] Because of the Jewish day of preparation, as the tomb was near at hand, they laid Jesus there.

John
Chapter 20

[1] The first day of the week Mary Magdalene came early, when it was yet dark, to the tomb, and saw the stone taken away from the tomb. [2] Then she ran, and came to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and said to them, They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know where they have laid him. [3] Therefore Peter went forth, with the other disciple, toward the tomb. [4] So they both ran together: and the other disciple outran Peter, and came first to the tomb. [5] And he stooped down, and looked in, and saw the linen wrappings lying there; but he did not go in. [6] Then Simon Peter came, following him, and went into the tomb, and saw the linen wrappings lying there, [7] And the cloth, which had been around his head, was not lying with the linen wrappings, but was rolled up in a place by itself. [8] Then the other disciple, who came first to the tomb, went in also and he saw, and believed. [9] For as yet they did not understand the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. [10] Then the disciples went away again to their own homes. [11] But Mary stood outside the tomb weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the tomb, [12] And saw two angels in white sitting, one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. [13] And they said to her, Woman, why do you weep? She said to them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid him. [14] And when she had said this, she turned around, and saw Jesus standing, but did not know that it was Jesus. [15] Jesus said to her, Woman, why do you weep? whom do you seek? She, supposing him to be the gardener, said to him, Sir, if you have carried him away, tell me where you have laid him, and I will take him away. [16] Jesus said to her, Mary. She turned, and said to him, Rabboni; which is to say, Teacher. [17] Jesus said to her, Do not hold me; for I have not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say to them, I ascend to my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. [18] Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things to her. [19] Then at evening of the same day, the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in their midst, and said to them, Peace be with you. [20] And when he had said this, he showed them his hands and his side. The disciples were overjoyed when they saw the Lord. [21] Then Jesus said to them again, Peace be with you: as my Father has sent me, even so I send you. [22] And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and said to them, Receive the Holy Spirit: [23] If you forgive the sins of any one, they are forgiven; if you retain the sins of any one, they are retained. [24] But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. [25] The other disciples said to him, We have seen the Lord. But he said to them, Unless I shall see in his hands the mark of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. [26] After eight days his disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them: then Jesus came, though the doors were shut, and stood in their midst, and said, Peace be with you. [27] Then he said to Thomas, Reach here with your finger, and behold my hands; and reach here with your hand, and thrust it into my side: and do not be faithless, but believing. [28] And Thomas said to him, My Lord and my God. [29] Jesus said to him, Because you have seen me, you have believed: blessed are those who have not seen, and yet have believed. [30] Now Jesus performed many other miraculous signs in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: [31] But these are written, that you might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing you might have life through his name.

John
Chapter 21

[1] After these things Jesus showed himself again to the disciples by the sea of Tiberias; and he showed himself in this way: [2] Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples were together. [3] Simon Peter said to them, I am going fishing. They said to him, We will go with you. They went forth, and entered a boat; but that night they caught nothing. [4] But when the morning was breaking, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples did not know that it was Jesus. [5] Then Jesus said to them, Children, have you any fish? They answered him, No. [6] And he said to them, Cast the net on the right side of the boat, and you shall find some. Therefore they cast it, and they were not able to draw it in because of the multitude of fish. [7] Therefore the disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, (for he was stripped for work,) and cast himself into the sea. [8] And the other disciples came in the boat; (for they were not far from land, only about a hundred yards,) dragging the net full of fish. [9] As soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. [10] Jesus said to them, Bring some of the fish which you have caught. [11] Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land, full of great fish, a hundred and fifty-three: and though there were so many, yet the net was not broken. [12] Jesus said to them, Come and have breakfast. And none of the disciples dared ask him, Who are you? knowing that it was the Lord. [13] Then Jesus came, and took bread, and gave it to them, and did the same with the fish. [14] This was now the third time that Jesus showed himself to his disciples, after he had risen from the dead. [15] So when they had eaten, Jesus said to Simon Peter, Simon, son of John, do you love me more than these? He said to him, Yes, Lord; you know that I love you. He said to him, Feed my lambs. [16] He said to him a second time, Simon, son of John, do you love me? He said to him, Yes, Lord; you know that I love you. He said to him, Tend my sheep. [17] He said to him a third time, Simon, son of John, do you love me? Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, Do you love me? And he said to him, Lord, you know all things; you know that I love you. Jesus said to him, Feed my sheep. [18] Truly, truly, I say to you, When you were young, you girded yourself, and walked where you wanted: but when you grow old, you shall stretch forth your hands, and another shall gird you, and carry you where you do not want to go. [19] This he spoke to signify by what kind of death he would glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he said to him, Follow me. [20] Then Peter, turning about, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following; the one who had leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, who is the one who betrays you? [21] Peter, seeing him, said to Jesus, Lord, what about this man? [22] Jesus said to him, If I want him to remain until I come, what is that to you? you follow me. [23] Then this saying went abroad among the brethren, that this disciple should not die: yet Jesus did not said to him, He shall not die; but, If I want him to remain until I come, what is that to you? [24] This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. [25] And there are also many other things which Jesus did, which, if every one of them were to be written, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written.